

# **THE GENEROUS ORPHAN SEASON 2**

**Prisca Tini Ncube (Bjj)**  
**+263772921995**

# CHAPTER 1

DILLAN

Ndakadaira phone and it was a male voice

"hello. I'm Chris ndini ndapa Christabel lift pa amtec mugweru. Can I speak to Dillan please?"

Ndakamonewa mudumbu ndikanzwa sendochekwa chekwa. Ndakadonhedzera phone paseat ndikabuda ndiri bara ndananga kutoilet. Ndakasvika mevarume muine munhu ndokungo pinda mevakadzi imomo. Mai vandakapesana navo padoor ndofunga vakangonzwa mhelo kufuridza asi munhu handifungi kuti vakamuona nekuti ndaifamba nespeed yejet fighter chaiyo. Ndakadurura kuita kunge ndichaburitsa neura. Machenero anenge akaita matoilets acho chitarisa uone Ku messa kwandakaita kuita kunge kamwana kagutisa musi we Christmas. Ndakatoziona ndapedza kuti mai vabuda vava vanenge ndivo vanga vapedzisa tissue. Haaaa ndakapinda busy kushaya kuti ndobuda seyi. Time dzanga dzatova 2pm meaning kuti vanhu vachazoda kushandisa toilet vakuzowanda vanouya kuvisit saka paitoda kuti ndiite plan fast.

Lucky enough pasink paiva nekasipo. Ndakabvisa nduwe yangu ndokuinyorovedza ndikazvipukuta mushe mushe ndikazora kasipo to make sure kuti hapana hwema hunosarira. Ndakawacha nduwe yangu ndokunyatsoisvina ndikaisa muhomwe ndokucleana chemba lucky zvekucleanisa zvaivamo. Ndakaisa air freshener ndokubuda. Ndakatanga ndanyatsozvitara kuti zip ndavhara here coz zvandanga ndava ndaigona kuzotyisa vanhu museyamwa vadongorera.

Ndakafamba ndichidzokera kumota and I wasn't feeling comfortable at all.

Ndakasvika Dee ari pafon pangu akafuratira haana kuona kusvika kwandakaita.

"Ummmm havasati vadzoka but mamhanyiro avaita vanenge vaita mudumbu chete."  
"

Paakacheke ndakabva ndapa signal yekuti handipo kkkk ndaida kutanga ndaziva kuti ndiyani

"OK dear he will call you as soon as he comes back."

"Ndiyani nhayi Dee?"

"Ndi Christabel hanzi ndakumbira phone yake yapera moto plus ayenda asina charger. Azokumbira munhu amupa lift kuti ashandise phone yake. Hanzi achangosvika saka amirira visit ya4-6 . Asi imi marwara mkoma?"

"Hamenokuti mudumbu mangu mashoreyi."

Kozvaitaurika here kuti hugwara ndihwo hwindiitisa manyoka. Ndakaita pfungwa mbiri kuti maybe Christabel aita accident. Seyi kwazofona mumwe munhu iye aenda nefon yake. Imwe pfungwa yanga yatoti bae wangu atotorwa nemuchinda we ford Ranger. Ndakabva ndafona back pafon iyoyo Christabel achibva adaira. Ndakanzwa godo richindigara pahuro. Saka Christabel ndiye akutogara nephone yemuchinda uyu?

"Ko Fon yako yaita seyi Christabel?"

"Makadii zvenyu mkoma. Ndafamba hangumushe ndatungamirirwa naMwari. Ndak..."

"Ndati Fon yako yaita seyi yandakatenga zvawati kwati kwati nephone yemunhu iyeye. I bought you an expensive phone waakutoita ruchiva nema phone evanhu tsvee zvawafambira."

Akamboramba akanyarara hake asina kupindura zvikabva zvasimudza hashadzangu. Saka zvandaifunga ndizvoka why can't she defend herself. Ndaingonzwa kufemereka chete kwemunhu anenge ari kuchema ndokuzoti hake pava paya

"Sorii zvenyu mukoma mundiregererewo kana ndakanganisa handina hanguphone yemunhu yandatevererana nayo. Ndakanganwa charger saka phone yangu yapera moto. Phone ndeya mukoma vandipa lift and he was God sent. Vandiseitsa pahospital chaipo vakameka shuwa kuti vasiya mama vabatsirwa asati ayenda kubasa kwake saka vandisiira Fon kuti ndiwane communication ndangofunga kuti maybe its important. Sorii ndakanganwa charger yefon yakadhura. You can collect it pamunouya I can manage without it. Iyindichadzorera muridzi wayo kuti zvisanetsa mukoma. Mozongotsvaga number dzepa reception mopota muchinzwa kuti zvakamira seyi. Muswerese baba."

Phone yakabva yakatwa ndikasara ndakangoti kanha. Time yekuti tipinde mukati yakabva yakwanawo ndokupinda mukati. Ndaizvishora nekuzvituka zvakanyanya kuti what had I done. After all the effort and sacrifices dzaitwa naChristie ndipo pondorasika kutaura kudaro. After all haana kumbokumbira kutengerwa phone ndakangoita nechido changu. I realised I had messed up big time. Ndakambosendeka pfungwa iyoyo tava kusvika paped pa dad. Patakabuda pavisit ya 10 he seemed so weak and doctor akati he needed time to rest kuda 3-4 days . chero kumuka vanga vasingakwanisi vanga vakatoita zvekujegerwa. Ndakatanga kunzwa TV yemu compartment mavo iri on ndikangoti kuda vangosiya vabatidzirwa. Ndakuda kunopinda ndikanzwa

"Hey man don't be selfish. There was a red Jersey risina kumakwa uko iwe unoda kunopinda nebhora muredhe nxaaa."

I couldn't believe my eyes pandakasvika. Vanga bakagara paedgpebed chaipo

vachiona bhora. Kutogwinya kuita sekuti vane murwere wavatouyawo kuzoona.

"Dad! What happened? "

"Kkk you are asking what happened? Maiti ndinofaka. Manje I'm still fit and going?"

Maiti ndinofaka. Hey, mashoko aya akasvika achindibaya pamoyo. How can he think kuti ndinovashiwira kufa. Pfungwa dzakaita barara wamhanya kufunga kuti ko ne urwere hwanga hwabata mama ko Mwari vakatonga vasina kuudza dad chokwadi kuti I'm clean zvichazofamba seyi. I loved my dad to bits zvekuti kuvaona vachishungurudzika nekuda kwangu zvaindibaya pamoyo. Daphne zvaitomunetsawo kuti chii chaizvo chaitora nzvimbo. What had happened to her once so loving dad. Nekubwira kweziso vanga vasanduka from sweet to bitter. Ndakangobata mwana wamai vangu ruoko ndokubuda chinyararire. Munzira akatombobvunza kuti asi urwere hwadad hwakanganisa nebrain here . ndakazomutsanangurira zvaitora nzvimbo akaratidza kibatikana nazvo. Ndichisvika kumba Fon yangu yanga yadzima . time dzanga dzatova 5pm pandakazoita phone on. Ndaitizve ndinzwe kuna Christabel kuti mama vari seyi. I wanted her to get better vauye kuzogadzirisa nyaya dzavo.

Ndichingoita on pakabva papinda mamessage hobho kaone. Aiva maphotos amama . Ndakavhunduka kuti ko ndiye munhu ainzi ava stable here anongova tambo tambo muviri wese and she seemed helpless. Nhayi Mwari munhu anotova pa life supportka uyu. Ndakarwadziwa zvakananya as I viewed the pics . ndakaona ndatova nherera chaiyo. Pazasi panga pane msg yakanzi

"musanyanya kubatikana henyu. Be strong guys. God is in control. "

Pakabva panyorwa zvakare ward yavaiva nebed number pachibva panzi

"In case mukasvika ndisipo"

Asipo ayendepe nhayi Mwari? Asi ndamurwadzisa akafunga kuenda? Kupi kwaanoenda muHarare kusina kwaanoziva.? Ndakaedza kufona number dzacho dzainzi not reachable. Ndakaenda Ku WhatsApp ndikawana blocked. Ndakazvikandira pamubhedha ndikaungudza chaiko. Ndakazvituka kuti dayi ndagara ndarambidza munhu kuenda kuHarare. Asika pane chaanga atadza here? I overreacted and it was costing me the most important person in my life. But ndakatozooona kuti for the time being ukama hwandaifanira kugadzirisa ndehwangu nababa vangu. Zvimwe zvole zvozotevera. I called my superior kubasa ndichivaudza chimiro chezvinhu ndikabva ndapiwa dzimwe 5 days off. Dad vakabva vaisawo msg. Hanzu pamabuda ipopaya I called your mother . I've been discharged come and pick me tomorrow morning."

Handina kupindura hangu. Takavata nenzara na Daphne aingozvibaya nekuchema. The following morning ndakamuka atopedza kucleana mumba atogeza. Mwana wamai vangu anga ashanduka zvekuchwadi ndikatoona kuti instead yekutaura

mashoko anorwadza kuna Christabel I had to appreciate all the effort she is putting kubva paakauya.

"Ndichambonotora daddy Ku hospital vaka dischargiwa saka I will just come and drop him ndoenda kuHarare."

"Toenda tose mkoma Dee handisari kuHarare."

"Dad vanoda attention Dee saka kuti tiende tose tinozoita setavatiza. Plus kushop kun..."

"Handisi kusara mukoma. Why muchida kundiomesera mukoma . dad is not talking to us imi moti ndisare navo. I suggest you talk to Prince oita move in for a while kusvika tadzoka. Ndoozvinotoita mkoma nekuti ini handisi kuzosara."

Ndakabuda ndine hope yekuti pandinodzoka ndinowana achinja mind.kuzongoita seta dumper dad paine dzimwe mhupo dzakatosimuka kare zvaizoita here. Ndakasvika dad vatomira pa car park vachizama kufona.

"Thank you son ndanga ndakutoda kufonera taxi. There are some things I want to discuss with you . I've been trying your moms number haisi kuita. Even yachristabel hais kuita futi ndoona hadzina moto. "

"Makunzwa seyi dad.?"

Kwaingova kubvunzawo asi zvaingooneka kuti vava njanji chaiyo.

APA ndanga ndichisvika ndichitopaka ndakawana daphne akatomira negumbo rimwe. And achitoratidza kuti haasi kudzokera shure. Akakanda ka traveling bag kake kuboot ndokutogara mumota padrivers seat chaipo zviya zvekuti I had no choice. Ndakatora phone yangu ndokuisa kugallery ndikapapa dad.

"Thats the state ine mudzimayi wenyu. Whatever it is you want to discuss with me has to wait because Im going to bring mama vazochenesa Zita rangu."

Ndakasiya vakati kanha kudaro ndikapinda mumba . time dzandakadzoka kunotora bag ndakawana Daphne ato reversa mota yatomira pagate achitaura naPrince. Ndakatora phone yangu kuna dad ndikatevera kugate.Ndakasvika ndichibvunza Prince kuti zvaita here akandiudza kuti sorted . saka with Prince I knew dad will be safe. Ndakamutambidza \$100 ndikati ndeye etym incase of emergency. Ndakasiya atotora bag rake akuenda kumain house. Handina kana kucheuka kuna dad ndaitya kurwadziwa. Daphne akarova mota kusvika muKadoma ndichibva ndaita take over the wheel.

Ndakamboda kuti adrive kusvika asi ndakaona kuti ndimumanikidze achiti aneta zvaisaita. Plus kubva zvaakatora driver's licence distance hombe yaakafamba ndeyekuenda kusvika kuRegina Mundi kuchikoro kwavo which was only around 6km kubva kumba. Ini ndaiti ndikafunga zvemberi hana yangu yairova zvakanyanya.

Ndakatombopaka muNotom ndanzwa kuti marovero anga Oita hana yangu ndaigona kuita accident. Apa taida kunobata visit ya 1. Exactly 12:45 tanga tichisvika pahospital. Ndakamboringa ringa kuti kuda ndichaona Christabel asi kana. Takanomira pa entrance chaipo pataiziva kuti hakuna kumwe kwaanodarika nako . yakapedzisira ikava 1:30 and no sign of Christabel. Hana yangu yakawedzera kurova pfungwa dzanga dzandiwandira. Takazobvunza vamwe security officer madirections ekuenda Ku ward kwataida kuenda. Tichinopinda kudayi handina kufarira state yandakaona . yaigona kutowedzera urwere instead yekuti munhu apore. Takafamba takananga kumabeds ndaishandisa msg yanga yatumirwa zuro na Christie.

Ndakambomira nechekure nekuti pabed pataienda panga pakazara vanhu. Ndakanyatsotarisisa ndikaona kuti ndipo chaipo pataienda. Ndakasvika ndikasenerera ndikasvika padhuze. Ndakashamisika kuona paina vamwewo mai vanga vamera zvekuti waitofunga kuti pakavata mwana mucheche. Takangotarisa na Dee tikatanga kufamba tichitarisa mabeds kusvika kumucheto ichingova zero. Ndakabata gotsi patakasvika kumucheto. Dee akauya pandiri akandibata ruoko zvikanzi

"Be strong mkoma Dee. Handeyi tinobvunza first before we conclude anything.."

Takabatana maoko nemwana wamayi vangu tichienda padesk panga pakagara vanamukoti vaviri vechikuru. Ndakabvunza patient yaiva pa bed number 15.

"Ihama yenyu here mai vanga vari pa15 vanga?"

Apa vaitaura mai vanga vachitichinjanisa kuti tarisa kubva kumusoro kusvika kutsoka.

Ndakavataurira kuti ndimama vedu akaraidza kushamiswa.

"Hooooo muri vana vama vanga? Shame. Mai yenyu vaa...."

Ko vaita seyidai mai Dillan ?

Ko Christie asina kuonekera ari kupinda nedzipi?

# CHAPTER 2

## SHUMIRAYI

Mwari ndakanga ndavasuma hangu zverwendo rwekuenda kuHarare asika munongizivawo semunhu wenyama unombo pindwawo nefear. Ndakabata door re ford ranger yanga yandimirira ndokucheuka kuna mukoma vanga vamira vazembera mota zvainzvisa tsitsi.

Ndakanzwa misodzi yangu yoda kubuda.

"I love you Christabel"

Ndiwo mashoko oga avakandiudza mkoma ndikabva ndatopinda mumota mandakapinda ndichitambira nesmile from this handsome dude. Vanga vasati vambondiudza mashoko aya nemuromo mkoma vaingoita action. Yooo waizongoona netundeavu kuti uyu munhurume. Runako rwacho kuita semunhukadzi nhaimi. Na mkoma Dillan vaiva take take havo asi uyu anga ari mberiwo uyu. Asiwo pa body aisakwana pana mukoma. I used to admire the broad chest yamukoma especially when he is in his muscle huggers. Nestep yavo mkoma yayita kunge mamodels ataimboona pa TV na Lerato.

Misodzi yaida kubuda iyi I had mixed feelings. Ndaiva nechokwadi hangu kuti I was doing the right thing but I wasn't sure kuti ndainogamuchirika here mberi kwandaienda .Ndainyatsozvzivira ndega zvisiri zvekumboudzirwa kuti I'm not mama's favourite person but I also felt I had to do my part to return the favour yekundigamuchira pamba pavo and giving me a roof over my head and reviving the lost hope .

Imwe fear yaiva yekuti ko iro dxungu randaita kuHarare kwacho ndichanotangira payi? Raiva dzungu chairo randaita ndaita but a certain force was pushing me from behind and I felt like being pulled towards Harare. I was nervous about this whole thing but at the same time I felt I was doing my part to show appreciation nekundigamuchira kwavakaita pamba pavo when I had nowhere to go. I almost became destitute and homeless but they accepted me into their home. Ndichinyanya kutenda mkoma Dillan. Chokwadi after the unclear circumstances that we met in, he still trusted me and wishes me good. Kuvaona vachishungurudzika ndiko kumwe kwakandipa kuti ndiite sacrifice yakadayi. Partly it was my way of saying thank you to mkoma. I had no money or material things to show my appreciation to someone who took me kubva musango and sacrificed kubata maronda aibuda honye zvekuti aigona kundiuraya chaiko dayi ndisina kusangana namkoma Dillan.

"Ndikati makadiiko vahanzvadzi?. Ndanguva ndakutaudzayi. Seems pfungwa dzenyu hadzisi pano. Something bothering you?"

Ohh ,makadii zvenyu mkoma ? Ndanga ndarivara. "

"Are you OK?"

"Ndiri right mkoma. Thank you for the lift"

"Hatisati tatombobuda mugweru macho mava kutotenda "

"Kutongobvuma kundikwidza ikoko kwamaita I have to say thank you."

"Wow, wonderful. You are such a different person. Vashoma vanogoma kutenda kana waitirwa zvakanaka."

Takamboita kuchovha takanyararidzana kuchingonzwikwa soft gospel music ichirohwa until he decided to break the graveyard silence yaivamo.

Tanga tichangodarika kwekwe.

"So are you a couple?"

Ndakaita hangu sendisina kuzvinzwa ndichibva ndatowedzera kugutsurira musoro kumusic yairira.

"I asked are you a couple?"

Ko moti paakabvunza kekutanga ndanga ndisina kuzvinzwa here. Kwaingova kunyepera kuzungaira zvangu apa ndanga ndichitsvaga mhinduro chaiyo inoita. Ko pfungwa dzangu dzanga dzatoona kuti pane mhinduro dzandaifanira kupa kugara ndatozviisira karuzhowa kangu.

"Ndimuk...he's.... He's my ....yes we are a couple."

"Kkkk ko unenge uri kutotadza kuzvitaure wani. Why is it that I feel kuti uri kundinyepera. Handioni chinokakamisa pakungodaira kuti yes."

"No I'm not lying"

Ndaitaura ndakatarisa panze ko ndozvinoitaka kana wareva nhema.

"Ummmm hooo. Makafitana ."

Ndakamutarisa hangu ko zvaaitoshinga kkk. I just smiled ndikati

"Maita henyu basa."

"Woow! Beautiful smile. You are so so beautiful. That guy is so lucky."



Ndakaramba hangu ndakanyarara kuti nyaya iyoyi isaramba ichienderera mberi ndaitoona ndichizotadza kumiririra nhema dzandanga ndataura. Ndaiona hangu kuti aitura achitarisa dress rangu rebasa. Ndakatoona kuti aiva neimwe mibvunzo yaingoperera parurimi. Takazofamba hedu tichitaura dzimwe nyaya dziri general. Anga asiri munhu anonyanya kutaura hake. He was soft spoken, ever smiling and aitoratidza kuva very humble. All these attributes are very rare kuvarume vazhinji especially akangoziva kuti he has the looks, zvobva zvatoperekedzana nekuzvida nepride ipapo.

"Saka ini ndinonzi Christopher. May I know your name?"

Ndakambopindwa zvakare memweya uya wekureva nhema asi hameno zita rangu rakangotsvedza parurimi rwangu.

"KuHarare uri kunanga papi chaipo?"

"Ndiri kunanga kuHarare hospital, mama collapsed 2 days ago saka vakatorwa kuhotel kwavaiva vakaendeswa kuHospital. "

"Ndimai vako here vekubereka. Ko why blaz vasina kuenda newe pane kukukwidza malifts."

"Dad vakarwarawo same day vaka admitwa kuclaybank hospital nezuro. Saka I decided kuti ndiyende hangu ini kuHarare ndinoona kuti situation yakamira seyi. Maybe vachatevera havo vamboonawo kuti baba vava seyi. "

"How old are you?"

"Sixteen"

"Ummm I think I'm missing something here."

Haana kuzoramba hake achibvunza nezveupenyu hwangu ndikati Mwari maita henyu. Patakanoipinda kuHarare time yanga yatova 3.

Mkoma Chris ndokumbira munondiburutsirawo pandinowana cab inonondisvitsa pahospital chaipo. I know nothing about Harare saka ndoty kurasika."

"I thought kuti une hama muno kuHarare kwauchazenge uchigara ka ini. Saka uchange uchizvifambisa seyi.?"

"I will cross to that bridge ndasvika pariri. What is important to me right now kusvika."

"Ummm Christabel, zvaunofunga nezvaunoita hazvitomboenderani ne age yako. Of which I'm not sure you told me your correct age. "

"Its easier to accept ,fit in and work with the situation on the ground. Kutotamba inorira ndiko kuti zvitofamba."

Zvekunondisiya pa mataxi hazvina akazombotaura nezvazvo mota yaingorohwa chinyararire. Ndakazoshamisika tichisvika pa Harare hospital. Ndakanzwa kutyiswa nekuita kwamkoma ava. Ndakadzika ndisina kuzvibvuma ndikapfugama pasi mumavhu chaimo ndikadonhedza misodzi. Ndakakudza Mwari zvizhinji ndikati ndikapfugama mu car park, pandakaonawo kuti mota ya Chris yanga yakapakwa pa VIP bay. Ndakaona kuti there is no other time yandaizotenda nayo Mwari vanga vatondiratidza ukuru hwavo.

"Ko INI ndiri aniko Jehovah zvamunondirangarira. Iyemi munoti panoperera pfungwa dzedu ndipo pamunotangira imi Mwari. Mwari imi you make a way where there seems to be no way, munoita kunyangwe nzizi murenje, zvoshamisa ndiro Zita renyu, I've seen your faithfulness God, ndazviona Mwari wangu makatendeka. Makatendeka Mwari . words may fail me, asi ndinogoti mazviita henyu Mwari. Mazviita Mwari, mazviita zvoshamisa."

Mashoko akandiperera ndikasara ndongogomera. Ndakazonzwa kubatwa pabendekete ndakasimudza musiri ndakaona Chris akanditendekera ruoko rwake. He helped me to stand akandibata maoko ose.

"Its OK Christabel. Now ini ndava kuda kumhanya kubasa. Zita ramama ndiyani ndoda kusiya ndakubatsira zviite easy."

Ndakatora phone ndichida kufonera mkoma ndichibvunza madetails amama. Ndakaona phone yadzima APA ndanga ndasiya charger yacho.

Chris akazviona akaburitsa phone yake akandipa. Vakati tiende pa reception ndozofona later.. Respect yaaipiwa yakandishamisa. Akangosvika akataura kuti mai vaka collapse Ku hotel akatoudzwa pavari pasina kana kubvunzwa zvakanwanda. Takaenda kuward kwaiva namama ndikawana vakagara. Takasvika naChris visit isina kana kuwana ndikaona kuti kune vamwe vanhu vane nyembe dzavo chokwadi.

Ndakavakwazisa mama vairatidza kuva nani. Muward mavaiva maiva musingaratidziki zvakanaka hamo. Doctor akataura na Chris paside akaudzwa kuti paiva pasina kana zvizhinji zvanga zvaitwa paidikwa mari. Asi Chris paakangotaura kuti ndimai vake pakamhanyiwa mhanyiwa kuti mama vabatsirwe. Handina kuvaudza nezveurwere hwekumashure kwandanga ndabva ndaida kutangawo ndaona kuti vaita nani. Ndakazonzi ndibude ndozopinda nevamwe pa visit. Phone yavo yakarira ndakuda kubuda ndikasiya vari paphone. Takabuda tese nachris achiti ava kumhanyira kubasa handina kuziva kuti kupi.

"Chisara nophone iyoyo ndodzoka ndichiitora pandinodzoka ndaitira kuti uwane kutaura nevanhu vekumba . mama ndavasiya in best hands she will be fine. Pane matests anoda kuitwa urgently before she starts treatment. Rega ndimhanye kubasa ndodzoka ndichikuona.

Ndakanogara hangu pamumvuri ndikafonera mkoma. Mashoko andakaudzwa

ndakabaiwa pamoyo chaipo. Kuudzwa mashoko ephone yandisina kutombokumbira. Ndakarwadziwa ndikazviudza kuti handisi kuzoicharger Fon iyoyo. Pandinovaona zviri nani ndivadzose vasaramba vachirwadziwa nemari yavo. Pandaka dzokera mukati pa visit ndakawana mama vasisipo pabed pavo hanzi vachinjwa vakaiswa kumwe mushure mekuenda futi pa comma after she had received a Fon call. Ndakaratiidzwa kwavaiva kwanga kuri nani asi state yavaiva manje ndiyo yakandityisa. Ndakatora a few pics ndichida kutumira mukoma ndichivati kana dad vava nani ngavauye kuHarare. Asi ndakafunga mashoko avo nekuda kwefon ya Chris ndikatosviba moyo. Ndakangovaudza kuti ndiyo state ina mama ndikavatumira mapics nepekuzovawana. Ndakabva ndablocka completely ndaitya kuramba ndichiudzwa mashoko. Chris akabva asvika ipapo achimhanya zvakaipa akati afonerwa achiudzwa situation. Ndakabva ndamudzose phone take ndikati no one should call me on his phone to avoid mashoko. Akapinda mukati INI ndikasara panze. Pasina time ndakaona ambulance ichisvika maparamedics achimhanyidzana nemastretcher beds. Chris akasvika akati ndipinde mumota tinosangana namama kumberi. Ndakanzwa hana kurova asi hapana zvandaigona kuita. Ambulance ichibuda isu tichitevera kumashure. Takasvika pane imwe hospital iri kwainzi kuBelgravia ikaita batai batai ipapo. Vanhu vandaiona vazhinji vaiva varungu. Chris akati ndimbosara mumota. Akamhanya mukati ndikasara ndichibata munamato wakasimba . pakaita almost 2 hrs pasina adzoka INI ndiri pandima chete yemunamato. Ndakazooka Chris adzoka akapfeka dust coat rewhite . so this guy is a doctor? Why zvisina Ku clicker mupfungwa dzangu patasvika kuHarare hospital? Akasvika akapinda mumota

"Pliz mkoma ,all I want to hear now is that she is fine."

Akamboramba akanyarara akazoti

" things are not looking good. Mama needs a kidney transplant all her kidneys are not functional. But until pachizowanikwa donor she has to go for dialysis every week. vachambosara pano for tonight tozooka kuti zvakamira seyi mangwana."

Akazondiudza kuti ndaizonovata kumba kwavo ndozouya mangwana. It was a 5 minute drive kubva pahospital APA. Ndakazozivawo kuti it was a private hospital and one of the best. Ndipo zvakare paishanda Chris. He had settled mabills ekuharare hospital. Pamba pachopaityisa nekunaka ndakatomboty kuburuka mumota. Kwanga kwasviba and I expected kuwana pamba Paine vamwe vanhu. But panga pasina kana 1.

"Welcome to my humble cabin. "

Wooow, vamwe vanhu vagere pasi pano.

"This is my home . I bought it last year when I was preparing for my wedding."

Ndakatombotarisa ndichiti ndichaona mapics kumadziro emuchato.

"But the one who had stolen my heart decided to run away with my best man. They are in USA now." Ndakamunzwira tsitsi. Akazondiratidza mandaizovata maiva ne ensuit. Chero kwaana mkoma Dillan kwaisara Pasi. Pandakadzoka kunogeza ndakawana food yava ready. Ndakaudzwa kuti pana aunt vanouya kuzoita basa vosiya vabika.

The following day doctor Chris vakati ndimbosara ndakazororora ndozoenda kuvisit ya 3. Vakazotuma driver kuzonditora. Hospital yanga yakanaka iyoyo veduwe. Vakangondiratidza kwaiva namama. Ndakaenda ndikavhura door and closed it behind me. The situation has never changed changa changochinja is that vanga vava in a more luxurious place. Ndakavatarisa and she was helpless. Ndakabatwa neshungu and I moved closer to the bed. Ndakadhonza chair ndikaisa nechekumusoro kwavo. Ndakatora ruoko rwavo and ndikarubata indeed she seemed lifeless. misodzi yangu ikabuda and suddenly a song came on my lips.

"🎸🎸🎸 Ngatikudzeyi Mwari , nemoyo inofara , tsitsi dzake ihuru, dzinoitirwa isu" I went on singing until I started singing in tongues and this was my first experience.

Ndakazopatika kunyika yandaiva ndega na mweya mutsvene ndakanzwa kumbundirwa from behind. And suddenly I felt a movement paruoko rwamama rwandanga ndakaisa padama rangu.

Vanorarama here mai Dee?

Ko ambundira shumirayi ndiyani?

# CHAPTER 3

## TETE MAVIS (MAI VALEE )

Ndichinoti padoor ndakanzwa phone kurira mupurse. Ndakaiburitsa ndikaitarisa ndikaona riri rimwe line raishandiswa kuisa mari yemarentals ekumashops nesaloon. Ndakangoritengera izvozvo and hapana umwe wandakambopa number idzodzo kunze kwevanhu vandakatengesera property yababa Shumirayi. Most of the times raingogara riri inactive ndaiitira kusazotsvagwa and ndiyo number yangu yoga yavaiva nayo. Zvandaiita ndezvekuti ndaingoriita on month ends for a few minutes ndoita transfer all the money inenge yapinda into my other line ndobva ndatoridzima. Saka manheru ndakacheke kuti pane mari yakapinda here since ndanga ndava netime ndisina kumbocheke. Ndakabva ndazongorivarawo kuridzima.

Ndakangoitarisa kusvika yakata apa ndanga ndotyeka kuti ko zvaitaseyi kuzondifonera asi vakazviona kuti mapapers ndee fake?

Ndakazvituka kuti ko ndakazorivara seyi kuridzima. Ko ivo vaizivaka kuti iline rekungoisa mari hariite kufona ko handiti ndiri kuCanada here.

Pakarepo pakabva papinda text message yakanzi

"Makadii zvenyu? I'm Dillan Mpofu. Just checked ndikaona number yenyu ichiita. Could you please answer my calls titaure. Its still to early now but I will call at eight titaure. My dad asked me to transfer money into your ecocash account. Ndeye property yamakasiya mati igotengeswa. Bed, wardrobe, stove, fridge netumwe tudiki tudiki. If possible come or tell me kwamuri tizonyorerana agreement of sale"

Panga paipa zvino. Ndakazvituka nenyaya yekuva careless kwangu. Ndakabva ndangopindura ipapo ndikati

"On my way to Bulawayo. Booked an 8:00 flight back to Canada. I had come for a funeral."

Ndisati ndati send mari yakabva yapinda \$3000. Kune vamwe vanhu vane mari dzavo chokwadi. Pazvinhu zvacho ini ndaitarisira 1000 or less. Yangu yerwendo ndaiva nayo \$6000. Ndaida kuti pandopinda muHarare ndotenga marands yose ekunobatsirika mberi. Saka \$3000 yakapinda ndakabva ndangoiita forward mufon ma Lee ndichibva ndashandisa line raasina kublocker ndikatumira msg ndikati ape Shumie mari yacho ndichibva ndatobvisa line racho. Ndakanyatsokiya madoors ose ndikaisa makey Pasi pe mat. Ndakafonera auntie vaisimbotishandira ndikavati vauye kuzogara pamba ini ndafamba rwendo. Vakafara zvekuti nekuti kwavari vanga vasinawo kugara zvakanaka. Ndaiziva hangu kuti na auntie ava zvinhu

nemusha zviri safe. Chikafu chaivapo nemabasics aitopedza gore. Kana vaizodawo luxury vaizozvionera. Ndakabva ndavaisira pay yavo ye 6 months ko afamba apotaka.

Ndakatora jeep yandanga ndichangobva kutenga ndiyo yandaizoenda nayo. Dzimwe two ndakasiya ndadzikiira mugarage ndakatozviudza kuti dzava kufanira kudzokera kumuridzidzi wadzo. Ndakanyora note ndikasiya ndaisa pa each driver's seat ndikati

"Shumirayi

These cars belong to you . may God keep you. Find a place in your heart to forgive me. I've been a bad auntie, cruel and selfish. Please forgive me. Hope we will meet again."

Ndaitonyatsoziva kuti hakuna mumwe kana 1 aizoita access to those cars kunze kwake iye na Lerato. Saka one way or the other msg yake aizoiona chete no matter after how long.

Ini moyo wangu wanga usisiko kujoni nekuda kwemararamiro andakamboitako. Asi chakandisimudza kuti ndiendeko was the embarrassment and humiliation that was knocking at my door. Kumashops chaiko ndanga ndisisaendi nekuda kwenyadzi. Zuva one randakamboendako after court ya honorable vamwe mai vane mwana akabhinywa na MP vakandijambira ndikadhonzwa ne weave hanzi maibatsirana nebhinya renyu. Asi Mwari vangandipupurira kuti iniwo hapana chandaiziva pakubhinywa kwerudhende rwezvana zvitoko. Chandaiziva inyaya yekubhinya kwaakaita mwana wake asi akanditi his daughter seduced him saka semunhu wenyama zvakamukurira.

Asika zvainetsa kubvuma kuti handizvize nekuda kuzoda kubata mwana wangu. Nyaya yanga yatekeshera nyika yose ichitaurwa nepakasiyana siyana. Kana simba rekuzvi defender ndakarishaya. Mazuva mashoma anga apfuura ndanga ndava kungogara ndakazvivharira . I cursed the day randakasangana na MP. Ndivo vakauya nepfungwa yekugadzira mapepa ekutengesa property yaTwin brother wangu, ndikataudzave kunzwira mwana wake tsitsi. Kutaura chokwadi shumirayi handina kumutora nekuda kwetsitsi ayewa. Dai dzaiva tsiye nyoro ndingadayi ndakamutora mazuva akafa vabereki vake. Asika ndanga ndazvi gadzirira ka territory kangu kemutambara kede kekuti anyone who would want to trespass aizosangana neni Mavis Chifamba. Chero Mbuya Shumie vakamboda kuteverera nyaya yemba yekugweru ndakangovaudza maviri chete ane weight zvekuti ndinovimba kuti akanyatsogara pamoyo chaipo ekuti ndofunga chero kwavari kunyikadzimu vachiri kungomadzeya. Vakazoshaya havo 2 days after ndava pakurira kudya kwenzeve nemoyo asi ndaitoda kuvapakurira seconds.

Shumirayi kumutambira kwandakaita yaiva nyaya yekuti MP vadyire vagogona kusiyana nemwana wangu. Zvaitika pana Lerato zvaindirwadza samai asi ndakashaya zvimwe zvandingaita. Ndaingoda chete kuti Lerato apedze A level yake

anenge achikwanisawo 18 years ndobva ndamuyambutsa border oenda kuna baba vake. Chandaiziva ndechekuti aitopasa chete zvekuti haaizononyanyotamburi sezvandakaita ini ndakaona nhamo tsvuku yekuti chero dayi paiuya aiti kotama imbwa yangu iseve ndikupe chouviri ndaitobvunza kuti ingani imbwa dzacho ndidzisevhise.

Kutambira kwandakaita Shumirayi ndaitova ne hidden agenda yangu kwete kuti kumuda. But now I realise kuti its my duty to love her, to protect her, to provide for her , to nature her, but ndakadya manonoko. Its now too late. Ndava kudemba all the wasted years.

Jeri ranga ronhuwirira manje zvekuti chero dayi ndaizozama kuisundira MP nyaya yacho yaitondibata neniwo kunyanya. Nemabatiro andakaita Shumirayi ndakatoona kuti kundiregerera chaiko hapana.

Yandaizoita ndiyo chaiyo inonzi from hero to zero. Ndigonyarira payi.

Ndakazongofunga kuti instead yekunosiya mota kuborder zviri nani ndinotsvaga kwekuichengetesa muHarare ndoudza Lerato agonotora. Ndicho chinhu chega cheziya rangu chandaigona kumusiira.

Ndakarova mota pachikomuredhi chaipo zvekuti 8:00 ndanga ndichipinda muharare. Ndakananga kuPolice camp ndiko kwandakaona kuri safe ndikasvika ndichikumbira kusiya mota yangu. Ndakaburitsa chitupa zvese neregistration book remota vakaona kuti zveshuwa ndeyangu. Ndakabva ndavapa Zita nephone number ya Lee ndikati ndiye aizotora mota. Pandaitora chitupa mupurse pane chakandivhundutsa asi ndikangozvibata. Ndakaona kuti ndika panika ndomutsa zvirere. Ndakati ndichingoti budeyi ndokuvhura purse yangu ndichida kuona kuti zvandaifunga ndizvo here. And ndizvo chaizvo zvaivapo. Passport yangu manga musina. Ndakazofunga kuti pandakaiburitsa ndichidaira fon handina kuzoidzorera. Zvoreva kuti yanga yasara njanja chaiko. Ndakamboda kuridza mhere ndikaona kuti kutamba nenguva. I had to think very fast. Ndakafamba zvekuzvishingisa ndikasvika panokwirirwa mabhazi ejoni. Ndaiva ndongodzungaira zvaitooneka kuti paita zvekushungurudzika apa. Conductor werimwe bus akabva ati

"Pane vasina zvikwanisiro here tibve tatogadzirisa pano."

Ndakaona vanhu vakati wandeyi vachienda paseri pebus paiva naconductor uya. Ndakateverawo paya ndikaona kuti taitosvika 10 .pakasvika rasta vanga vakapfeka jean rakachekwa chekwa nezibhachi. Takazoudzwa paya kuti R6000 kusvika Jo'burg. Vamwe vakamboda kuchema chema vakaudziwa kuti saka ngavanotora mapassport kuti vagofamba zvachipapa. Ini chero dai vakati R10000 I was prepared. Takazonzi hatisi kuenda nebus taizokwira imwe transport. Takaendwa nesu about 100m kubva patanga takamira tikawana pakamira zimota rinenge rechingwa tikaiswa imomo.



Ndakangoti kuda naconductor vanozivana nekuti imwe mari akapiwa pane yatakabhadhara. Rakarohwa zimota tirimo mudende imomo usingatombooni kuti wakanangepi. After about 8 hrs ndakazongonzwa kuti road yatava kufamba inonzwikwa kuti haisisiri tara uye yakanyangara. Kubva ipapo takafamba almost 45 mins-1 hour. Mota yakamira tikaburuka. Road iya yanga isisapfuuriri ndipo payaiguma ipapo. Paitovawo nevamwe vaivapo zvekuti tose taisvika 50.

"Vabereki ini ndaguma pano. Pane vachakutoraiwo kuenda mberi. "

Pakabva pasvika varume vaviri ndokutaurirana nadriver uya vakasvitsana mari ipapo. Takazofamba nemusango about 1 hr tichibva tasvika parwizi rwaitoshinyira. Varume vava vaviri ndivo vai controller vanhu over 50. Takayambuka takakorekera nemuchiuno dzamara tayambuka mhiri. Tichingoyambuka ndiye dhumha dhuma nemagumha guma. Vaityisa kutarisa seumwe aiita semukuru wavo ziso rake raiita serakambobuda rikasazodzoserwa mushe. Padivi peziso racho paiva nemastitch aityisa. Pakasechwa munhu mari dzichitorwa. Ndaona paipa kudaro ndaka funga \$300 yandanga ndakaisa mubra iri mukaplastic . ndakangoitora ndokukanda mumuromo ndokubva ndatoita deaf and dump ipapo ndakuto shandisa sign language. Takasechwa kushaya kana pakasara. Vana vacheche vaingobatwa pampier richidhedwa nebanga richizunzwa zunzwa. Kuri kutsvaga mari. Vakadzi taikururiswa mapants tichipinzwa ruoko kusvika chanza chaperera. Seni ndanga ndakajaira to exercise my PC muscles kuti nzira yababa isangoita gaba igare iri tight, ndakapotsa ndaridza mhere. Ndakanzwa mweya wangu kuenda kure chaiko. Akazonyanya kundiuradza musikana wataifamba naye aiva zera nana Lee. Akangozvuvirwa seri kwechikwenzi tikangonzwa ochema chimhukutira ariko kuratidza kuti akavharwa Muromo. Baba vaiva vapota naye seri ikoko ndivo vaikwama ndimi nedzinoyera kuita semunhu anga afa nenhomba. Mwana akazobva ikoko otatanyara ivo baba vachitovhara zip ziya riri teu teu. Ndakanzwa mweya wangu kuenda kure chaiko ndikafunga mwana wangu kuti ndakamutadzira kudenga nepanyika. Ndakafungawo Shumie wandaيدا kuti abvarurwe nezibango raMP iroro. Ko vanga vakasenga zve kuita kunge tsapo yechimera.

Ndakamboda kumuti huya pano ndichida kumunyararidza ndikazofunga kuti gara zviya handi tauri. Vakazongo verevedza nemusango shuwa dzaitova mhuka chaidzo. Vachingoti pote pakasara pakaita mariro. INI ndakanga ndatorerwa mari yose ne watch. Phone yakararama nekuti ndanga ndakaidzima iri mukahomwe kemukati kati me purse. Ini ndaisachema mari asi kuti mufaro wekuti ndasiiwa ndiri mupenyu. Tanga taudzwa hedu before kuti rwendo urwu makasa kuruza kana kuhwina. Vakomana vava vakazobudikira vakatisimbisa kuti tinosvika chete. Ndakasimuka ndikaenda pamusikana uya anga ongogomera neshungu. INI ndaditonzwa kurwadziwa nekupinzwa ruoko and I could imagine her pain. Ndakamubata ruoko ndikatora ka gubhu kemvura kaiva mu bag rangu renhumbi dzanga dzangoti mwarara. Ndakatora towel rangu nyoro ndikamusesedza kuenda seri kwegwenzi rimwe iroro. Ndakawana paine zicondom zi extra large chairi ndikangoti at least



afunga kushandisa protection. Ndakamuvhura makumbo ndikamu dira dira mvura akayuwira mwana, but waiona kuti mwana akashinga considering zera rake nerwendo rwaakapindana narwo. Ndakamupukuta ndichiita zvekuseva seva netauru ndikanzwa oti

"Nhayi mai wangu vakafa ndarwadziwa ini."

Anga aita kutsemukira mwana. Ndakatora kaface towel kuti aite pad nekuti ropa raingodzinina . ndakamuzora lotion kuti tiwane mafambiro chete.

Takazorusimudzira pasina nguva takabva tasvika pane kamwe kadust road. Takanzi tigare pasi pemuti nechemusango mbichàna. Takanzwa sound yemota ichiuya ndokuona rori ichisvika. Varume vataifamba navo vakabuda vakanotaura nemunhu werori uya. Vakadzoka vakati kwaidikwa vanhu vaizoenda kupurazi hameno kuti kupi. Ini ndanga ndazvipira kuenda zvino nemurwere wangu takatadza kujambira my lorry ikazara tikasara tiri vatatu nevamwe mai vakaita vechikuru.

Kunze kwanga kwachisviba zvino asi vakomana kaya havana kutisiya. Umwe wacho ndiye aingofona hameno aitaurwa naye. Isu taingova seri kwegwenzi kuya. Kuna 10 usiku ndipo patakazoonza malights emota. Pakasvika Nissan hardbody twin cab zvikanzi Jo'burg straight. Pavanhu vose ndini ndoga ndaiva nemari. Ndakatozobhadharira vamwe vangu vaviri varume kaya vanga vatorerwawo mari yose pasisina yekuti tiende mberi. Handina kuona chiedza chazvo nekuti pataka robhewa vanga vasipo hameno pavanga vahwanda. Vakazodzoka pascene nyaka nyaka yapfuura. Hatina kuzopfuurira mberi navo vakabva vatodzokerera ipapo. Ini ndakangopinda mumota nekuita flat. Ndakazomutswa ndikatovhunduka kuona the shock of my life. Handina kumborota kuti tingazosangana zvakare.

Ndiyani akaonekwa na Mavis?

Zvichafamba seyi pajoni paakamboona ngwavaira akapedzisira aita yese yese?

# CHAPTER 4

## MRS MPOFU (MAI DILLAN)

Ko baba Dee ndaizovaudza kuti ko madocuments akadyiwa neyi? Yakava hondo mupfungwa mangu zvekuti pandakanzwa voti vava kuda kumashandisa ndakapererwa. Dai zvaiita kunyorera mamwe ne pen ndaingotsvaga mumwe munhu ane handwriting yakanaka ndoti andinyorere mamwe.

He had trusted me kuti ma important documents iwayo are safe with me. Havana kutoziva kuti handina kuto mboita two years ndiinawo mumba. I was doing it for him ivo vaisatozviziva vaingoti mapapers ari safe. Iniwo handina kumbofunga kuti madhiri acho achanonoka ndaingoti achaita chop chop.

Zvakafamba zvakadayi, mai Lisa zvaiita sedambe pavaiti vanoda kuita severe wangu. Ndakazooka kuti vari serious mushure mekunge vandibatsira to seek medical assistance kuzobatsira baba dee. After accident yavakaita kubasa kwavo he was told kuti havachazokwanisi kuita mwana zvakare. Zvakanetsa zvakananyanya zvekuti takambozama kufamba kwakasiyana siyana nekumadoctors. Mari ndiyo yaititserera zvekuti we ended up losing hope. Mai vaLisa suggested kuti vatitsvagire specialist from abroad azovabatsira. Mari yacho yakataurwa aiva makunun'unu chaiwo and she offered to pay the bill. Vakati ivo mari taizoidzosera with interest. Ndakatoona kuti ndiisvitse kuna Mhofu yaiva non starter. Iniwo handina kuziva kuti chirimbani chandazviteera. Iniwo I needed mwana so badly. Ivo mhofu vaigara vachindisimbisa kuti Dillan na Derrick are enough asi ndakatoona kuti yaiva statement nekuti at one time he suggested zveku adopta a baby girl. Izvi ndizvo zvandakaramba zvekuchengeta mwana weumwe munhu agozobvutidzana nhaka nevana vangu bodo.

Vakandisimbisa bhururu vangu vakati zvaizoita nekuti vaiitira vakwasha vavo richingoita sejee. Nyaya iyi yainyanya kutambika pauviri hwedu varume vaisapinzwa pazviri. Baba Lisa vaiva ne registered micro finance yaikweretesa mari mutown apart from many other businesses he owned. Saka takazobvumirana kuti mai vaLisa vandimirire ndipiwe loan . Pakutanga hazvina kumbonetsa mongozivawo mabusiness evatema anorawa nehama neshamwari. Instead of following the right procedure yekuti I produce collateral ini ndakangoshandisirwa trust sasahwira wa madam. Plus baba Lisa wovanga vakangovata vata mukadzi ndiye aitonga. Vaiva murume kunze uko asi kana vava kumba waitosara padiki kuti ko chingochinjanaika baba vapfeke havo pitikoti nekuti vaiita kugarwa matunduru chaiko. Wakangova muromo mumwe mari ichibva yatobuda \$8 000. This was excluding plane ticket and accommodation. Zvanga zvakaoma hazvo asi kutaura chokwadi ndanga ndisina kana plan yekuti ndoidzosera seyi. Ndaingoti hameno

tichazviona.

Specialist akauya and operation yakaitwa was very successful. Ndiko kuuya kwakaita Daphne. Mai Dillan ndakavatsindidza kuti vanongoti vatibatsira. Ndanga ndakataimira mari dzaMhofu dzekubasa dzanga dzisati dxabuda kuti ndipo pandaizoita maths ipapo. Mongozivawo zvemunyika medu ukasakunya mari dzacho dzinogona kurova kana kuzobuda usisaidi. Magratuities avo akatozobuda Daphne ava ne 6years.

Ndisati ndagaya maths dzekuti mhofu ndovapinda nedzipi ndiwane kuvatsotsa mari yekubhadhara chikwereti changa chakurisa zvekusvika Ku \$25000 nekuda kwema interest pakabva paita mukana wemunhu akati ari kuenda over seas saka aitengesa property yake yose. Ndakaonesa baba namai Lisa mamiriro anga akaita zvinhu nekuti ivo vaitonyatsoziva kuti mari dzababa Dee dzakabuda ndakuchifanira kubhadhara chikwereti. Ndakambosvikan pakuomerwa ndikambofunga kuudza mhofu chokwadi asi ndakatoona kurambwa chaiko. Vana Dillan naDerrik vanga vatova majaya anoyevedza ekuti waitoona zvisikana kuchurch zvichitomirizika mirizika.

Ndakaonesa mai Lisa kuti kana zvichibvira vatotiwedzera \$10000 yaishota tisasikirwe nemukana. Apa ndipo pakachizova baba Lisa too involved manje. Vakandidana kumba kwavo for a meeting kuGweru east. Ndakatonzwa mai lisa voudza murume wavo zvekuti vana vedu vawanane. Nguva yose handina kumbenge ndazvifungira kuti vangazosimbisira nyaya yacho ndaingoti kufara. Baba Lisa vakaratidzawo kufarira nyaya yacho zvakananyanya vakatoti vava kutibatsira kuti upenyu hedu husimukire mwana wavo agowana ugaro hwakanaka. INI ndakagayawo kuona kuti chikwereti handichatombochigoni saka deal iri ndiri raitoita. Instead yekutsvaga mari yandisina kwandoziva kwekuiwana kutokunya kuti ndivape mukwasha ndoozvaitoita. Takataura nyaya yacho tikazobvumirana kuti vaizondipa \$10000 yaishota togadzirisa zvaidiwa. Asi vakati kuti ivo vave nechokwadi kuti hapana anozoputsa chitenderano ndaizobatisa mapapers ose kwavari as collateral ozodzoka kana vana varoorana.

Asi pa agreement yatakasainirana yaiva yakanzi ndavapa mapapers nekuda kwemari yandakwereta kwavari yanga by that time yawandisa zvinotyisa.

Handina kuvhunduka nazvo nekuti ndakangoona Derrick wekunyarara iri walkover ndotodzoserwa mapapers.

Deal rakafamba tikava proud owners of a house and already established businesses mutown. My husband nekushanda nesimba akaexpanda zvaitotyisa. He gave me \$10000 kuti ndinodzose chikwereti handina kumuudza zve interests ndakangoti tabatsirwa semabhururu. Ndakatora mari iya ndikatoenda Ku Jo'burg kunohodha staff yangu imwe ndikaisa kubank. Ndakatovakumbira mari mhofu kuti vasazova suspicious.

Ndakazopindwa nechando pakajamuka Derrick. Ndakambozama kumu threatenena asi zvakashaya basa. Apa vabereki vaLisa vanga voisa pressure chaiyo manje. Derrick paakatiza pamba hamenowo kuti aripi kuti mupenyu here kana kuti akatofa. Ndakapedzisira kuchinzi anoda kuita data..

Saka my only hope now was Dillan. Handina kuda kumuudza direct ndaida kuti Lisa amu seduce iye odyira omumitisa zvisaita sekuti I'm involved. Ndakasvora zvakananyanya pakauya Christie ndakatoona ari a big hindrance mumaplan angu. She was all that a mother would want in a fine daughter in law. I admired her secretly but panga pasina imwe nzira . dai Daphne aiva mukomana ndaitoti zvangu zvakaibhadhara. Lisa aisatomboti pwee pana Christie aipetwa kazana kanozanirana. Asi kutoti zvangu zvifaye Christie has to be out to the picture for the time being.

Dillan paakatsika madziro ndipo pandakazoonda manje. Apa the more we delayed the greater the pressure yaibva kuna vabereki va Lisa. They were also threatened na Christie zvekuti vakatomboti ndimudzinge. I developed hypertension zvekuti ndanga ndongogara ndiri kwachiremba. Ndaiti ndikava stressed ndaibaiwa paside pedumbu nepano pamoyo hana yangu yotanga kurova zviri arbnormal then sweating.

Saka pakazobvunzwa mapapers ava makore asiri panzvimbo ndakatoona kuti hakuna imwe nzira but kutombobva panzvimbo ndozodzoka mhopo yaserera. Ndakamboita pfungwa yekunogara Ku Botswana kune imwe cousin yangu. Asi pakazobuda mukana we Dubai ndakakudza Mwari. Ndakaronga kubva earlier just to avoid Mhofu. I checked in Ku Sheraton hotel ndikabhadhara two days and two nights dzandaizogarapo. Hapana hapo chakaipa chandaifunga izvo zvanga zvisiri zvangu. Kwaitongovawo kupererwa.

Saturday afternoon ndaingonzwa kusurukirwa. Ndakatoona kuti kuva ndega kwaitokonzeresa kuti ndinyanye kufunga zvakananyanya. Kuma 2 ndakati regayi ndimbobuda ndimbofurwa nemhopo. Ndichingobuda muroom mangu kana door handina kuzokwanisa kuti vhara. Ndakangoona rima handina kuzoziva zvakazoitika. Ndakazomuka ndiri kuchipatara musoro uchibanda zvakaipa. Nurse aivapo akandiudza kuti ndaifanirwa kuitwa matests akati wandeyi asi doctor anotizova attenda kana mari dzaiidikwa dzabhadharwa. Ndaingova munhu handina kana kutomboziva kuti zvinhu zvangu zvakaifambiswa seyi. Ndakangotiwo pachazofona vanhu vekumba ndipo pandichavaudza. Christie paakazosvika Sunday pavisit yezuva rovira ndakatovhunduka. The last person I expected to see. Akauya neumwe mukomana aibvundiwa kwazvo pachipatara apa. Wakangova muromo mumwe pakaitwa chipatapata ndikatochinjwa ward yandaiva ndikaiswa kuri nani. Ndakanetseka kuti ko maziviro andinoita Christie munhu uyu amuwanepi. Kutobvumirwa kupinda before visiting hour?

"Mama munoita zvakanaka ndiri kukunamatirayi munopora."

Soft spoken and eversmiling.

Akazobuda hake vakanzi vanozouya pa visiting time. Ndanga ndotonzwa kusimba chaiko zvekuti ndakatoona ndichi dischargwa day iroro. Ndakafunga mumoyo mangu ndikati I only need usiku humwe hwekuzorora ndotobata flight yangu the following morning. Ndakapiwa medication yangu and I was feeling much better. Baba Dillan vakafona . vakangonanga panyaya yavo yema documents vasina kana!kutombobvunza kuti ndiri seyi. Kureva kuti pamwe havazivi. Ndakatozovatsanangurira kuti Dillan akasvitsa msg asi INI ndini ndisina kumupa mapapers chete kwete kuti pane zvataironga pamwechete. Ndakangovati ndodzoka ndichivapa pane zvandakaregerera kumupa.

10 minutes before visiting hour ndakatamira message from baba Lisa mbune

"📧 we have seen kuti chibvumirano chedu charamba. Therefore we have decided to sell everything and recover our money. Don't answer now. Take your time. We are giving you 1 week yekuuya nemhinduro. Failure to do that ndakuudzai zvatichaita. "

Ndakangonzwa a sharp pain parutivi pangu ndokutoona rima handina kuzomboziva zvakaitika. Ndakatozopatika kuhope dzandairota. Ndakarota ndakakombwa ini nemhuri yangu, takakombwa nevarume vesimba vakabata zvombo zvinotyisa. Pavanga vo advancer tatoona kuti pedu patiperera ndakanzwa a voice from a distance

"Stoop!"

Patakacheuka takaona Christie akamira pakakwirira. Akangosimudza ruoko rwake rwerudyi and flames of fire struck varume vava vose vakaita murakatira. Those same flames that struck dead the enemy gave us power. Dillan akakwira kusvika panga paina Christie and they hugged and cried together kwechinguva. Vakazodzika ipapo vabatana maoko. Vanga vapfeka nguwo chena dzaitaya maziso kuona. Vakasvika pataiva vamwe vose tapfugama takakotamisa uso. Christie akatora ruoko rwangu akaisa kumeso kwake and marwadzo ose andainzwa kuhope ikoko akabva atama. Ndakaita sendagwinhiwa nemagetsi kubva nemuruoko rwaiva pachiso chake . ndakaita zvekuti vhaai ndikaona.....

Vachaita right here mai Dillan?

# CHAPTER 5

## DILLAN

Ndakambodzokorora kuverenga msg ya Christabel ndichiti pada ndakanganisa kuona bed number semunhu ane stress. Ndakatoona kuti ndipo chaipo. Kungoti takangonanga tisina kubvunza sevanhu vaiziva kwavaienda. To my surprise mama vanga vasipo patoiswa mumwe. Ndaka bva ndatopa conclusion yekuti mama hakuchina. Daphne ndiye aitondisimbisa ndinofunga inyaya yekuti anga anyanya kuchema shungu dzanga dzapera. Ini kunyanya kutambudzika hwaisava hugwara bodo. Ndaitova muhondo hangu ndega naGoriati mufiristiya wandanga ndakamirisana naye mberi kwangu. Nhamo hangu yaiva pakuti ko mama vakashaya vasina kugadzirisa mabororo avo ukama hwangu na dad hwaizomira seyi. Will he believe kuti handina chandinotombozivawo? Chimwe chaindirwadza inyaya yekuti ndipo paiva neupenyu hwadad ipapo. Losing those documents would mean losing a large portion of his estate. Saka yaisava nyaya yekuti I was selfish ndaingozvifunga ini chete aiwa asi kuti I was also concerned about him. Ndakakura ndichiona nhamo yataiva nayo tichikura, but baba vedu was very hard working man zvekuti nesalary shoma iyoyo vaiita mabhindauko kutiendesa to the best schools. Ndainzwa kuzarirwa chaiko kuti after all the effort and labor pfuma yavo yongoita mwararira. Ndakazama kusanganisa kuti saka mama vangadai vakaita zvekudii madocuments answer yacho ikaramba kubuda. Saka pfungwa yekuti vafe vasina kugadzirisa zvinhu yakandiitisa mudumbu. Ndakatonamata kuti musaita semuya meku Clay bank.

"Makawana maid akanaka fani anomira namai venyu kudaro. Ane rudo mwana uya zvekuti dai mai vava vasina kutiudza kuti ndi house girl INI ndanga ndatoti kuda mwana wavo kana kuti muningina wavo"

Umwe wacho akabva ari

"Ummmm haa ndamuchiva mwana uya. Zvino mwari vakangondipa marokwe oga oga ukaona ukaita muroora akaita seuya inenge wagarika."

"Ummmm but manhanyiro anga achiita doctor Chris ndaona sekuti vanodanana vanhu vava. Haaa after zvavawira zviya vanenge vapinda machena vazviwanira munyaradzi. Ko kufitana kwa..."

"Tiri kuda !kuziva kuti mama vedu vadii chete"

Zvakabva zvasvava zvichembere izvi zvaida kuti nditovata ndava pabed nebp.

"Mai venyu vaita worse just before visit. Yaah she wasn't looking good. Saka vachinjirwa Ku private hospital for better treatment."

Ndakazofunga kuti ko Christabel anga achandizivisa nepayi INI ndanga ndamudira magaramoyo. Ndakambozama phone iya ikaramba. Ndakazopiwa landline ndikafona.

"Doctor Chris speaking how may I help you ?"

Ndakataura nyaya yangu.

"Ndanga ndakatokumirirayi. Mama ndakaona kuti better tivaise at a better environment for better treatment. We did some tests on her and the results need family to make final decisions. So I will be waiting for you."

Takazoudzwa kwekuenda ndokutonangako. Takasvikirana nevisit ya 3 ndokunanga pareception. Takadirectwa kwaiva namama. This hospital was A class. Takasvika padoor pachos ndanga ndava kubvunda zvekuti handle yedoor chaiyo ndakaita yekubata memaoko maviri. Daphne ndakaona manje kuti kushinga kwese kwanga kwapera. Anga akuda kuchema chaiko. Ndakamubata ruoko zvakasimba ndichimusimbisa. Takamboita nguva takamira padoor. Mainzwikwa voice raiimba nechekure kure . Takanyahwaira tichipinda mukati and there laid my mom. Vari pa life support , lifeless. Ndakabatwa nemashoko ekambo kaiimbwa na Christabel. Akaisa chanza cheruoko rwamama padama rake. Ndakanzwa misodzi yangu kuda kubuda. Ndakazvibvunza kuti nhai does this girl have an ordinary heart or she has a heart of gold? Slow to get angry and quick to forgive. Ndakazvibvunza kuti dai aiziva mweya wetsvina waakarongerwa namama would she still be kind to her?

She was so taken away that she never noticed kuti pane vapinda. Ndakabaiwa pamoyo nemachemero aaiita achiimba nendimi. Ndakabatwa nemashoko aakataura pekupedzisira akati

"I have asked for many things from you Lord and you have never put me to shame. Now I ask for your favor my Father. Please bring her back. Give her another chance. Mukavatora Mwari munenge mandirwadzisa. Give me another chance Lord, to show her how much I love her. To show her that I appreciate her. Another chance to bond with the mother that you directed me to. Ndakuudzayi Mwari , my God who answers . "

Misodzi hangu yakabuda non stop. Daphne akaenda akamumbundira nekumasure asi akatozovhunduka paka screama Christabel

"Doctor, doctor, doctor"

Akambomhanya akasvika padoor akadzoka akazopressa button raiva paside pebed. In no time doctor vakabva vapinda nurse achitevera.

"Vaita movement paruoko"

She was so excited zvekuti she couldn't stop squeezing her hands and pacing up



and down . hatina kumbowana time ye kutaura na chiremba ava vakangopinda vachinanga pabasa. Takanzi timbobuda hedu panze tigozodaidzwa. Christie akangobuda achifambisa haana chaakataura. Speed yaakabuda nayo takasara topinda my corridor iye atonyangarika zvekusaonekwa. Chero pandakabuda panze hapana munhu wandakaona. Zvaitoratidza kuti she was avoiding us. Zvainyatsova pachena zvekuti kana Daphne akazvionawo. Akafamba akauya pandiri akati

"Ko chii nhayi mukoma?"

Ndakamutsanangurira Daphne mabororo andanga ndaita.

"Aaaa hameno mkoma zvino zvoitwa seyi. Hamungadaroka mukoma after ataura wani kuti Fon yake yakapera moto .i ko zvino tanoita sevanhu vakazungaira tarasika nekuda kwekushaya communication"

Haana hake kutaura zvakawanda wanda, akangofamba akapota kuseri. Akaita nguva asina kudzoka ndokuzouya ava na Christie . Mwana wevanhu anga awedzera kunaka. Aifamba hake akagumbata maoko ake ndokuzoatupfunura asvika pandiri. Ini ndanga ndangosticker ndisisina shuwa kuti achiri iye Christabel wandinoziva here or atochinjwa hake ne harare. Ndakangoramba ndakazembera pamota kana kupfakanyika. Akasvika akapfugama akandimhoresa zvaanga ava nenguva asina Kuita.

"Makadii henyu mukoma Dillan?"

Handina kupindura ndakangomubata nemaoko maviri ndikamusimudza paanga akapfugama. Ndakaramba Ndakamubata nemaoko ose ari maviri. She smelled fresh zvekuti ndakanzwa shanje kundibata. Ndakatanga kubatanidza mashoko embuya dziya dzeku harare hospital. Ndakatoona mumaziso mangu Christabel ari mushower na doctor Chris. Saka anga ageza kupi. Ndakatozovhunduka ndanzwa oti

"Mukoma are you OK."

Ndakabva ndamumbundira kuvhara vhara

"Christabel wakaita hako ukatikavhira patanga tapererwa mezano. You were..."

Phone yakabva yarira muhomwe make. Ndakatonzwa netone yacho kuti haisi yake. Yaiva msg yanga yapinda mufon iya. Saka ndakatoona kuti ini ndini ndanga ndablockwa but I didn't blame her. Akangoverenga chinyararire akati

"Zvanzi huyayi Ku office kwa doctor"

Takatarisana nadaphne. Kutaura chokwadi Ndaioletya ini asi ndakatoona kuti ndini murume ndaifanira kutosimbisa vana.

"Christie, you are also family let's go."



Akamboramba ndikamunyengedza. Akazobvuma hake akatevera. Asi waitoona kusungikana paari. Takapinda ndikaona doctor vosekerera Christie.

"Maswera seyi?"

Ndi Christie uyu. Kureva kuti vanga vari vose vanhu ava.

"Ndaswera hangu dear. Hope driver haana kukunonotsa. Auntie vasvika nguvai?"

"Ummmm havana kuuya ava ndangoita zvandakwanisa ini. Ma keys ose ndauya nawo."

Apa aitambidza doc sumbu remakeys.

"you can keep those I've got another set. Might come home late nhasi ."

Ndakanzwa kupisa mumoyo mangu ndikangozvidzora hangu. Christie akazoti

"Ava vanonzi doctor Chris. Ndivo vakatumwa naMwari vakandibatsira zvakanyanya. Vakandipa lift mahara kusvika paHarare hospital. Handizivi kuti ndaizodii. Takawana mama vachingotambura pasina kana treatment yavakapiwa vari kumbombera mkoma Chris vakamiramira kuti vaiswe Ku private ward vakabatsirwa. Unfortunately vakazoita worse vakamhanya mhanya kuti vauyiswe kuno nezuro manheru. He paid all the bills dzekuHarare hospital nekuti hataigona kuvabvisa mabills asina kucleawa. Ndiko kuuya kwatakazoita namama pano. He also gave me accommodation. He is fighting kubatsira mama."

Akambomira kutura. Ko ini nyadzi dzanga dzondibaya hanguzve . ndakangosundira Christie handina kana kumbofunga kuti anovata payi kana kumu bookira hangu kuhotel. Ndakatoona kudzikira kwegraph kwanga kotoda kuti ndisunge dzisimbe.

"Ava makambovaona ka ava ndakambokuudzayi nezvavo. Vanonzi Dillan. Ava ndisisi vavo vanonzi Daphne."

Pakazoitwa manice to meet you asi ndanga ndava nehavi yekuziva kuti zvii zvakambotaurwa pamusoro pangu kuna doc izvo zvakangorambira parurimi. Pose patakasvika ndaiona hangu doc vakayeverwa na Daphne. Chero ipapa pakamboita nguva pane runyararo. Ndakazovabatikidza chaiko vakayeva mwana Wamai vangu. Ndakavatenda nezvese zvavanga vaita ndikakumbira account number yavo kuti ndiite transfer yemari dzavo dxose asi vakarambisisa hanzi kubatsirana.

"You have a nice lady here. Take good care of her."

Ummm airevesa here or ndaivharwa.

"mama vava stable now asi pane nyaya. Vaita renal failure. Ma kidneys avo ose haachashandi. Vanotoda kuitwa transplant but tichitsvaga a matching donor vanofanira kuitwa dialysis every week. Paitika miracle chaiyo nekuti right now

vakatogara vangoita semunhu amuka kuhope. Saka muchifanoita plan as family vangona kugara havo kumba kwangu vachiuya pano every week. Ndokunge makasunuguka nazvo. Asi kana muine imwe plan makasununguka henyu."

Izvi zvakandiremera pakuti Christie anenge ogara kuHarare namama kumba kwadoc ummmm. But I had no choice. Daphne anga atobuda anenge anga ava uncomfortable nematarisirwo aaitwa nadoc.

Takazonoona mama kutoita fit chaiko. Daphne akachema tikambundirana na mama.Christabel anga akazembera madziro hake akayeva.

Takazobva ndokuenda kumba kwadotor Chris ndiko kwatainorara. Mama vakanzi vambosara usiku ihoho. Christie was quiet zvakanyanya. Waitoona smile yake kuti ndeyekumanikidzira. Takasvika pamba pachu ndikapera mweya. Christie aingoudzwa maorders pafon .vakabika na Daphne hameno zvaizevezerwa. Ndakazonoratidzwa mandaivata yoo heaven on earth. Christie akasiya avhurira mvura yekuti ndigeze. Service yaaingoita tiri kugweru ndizvo zvaakaita. Akazodzoka neplastic ranga rakaputirwa ndokunditambidza.

"Makaita henyu mukoma ndakambobatsirika. Goodnight. Akabva atobuda. Ndakasara ndikavhura wanei mune phone yake yakadzima. Ndavata ndabatikana zvakanyanya. Kuseni ndichimuka ndakaenda kukitchen ndichida kunotsvaga mvura yekunwa. Ndakamuka ndichinzwa nyota ndinenge ndaida kubatwa neflue. Ndakasvika ndikaona Christabel na Chris vachi.....

Chatsvuka chikakwata

# CHAPTER 6

## SHUMIRAYI

Pandakanzwa movement paruoko rwamama rwanga rwakabata kumeso kwanga ndakaita zvekuuruka ndichimhanya kudoor . ndakazofunga ndava padoor kuti pane button randaiva ndaudzwa kuti ndinopressa if need arises. Ndakazoripressa and in no time chiremba vanga vapinda. Zvakangoita coincidence papfakanyika kwamama nemunhu akandimbundira nekumusana.

Daphne namkoma Dillan ndakatozovaona kuti varipo patakazonzi timbobuda chiremba vaite basa. Mkoma dillan pandakavatarisa ndakabva ndaona fake love chaiyo kubva pakutanga. Ndakafunga zvose zvavakandiitira ndikaona moyo wavo wakaremerwa zvakanyanya. Kureva kuti chose chavaiita vachiitira ini chaivarwadza pamoyo kungoshaya chete havo pekuzviturira asi pakangoita mukana chete sewakaitika pafon ndaimarongedzerwa magara moyo. Ndakarwadziwa kuti ko chandaiva ndatadza chii chaizvo chekusvika pakunzi ndishandise fon yakadzima nekuti yakadhura. Ndizvo zvazvaitoreva nekuti kana ndonzi washandisireyi fon yeumwe munhu just because ndakatengerwa inodhura. Ndonzi ndateverera fon yevaridzi haaa zvakaoma. Ndakabatikana pakuti apa ndiri kuyedza kubatsira ivo ndoudzwa mashoko. Ko vaireva here kuti update yaifanira kumira kusvika pandichazowana charger? Ndichibatsira mama vavo vanotoratidza kuti havatombondifariri zvavo. And that's how they say thank u. Effort yose yandaiita yaiva nyaya yekuti I wanted her to love me back sepamba pandaitarisira kuzogara nguva yakati rebeyi ndichigadzirisawo upenyu hwangu. Saka ndaifanira kutozvigadzirira nekuti hapana chinorema sekugara nemunhu waunotoziva kuti haakudi especially uri pamba pake. Unenge uchingokwenya mhino nekasiyanwa kuti unogona kungonzi tatenda taonana. I loved her with all my heart vaisazviona havo. Ndakatoona kuti ndofunga chero nhumbi dzavakatenga mkoma vaiti kana ndadzipfeka voti iri zi parasite. Asi kutaura chokwadi pazvose handina kana chimwechete chandakakumbira. Mbuya shumie vakandidzidzisa kuti I must be content nezvangu zvandinazvo nomatter how little. Ndakadzidziswa kuti vana vazhinji vanozopinda muchipfambi nenyaya yekusagutsikana nezvishoma zvàuinazvo woda kunonnavira zvinhu zviri out of your reach. Saka nambuya vangu we learnt to be content and bring the best out of what was in our plate. Gogo vangu nekuchembera ikoko vaita maclub ekudzidziswa kubika semudzimayi. Vaiti vakabika mavegetables ukapa muyenzi waifamba mbiri yekuti vakanyukura nyama mumuriwo. Ndipo pakatangira interest yangu yekubika ipapo. Vaiva nedzidziso yakanaka Mbuya vangu. Vaiva shirikadzi zvekuti vaigona kungoti ko chikafu chakanaka ndobikira ani ndisina murume. Asi vaitora nguva yavo kuita chinhu. Manje mazuva Lisa paaiva kumba akambozama hanzi food yaDillan ndobika ndega. Ndakazoseka ndakunzi chiuya ubike. Iko kusazonyara kusiya vasina kurasa iyo

chicken yanga yaita minced meat iyoyo. Waiona onion yakaita chamunyurududu muswimming pool yemuto, domasi rakatiwo yangarara kumahombekombe, mafuta achitizawo achienda kwawo rakaita ziziso one.

Patakabuda mu room maiva namama ndakangofambisa ndikabuda ndaisada zvekutaura moyo wangu wanga wakasviba . ndakangobuda hangu ndokupota seri kwebuilding ndikanogara ikoko ndaiziva hangu kuti doctor vaizofona pafon yavo yandaiva nayo ndanga ndisati ndaidzosera. Ndakanzwa shungu ndagara ipapo ndichifunga upenyu hwangu kuti huchazoveyi. Saka zvechikoro zvanga zvichazofamba seyi. Ipapo ndakabva ndafonera Prince tikambotaura zvedu nyaya ko tumacontacts tushoma twaiva munharembosha yamukoma yekudhura maningi iyi ndanga ndakatubata nemusoro. Prince akandiudza kuti anga ataura nemurume wamainini vake aidzidzisa kune imwe private college yaiva kumkoba inonzi Progress college. Saka aiti vakati vaikwanisa kuuya manheru after work toita 2 hours everyday 8pm to 9 pm. Then ma Saturday 10-12. Vakati aizondimirira tozotanga tose ndikamuti ayewa ngaatange ndozotora manotes kwaari. Takazotaura dzimwe nyaya achindiudza kuti mudhara fit and kicking. Ndakafara zvisingaiti akatondiudza kuti vatomboenda for a jog . vaitogadzirira kuuya kuHarare in two days time. Ndakafara kuti yaiva nyaya yekuti vazopa ivo final decision yekuti mama voitwa dialysis vachigara kuHarare here or vopota vachienda every week vachibva kumba kwavo kugweru. KuHarare INI kwanga kusinganyatsondiitiri nekuti kunotanga zvakare kujaira imwe environment zvanga zvakaoma plus ndaiva nemaplan asingadi kubva panzvimbo. Pane chaingondiudza kuti pa 15 malvin road ndipo pane breakthrough yangu. Ndaitoita munamato wekuti baba vauye vachiti road kugweru. Mkoma vanga vandirwadzisa havo but havasirivo vaifanira kublocka nzira yangu to my destination. Vakandibatsira zvikakwana so I had to stand on my own and fight my own battle ndosiyana nezvinhu zvevaridzi zvinozonetsa nemashoko anorwadza. Ndakangoerekana misodzi yava kuerera ndichifunga kuti saka zvinhu zvichazonaka riini . ndototangirwa na prince akauya zuro uno kuita musoro. Ndakatarisa kalife kairaramwa nebest Friend yangu Tari ndikabatikana. Ndakazovhunduka ndabatwa na Daphne pabendekete

"Something is really bothering you."

"Ndiri bhoo ini Daphne. Kutofunga hangu kuti mama vachapora here."

"Ummm matadza kana kumhoresa mkoma"

"Kkkk haaa pfungwa dzanga dzakandiwandira. "

Ndakatoona kuti chero mkoma vanga vanditadzira handaifanira kubva ndarasa hunu. Asi vaifanira kuzivawo zvinondifadza nezvinondigumbura mune zvakanaka.

Ndakazosiya vana vachiona mai vavo ndikanooneka Chris kuti tava kuenda. Aiva nemoyo wakanaka asi ndanga ndadzidza kuti sometimes relying on people hurts in the end saka ndaifanira kuziva boundary.

Ndakazoseka mkoma Chris vakundiraira room yandaizoshandisa namkoma Dillan vakati Daphne ovata mune yandakashandisa the previous night. Zvandaimbotaura kuti nhema dzinokusungirira. Ndakazongovati tichiri mkomana nemusikana hatisati tosheya room. Asi vakanyatsoonekwa kuti vasara vaine mibvunzo.

Patakasvika I served Daphne namkoma just like zvandongoita kumba . ko handiti ndaiva pabasa here. Ndakavata ndapa mkoma phone yavo. Chris ndaizomupa yake kuseni ndigare ndajaira kugara ndisina . ndakangobvisa sim card rangungu ndikamboriisa mune phone ya Chris and sent back \$1000 yavaiva vandipa handiti yanga isina kuzoshanda. Kuvimbika kwakangonakawo nguva dzose. Ndakavata naDaphne achindiudza kuti azobuda muoffice madoctor asisiri comfortable nekutariswa. Akatomboda kundibvunza nezvavo ndikatomubudira pachena kuti handina chandinoziva asi kuti aingova mutumwa kubva kuna Mwari.

Kuseni takamuka tikanamata naDee tiakatita basa very fast.ndakatanga kugeza ndikapfeka uniform yangu yekundigara maningi iyi. Dee akazoburitsa nhumbi dzangu mubag make akandipa asi ndakangomuudza kuti ndiri pabasa. Akadoyedza akanditadzirira ko ndanga ndatoziudza kuti kuavoida zvinopa stress is the way to go.

Ndakasiya Daphne akugezawo ndikaenda kukitchen. Ndaida kuzoona mkoma Chris pane zvandaida kutaura navo plus ndichivatendawo ndanga ndisati ndambo nyatsowana mukana wekuvatenda ndakadzikama. Ndakasvika vatochena chena vachitoda kudya cereal mukaka ndanga ndato boilisa.

"Mamuka seyi mkoma"

"I'm blessed dear kuneta chete. Zuro paya we had an all-night prayer kuchurch .ndanga ndiri supposed kudzoka na 5 but ndazofonerwa kuma 12 kwaita emergency kuhospital. Ndabva ndazongonanga kumba ndaona dzatova 3 am. Hamuna kunzwa kusvika kwandaita ndikaona kuti I mustn't disturb you"

Ndakazozivawo kuti vanopinda church ye UFIC inopindira panonzi pa city sports center saka vaiva neprayer yevakomana nanababa. Ummmm I admired that because vashoma vakomana vezera rake vari successful as he was vangasarudza kushumira Mwari. Mkoma Dillan chaivo vaisambotaura zvekuenda kuchurch handina kumboona pavakaenda kuchurch kubva ndichitanga kugara navo.

"Mkoma ndingambotaurawo neni here musati maenda kubasa"

"It's OK dear. Vamuka seyi mkoma vangu? Mkoma Dillan?"

Vaitaura vachitora kweva machair maviri vakamaisa akatarisana zvekuti patakagara mabvi edu anga akagumhana.

"Handisati ndavaona nhasi"

"Ummmm hard to believe"

Ndakaita sendisina kuzvinzwa hangu. Takazotaura zvandaيدا kutaura navo nekuvatenda. Vakazotora bowl yavo yema cornflakes zvikanzi

"Ndaisa cereal yakawandisa nemistake ndajaira kuitirwa na auntie. Come let's share."

Vakatora imwe spoon vakawedzera kuswededza chair yavo and we started eating from the same bowl. Vakazondibvunzawo nezve uniform ndikatogara ndamuudza kuti haatombozvinzwisisi better kutogara tarega kutaura nezvazvo. Plate yanga yakanyanya kuswederwa kwandiri saka vakadonhedzera pahembe pangu nemistake. Vakatora dishtowel vakatanga kundipukuta tikabva tanzwa

"excuse me. I'm sorry for disturbing. Can I have drinking water please?"

Serious yacho yanga yakarohwa yakaoma.

Vadonhedzera nemistake here doc ?

# CHAPTER 7

## DILLAN

They were so so so close. Chero imwe pfungwa yangu yaimboda kundiudza kuti ndiri kuita zvekumhanya kuita ruchengera asi apa ndakatoona kuti pane zviri kuitika or zvaitika. Zvidya zvandisati ndatombobatawo ndizvo zvaipuruzirwa naChris. Saka hunzenza hwakadii kuti munhu wausina kana 3 days waziva ndiye wawava kutotendera kuti akubate bate kudaro. Kuti vanhu ivava havana kutorara vose ivava.?

Ummmmm zvakaramba kudzika chokwadi kuita sendiri kuzama kumedza dombo. Ko iko kusatombovhunduka pandakapinda.

"Mamuka seyi ."

Ndizvo zvakangoita Christie. Munhu aisipfugama asingasiiriri word rekuti mukoma.

Saka vanhu ava vanga vagara vachizivana chete. Ndakatanga kuzvibatanidza kuti why takangoti tichisvika pa amtec Ford ranger ichitobudikira and smile yakarohwa na Chris paipinda Christabel mumota. Ndakazvibatanidza nekuti paiva nevamwe vaidha lift kuenda kuHarare but akangokwidza Christabel chete.

Ndakanzwa kuita sendotsva kuseni seni ikoko ndikatozviudza kuti hapachina changu apa munda wakatopera nemakudo. Mwura ndakazouya kuzopiwa naChristabel chinzwa unzwe kunhuwirira kwaaiita. Kungoti kana watova nedzimwe pfungwa dziri nagative unobva watotanga kuona zvakashata pane zvawaisimboona zvakanaka. Ndakabva ndatanga kuona kuti uniform ya Christabel yanga yakanyanya kupfupika. Saka magariro avanga vakaita na doc kuti maoko avo akangoperera pazvidya here or apa ndakazongosvika ava pazvidya yatova return journey kubva kunyika yemafuro manyoro.

Madiro andaiita Christabel ndaigona kuisa banga tunhongo twunongouya twuchida kusekera munyasi mesheche yangu. Apa environment nesituation yekurwara kwamoms nadad ndiyo yakazongondidzora nekuti ndaisada hangu kuti tigozodana shura. Ndainzwa kuti muviri wangu uri kubvunda chaiko nehasha. Ko iko kuzopfugama achindipa mvura? Ndakapotsa ndamudira nayo kumeso ndomusimudza ipapo nebhotsu ya Van damne chaiyo. Ndakatambira mvura iya zvekurasisa ndichibva ndatofuratira ndakuenda. Ndakamusiya akangopfugama ipapo .Chris pane zvaakataura kana kuzvinzwa ndakangonzwa ari mazinoise munzeve dzangu.

Ndakafamba ne corridor ndisingachaoni kwandaienda nehasha. Ndainzwa kuda kurovera chi water glass ichocho kumadziro chaiko. Ndakangosvika ndikaiisa padressing table mvura yacho ko nyota yanga yatopera. Ndakapinda mumachira

ndokufuga musoro chaiko . ndakabva ndatozviudza kuti 8 ichingo chaya ndotobuda kunobooka hotel nemwana wamai vangu ndisiye vaviri vanyatsosasana pamba pavo.

Pasina time ndakanzwa ndakanzwa ndovhurwa jira riya. Ndakaramba ndakavhara maziso angu ndokunzwa maoko akapfava akundibata pahuma nekumeso.

" mkoma maita seyi asi marwara ?"

Her hands on my face aitondinyangadza. Ndakavhura maziso ndikatarisa Christie mumaziso chaiko ndikati nechemumoyo

" as if you care."

Ndakangopinduka ndokuvata ndakamufuratira.

" mkoma please talk to me. A problem shared is a problem half solved. Ndiudzeiwo mukoma vangu please." Mashoko ake ne soft voice rake zvakandibaya pamoyo. Akasimuka akatenderera akauya side randanga ndatarisa ndokusvika achibata ruoko rwangu.

"Mkoma dillan please "

"I'm fine dzokera hako unoita zvawanga uchiita"

Ndakabva ndatotarisa rimwe side. Ndakazonzwa door rakuvhurwa nekuvharwa. Pakamboita kanguva ndikanzwa ravhurwa futi munhu ndokuuya kuzondinyangadza futi

"Dillan muka please u...."

"I told you I'm fine damnit !!"

Pakamboita runyararo ndikazonzwa Chris oti

"Leave him to calm down he will be fine. Seems the whole issue yamama is stressing him. Nhasi kuti pangava ne need yekuti muuye kuhospital handifungi. Pandinosvika izvozvi I will check on mommy will update you. Kana blaz vasiri fit kuzotora mama I will send driver azova tora ouya mavo kumba."

Aitaura neunyorozve kuti nehasha dzandanga ndaita ndakanyara kana kusimudza musoro. Ndakazonzwa mati ziii ndipo pandakazovhura jira ndokuona Christabel akagara pa couche misodzi ichiyerera isina anopukuta. Moyo wangu wakarwadza ndikamuka ndikagara. Of course anga andirwadzisa asi ndaifanira kumuudza mune zvakanaka the consequences of her actions. Handaifanira kumurega achirasika.

"Christabel, there is no need to cry here. Ndoda kungokubatsira kuti you can't trust munhu wawaona for only two days wausingatombozivi background yake.



Ndinonyatsokuziva wakangwara Christabel zvekuti haungapusi zvekunyengwa nemunhu ane status ya doctor Chris wotadza kana kuda kutanga waziva how he acquired everything that he own. Ne 48 hours wanga watoona nekuva nechokwadi chekuti haana mhuri here. Wada iye here or wachiva material things dzaainadzo dzawaona nekuti tikati wada iye tinenge tanyepa nekuti iye chaiye haumuzivi. How can you be so foolish and blind zvekutadza kuona hove womhanyira kunonga nyoka. Open your eyes and see. Ukada zvinhu zvichakunetsa mangwana. Or else manga magara muchizivana naChris wako. Nekuti haungapusi zvekunyengwa..."

Handina kupedza munhu anga atosimuka akuda kubuda asina kupindura. Ndakanzwa hashu kuuya dzose nekuti zvakangofanana nekurova mwana asingachemi. Asati abata door ndakamujambira ndikamubata ruoko zvine simba .Akada kuita musarinya wekuda kupukunyuka ndikaita zvekudzvinya ndakaru twista.

"Saka nhasi you are walking out on me nekuti ndakuudza chokwadi here. Why can't you defend yourself and tell me its not true!"

Apa ndanga ndabhowekana zvisingaiti . after all the faith yandaiva nayo kuti she can make a good partner for me.

Akayuwira nepain nekuti ndanga ndakabata kwete zvekunyengerera bodo. Ndaitonzwa kuvavira mukati meruoko rwangu kuti ndakabata munhu. Akayuwira achiyerera achidzika nedoor kusvika apfugama nemabvi pasi.

"Mkoma Dee mandikuvadza. Mandikuvadza kani mukoma Dee ndipeiwo chance nditaure. Mkoma mandikuvadza kani. Ahhhhh gogo ndofa zvangu ini"

Akachema zvakapisa tsitsi handiziviwo kuti ndanga ndabatwa neyi kana kurega . ndakazomusiya ndonogara pa bed ndichiita wemunhu abva kuhope. Rudo rwanga rwondipengesa ini. She was even more beautiful in her tears. Ndakazovhunduka ndaona ropa pahembe pake and realised kuti ndanga ndamukuvadza. Anga aisa misoro pamabvi ake akakotama zvaipisa tsitsi. Ndakasvika paari ndikamusimudza musiri wake. Ruoko rwake rwanga rwasvuuka ruchidzinina ropa. Ndakanzwa kubatikana kwakasangana nekunyara zvose. Will she ever trust kuti I can protect her INI ndatoratidza kuita bhinya.

"I'm sorry Christabel. I didn't mean to hurt you. Kungoti...."

"Its fine mukoma. Kungoti ini ndini ndakakanganisa kuuya mufamily menu in the first place. Ndakakanganisa kuita moyo wekuuya kuno kuna mama when vana vavo veropa couldn't . ndakakanganisa kupiwa phone yekuti ndikuudzeiwo kuti ndafamba seyi. Ndakakanganisa kutenda kupiwa pekuisa musoro na mkoma Chris nekuti munhu akaita seni does not deserve kuvata pakanaka asi mu street. Ndakakanganisa kutenda kukumhanyirayi kumberi kuti mkoma Chris vabise mama vavaise Ku Private hospital. Ndakakanganisa to be there for her ndichirwadziswa

nekudzikisirwa in front of strangers vachiudzwa kuti vavo vana are presentable in I'm just a mere maid ari paduty. Ndakakanganisa kutambira expensive gifts from you hence being labeled cheap and loose. You are the only person who had spoiled me with expensive gifts and noone else. Saka kana zvirizvo zvinoita kuti ndive cheap and loose, kana ariwo mamaterial things amunoreva kuti ndinotevererana nawo then you can take everything back. I can manage without because handina kumbenge ndinazvo zvose izvozvo asi ndaingorarama. I have already started phone yakadhura ndadzosa. Will return everything else. Na doctor Chris hatidanani kana kuti hatitozivani. Ndakakanganisa kutenda kubatsirwa navo when I knew nothing about Harare. Ndadzidza kuti its bad to accept expensive gifts ekuti unongoudzwa kuti shandisa fon yakadhura chero yakadzima. Mkoma please forgive me kana ndaratidza kushaya hunhu, ndaifunga kuti ndiri kugona. I think sezvo mavapo mochiita take over INI nhasi ndombonorapwa ruoko rwangu ndomuka ndichidzokera. Ndiregerereiwo henyu mkoma handina kuziva kuti accepting a kind gesture from some one is a sign yekuda zvinhu. Phone ndichatsvaga isinganyanyi kudhura inoederana neni. Mkoma Chris is a nice, humble christian. But munogona henyu kuvachinja mama. Check mufon menyu ndakaisa \$1000 iya muphone menyu haina kuzoshanda. Handina kumboita mukomana and handisi kuzoita any time soon. Handina rumwe rudo rwandinoziva kunze kwerwandaipiwa nagogo vangu, rwandaipiwa nababa vandakapiwa naMwari va mpofu, nerwandakaraidzwa na mkoma vakandinonga musango vakandiraidza amazing love. Mkoma chris vacheneseyi henyu handidanani navo. Ndakareva nhema kuti INI nemi tinodanana kuitira kana vaizoita dzimwe pfungwa dzekuda kundipfimba ndaida kugara ndavanharira panze. Vakangondiwanawo panzira sekundiwana kwamakaita imi akandibatsira. Moswera munyasha mukoma. Maita henyu nerudo rwenyu nekuti anokutsiura anokuda. But I promise you I will never be in that class yamandiisa. Not if I'm still in my right senses. ."

Mashoko ake aisvika achirova nesimba pamoyo pangu. Ndini zvino ndanga ndati ngwanda ngwanda pasi. Akabva abuda akazodzoka asunga ruoko nechimucheka. Akananga kubathroom ndikanzwa mvura yavhurwa. Akadzoka akati ndinogeza. Ndichidzoka ndakawana nhumbi dzaiswa pabed. Ndakazodanirwa chikafu kudining ndikawana Dee atovako asi Christie aisavapo. Akazouya ne food yainhuwirira zvekuti akati.

" idyayi zvenyu ini ndambodya ma cornflakes. Tozonosangana ku hospital na 10."

Takangotarisa na Daphne aiva neziso raida mhinduro.

"Hamenokuti chii chiri kuitika mwana

wamai vangu. I can't stop messing up"

Chikafu chakaramba kuminyika. Takazotora makey tikabuda na Dee na 9 chaidzo iyo visit ichitanga na 10. Christie anga abuda kare na 8. Takazoti takatogara

mumota takamirira time Daphne achibva andikwenya achinongedza nechekugate.  
Ndakaona Christabel achipinda aka.....

# CHAPTER 8

## SHUMIRAYI

Mashoko amukoma akandirwadza kusvika pamongo chaipo. Ndainzwa kubitirirwa chaiko zvekuti ndakaona kuti ndikaramba ndiri panzvimbo ndingazopedzisira ndataura zvinozondibvisa hunhu. Yanga isiri tsika yangu yekutaura chero ndarwadziwa zvakaitea sey. Chandaiita kungozviburitsa muhana mangu ndotoenderera mberi. Asi apa ndakanzwa kukundikana chaiko. Mkoma Dillan vakandiratidza rudo kubva pa bus stop pavakandinonga. He sacrificed to lie to his own mother kuti ini zvindinakire. Vakandida semwana wamai vavo chaiye Daphne. Vakandiratidza rudo rwandakashaya kubva kuna tete vangu chaivo. He tried pavaigona napo kuona kuti ndakasununguka uye ndiri kufara. He had taken place yaLerato ndikakudza Mwari wandakadzidziswa na mbuya Shumie. He had learnt from his dad baba Mpofu who stood in the gap rababa kwandiri. And Daphne was a sister I never had. That was the only type of love that I had known kubva chizvarirwo, zvekuti baba Mpofu pavakati I love you daughter I knew very well what it meant, that a real father loves his son or daughter. Mkoma pavakanditi I love you ndichipinda mumota ndakato nyatsoziva kuti imbuva yabhudhi kuna sis vavo vari kuenda kure nekuti apa he was no longer going to be able to express it sezvavaisiita nekuda kwedistance. I had fit into the Mpofu family very well and became one of them, so I positioned myself like what any daughter ,sister would do. Also not forgetting my roles as a maid, which was my main purpose of being with this family.

Saka this other kind of love yandaipomedzerwa namkoma handaitomboiziva. Of course I was not that foolish or dummy zvekusaziva kuti kune intimate love, butka kwandiri it was still 10 chapters away. I had goals that I had set that I wanted to achieve. I had dreams that were yet to come true but I knew very well kuti panguva iyoyi to be involved into an intimate relationship might ruin every plan that I had with my life. It might not ruin but there is also a possibility that the route might be diverted. Saka ndakatozviudza kuti rudo rwemukomana nemusikana kwandiri kutombokanganwa chaiko.

Saka ma accusations amukoma akandirwadza zvekuti pakutanga ndakashaya kana kuti ndopindura kuti kudii that's why I had decided hangu kubuda. Pavakandishonyorora ruoko ndakatoona kuti regayi nditaure ndogona kuurawa nekuti face yamukoma yanga yotyisa. Ndakataura zvese zvaiva pamoyo pangu ndikatonzwa kurerukirwa. I made a silent prayer

" I want to thank you Lord Almighty, for you are a wonderful and loving father. David muna mapusarema anoti Oh Lord, create in me a new heart. That's my

prayer also. That you may give me a new and clean heart, slow to get angry but quick to forgive. I'm grateful Lord because you have never failed me."

Ndakaita zvandaifanira kuita asi zvaiva zvekushinga. Ndakapa vanhu chikafu ndikabuda ndikasiya vava patable.

Ndanga ndonyatsonzwa pain paruoko zvekuti ndakabva ndafunga maronda ekurohwa natete Mavis akanga oda kundiuraya ndikanzwa hana kurova.

Ndakabuda pamba it was just a 30-45 minutes walk kubva pamba pamkoma Chris kusvika pahospital pavaishanda. Ndakasvika ndikangonanga pa out patients ndaida ku avoida kusangana na doctor. Fortunately or unfortunately ndakabva ndazivikanwa sis va doctor Chris. Handirangariri ndichipiwa introduction kunani zvake pahospital apa zvakatondishamisawo. Ndakavatsanangurira kuti vasadana havo mkoma Chris nurse vechikuru vaivapo vakanzwisisa vakatoseka havo. 8:30 ndanga ndatopedzerwa ndakaiswa bandage nemushonga vakati if the pain persists ndendakufanira kuenda kuexray kuonekwa kuti mukati hamuna kuita damage here. Ndakabuda very fast ndikasvika pana officer vaiva pagate ndikakumbira phone number ye cab. Ko kuzomhanya kufona vari ivo hanzi let me do it for you ndikutsvagire munhu wekuziva ungazobiwa coz ndoda kuzotaura newe paunodzoka. 5 mins yanga yanga yasvika cab ndikamhanyiswa mutown mandaida kuenda. Ndakangoti andinangise pashop inotengesa maphone akaita saizvozvo. Ndakamuti andipe number yake agodzokera neni kana ndapedza zvandaiita. Ko pa gate ndakazoitora nguvai officer vatotenga varivo nyaya yacho. Ndakatenga ka phone kangu ka HTC kaiita \$55 asi kaienda hako pa internet ne WhatsApp zvose. Ndakapinda mushop munotengeswa nhumbi ndikatenga kadress kangu ke \$18 . iprice chete hayo yanga yakachipa asi kanga kakanaka. Kaiguma pamabvi kari flared. Kaiva kered Kaine kabelt pawaist kari sleeveless. Hembe dzine belt ndaidzitemba nekuda kwe waistline yangu nemahips zvaibva zvanyatsobuda. Ndakatenga zvakare ka pencil skirt ke black kaidarika mabvi zvisoma kaine kaslit kadiki nechepamberi pegumbo apa. Kaiva simple hako kaine stretch material. Kaiita iko \$8. Ndakabva ndatenga nekastriped slim shirt kacho kewhite kane mastripes egold. Pose pandaibuda mu fitting room vashandi vemushop umu vaipera mweya. Ndakabhadhara twunhu twangu ndaisada kuita impulse buying. Ndaiva nezvakakosha kumberi zvanga zvakatarisa kachikwama kaiva pared ikako. Ndanga ndasara hangu ne 3 days kuti ndihore first pay yangu. Iyi yandakashandira ndainzwa kuifarira chaiko dai murungu wangu Mr Dillan mpofu vaiziva mafariro andaiita vangadai vakandigadzirira neka payslip kandaizochengeta kekuzorangerira first pay yangu. Ndaiva nemufaro futi baba Mpofu vaiuya the following day. Ndakafonera cab driver kuti anondidzoserwa kuBelgravia . 9:30 ndaisvika pagate sandi kusekerera kwakaita officer ikoko. Ndakaburitsa mari ndakubhadhara cab driver akati officer vatobhadhara kare ne ecocash.

"Vahanzvadzi tambirayi mari yenyu iyi avo vamatorera mari yavo havasivo vakwira mota yenyu.

Mbuya shumie vanga vakandidzidzisa kuti ndisangozvijaidza kuda zvinhu zvemahara. Chero zviya zvekukumbira kujegera mukombi kuri kusada kubuda 50c wozopedzisira wava pakadoma mukadzi kana murume mukuru kombi yazara nevanobhadhara. Kana kuzonzi chibirukayi pano titore vanobhadhara. Ndakati

" handiti ndakupayi hard cash ma US\$ chaiwo . ndokumbirawo multe transfer yevaridzi muvadzose mari yavo izvozvi ndisati ndabuda mumota menyu."

Haana kuita hake nharo.

" sister you are one in a million. Dai mwana wangu musikana akaita hunhu sehwako."  
"

Ndakaona hangu officer vachitarisa ka phone kavo kambudzi ndikaona kushamisika paface pavo. Ndakatora plastic bag rangu ndikatanga kufamba ndichipinda gate. Vakaita kundijambira chaiko vakandibata ruoko lucky vakabata rwusina kukuvara. Ndakaedza kupukunyura zvikaramba. Apa munhu anga atobva pagedhe asiya basa akukakaritsana neni.

Misodzi yangu yanga yakutobuda

"Imi ndisiyei mhani ndisati ndaridza mhere ah imi ndisiyeyi mhani imi"

Aah munhu kutoshinga kuramba akandibata ndikatoona kuti ndogona kutokuvarazve rumwe ruoko. Ndakamuzamudzira bhutsu nepakati pemakumbo apa rume guru rikabova ndikazamudzira futi kumeso ne paperbag ndikasiya ati ngwanda ngwanda pasi achingo bova. Pandakamurova ne paper bag ndakazamudzira nesimba rangu rose ndichishandisa ruoko rwekushonyororwa namukoma. Ndakayuwira pain yacho ndakainzwa kumoyo chaiko. Ndakarwadziwa twumisodzi twukada kubuda. Ndakasimudza musoro ndikatarisa Ku car park ndikavhunduka kuona mkoma Dillan vakazembera mota yavo vakagumbata maoko vakawokera havo firimu. Ndakabva ndagadzirisa face yanga yaunyana nemarwadzo ndikatanga kufamba. Ndairwadziwa asi I never wanted mkoma to feel bad kuti vandikuvadza. Ndakamboda kuita sendisina kuvaona but I then remembered kuti I asked God for a new and clean heart. Mbuya vangu vaigara vachindiudza kuti kusaregerera zvakafanana nekutendera munhu kuroja mumoyo mako mahara. Ndakabva ndatopfeka a smiling face ndokufamba ndichienda kwavari. Ndakaona face yaishamisika kuda vaitarisira kuona chiso chinopunyaira. Ndakasvika ndikavati

"Pachipamwe mukoma"

"Hesi Christabel."

Ndaiona hangu kusagadzikana nenyadzi pauso hwavo. Asika hazvisizvo zvandaيدا. Ndaida kuti vasununguke tikanganwe zvapfuura tifambire mberi.

"Hevoyi mkoma."

Daphne akabva abudawo akauya patanga tiri achiratidza kushamisika neruoko rwangu. Ndakabva ndaziva kuti mkoma havana zvavataura. Plus anenge asina kunotisa chimucheka patanga tiri kumba

"Christabel wait a seyi? What happened to your hand?"

Ndakaona mkoma varereka musoro vakuda kudaira ndikabva ndavatangira.

"Ndazvi...ndaaa ....ndatsva ne steam ndichigadzira breakfast"

Mkoma vakaisa maoko avo muhomwe zvekupererwa chaizvo.

"Its nothing bad ndatoiswa mushonga ndava bhoo"

Daphne akabva atora phone yake yairira akanodairira ava nechekure akafamba kusvika apota nebuilding asisaoneki. Ko Daphne kana gunners vafona aiita hour yosezve ari pafon. Isu namukoma tanga takungoita sa ambhuya nemukwasha vasiwa vari vaviri my one room. Mkoma ndivo vakazotanga kutaura.

"Titambirezve. Wandivigireyi?"

"Hapana ndanga ndisina mari ini."

"Saka zvisihoma zvacho ndini ndotora"

"Ah mkoma mozvidii? Its ladies staff."

"Can I open?"

Ndakangoseka hangu vachibva vazokanda parcel mumota kuti tiende time dzanga dzakwana. Takanosvika tikawana mama vakati batikaneyi zvakare asi vanga vasina kudischajiwa. Doctor vakauya vakati vaifanira kutoitwa firs session ye dialysis in two days time. Saka vaizodischarjwa after that. Saka baba vakabva vafonerwa vava kutomuka vachiuya the following day. I prayed for her tikambotandara hedu nemurwere vairatidza kufara nepresence yevana vavo. Ndakazobuda hangu kuti mai nevana vavo vanyatsosununguka. Ndakaenda kuoffice kwamkoma Chris tikambonoita makuhwa hedu vachindiraira zvekumba. Takazonyeya hedu Daphne vachindibvunza bvunza ndikangovaudza zvandaiziva. Ndakatozobudamo visiting hour yanguva yaperera. Ndaka wana Daphne ari paphone zvakare. Vamwe etym vaiiwanepi shuwa. Ndakaenda kumota kwamkoma ndikamira pawindow asi kana kumbondiona havo. Vanga vari busy kuvhenda paperbag rangu vachitarisa maprice tugs. Vakazobata ka phone kangu kekuchipa vakakatarisisa. Ndakaona vabata mareceipts ndikaona vadzungudza musoro vakatura befu. Ndipo pavakazoono kuti ndiripo. Vakandivhurira door kupassengers seat vakati ndipinde. Paperbag havana kuisa pasi.

Vakamboita nguva vakanyarara vachishaya pekutangira vachibva vazoti

"Christabel all along I have been....."

Ummmmm harisi shoko raremberera here iro?



# CHAPTER 9

## DILLAN

"Christabel, all along I've been trying to figure out what kind of person you really are. But today ndazonyatsoona kuti you are one in a million . After what I did to you I never thought you will ever talk to me again. I'm developing jealous and being over protective over you each and everyday that I end up overreacting each time I feel insecure. I know it might take time for you understand my reason for all that but I want to ask you for two favors. "

Ndakambomira kutaura ndakayeva ruva rangu. Airatidza kuti akanyatsoteerera attentively zvose zvandaitaura. I realised kuti she had lost a bit of weight but hazvina chazvakakanganisa paari. She was even more beautiful.

"Firstly , tell me you have forgiven me. Handina kukurwadzisa maune Christie. I'm sorry for saying mashoko anokurwadza. Ndakakanganisa dear. Please forgive me. I know I have hurt you several times, emotionally and physically, from the bottom of my heart I'm sorry"

Ndakatora ruoko rwake rwandakamukuvadza ndikarukissa kuseri kwarwo. Ndakanzwa ruchigwinha zvainzwikwa chaiko ndikanzwa Christie ava kuzama kurwubvisa pandanga ndakabata. There was a certain change of expression yakaitika kumeso kwake yairatidza kakuvhunduka or kakasangana neka confusion. Akabvisa ruoko rwake pandanga ndakarubata ndikarutora futi ko handiti ndanga ndisati ndapedza kutaura pamusoro parwo. Ndakarutarisa ndikanzwa kunyara chaiko. How can I fail to control my temper kusvika pakukuvadza munhu anondishaisa hope. Ndakaona zvichazonditorera nguva kuti azonzwisisa kuti I'm the most gentle person ever. Paibvibviridzana na security officer ndaizviona and ndakanzwa kufambwa fambwa muviri wese nehasha. Zvandainzwa zvacho ndaida kunomukava pachu panovava ipapo padzikame. Asi I had to control myself ndisati ndawedzera kuita mhondi mumaziso ma Christabel. Ndakamira zvangu pamota ndichiwokera firimu remahahara. Christie nekuva soft kwake ndaitomutyira asi pandakazoonza bhutsu yaakaregedzera bharanzi ndakatoona kuti haana kuchipa bodo. Ndakapotsa ndarova maoko evictory zve ndikazongozvidzora. Asi ndaida hangu kuzonoita one in one navo ndichivaonesha kuti vakada kujairira magame ake aya agare akajoina funeral policy.

"Sorry Christabel ndakukuvadza. I didn't mean to. Its only kuti ndaona sewandidherera by walking away instead of saying something. I wanted you to tell me that what I was saying was wrong. I'm sorry" .

I was gently squeezing the inside of her palm and her hand jerked ndikamurega

nekuti anga avhara maziso ake ndinenge ndanga ndamurwadzisa.

"Please say something Christie"

Anenge anga atovarairwa nekuti ndipo paakazovhura maziso ake. Misodzi yaanga akavharira mukati yakabva yabuda.

"Ukundirwadzisa Christie ukaramba uchichema meaning kuti hausati wakuda kundiregerera. Handisi kukumanikidza kana iwe zvichiri kukurwadza but know that I'm sorry, I promise it will never happen again".

"I have nothing against you mkoma. Kwandiri zvatopera zviya. You did what every caring brother would do. Ndamborwadziwa hangu nekupomedzerwa nhema asi ndatova bhoo. Zvatopera."

"Meaning I'm forgiven?"

Akangogutsurira musoro wake akatarisa kuse. Ndakanzwa kuda kumusimudza chaiko asi ndakazvidzora ko ndanga ndichine rwendozve. Ndiyo iya inonzi mevakuru pfavira ngoma usiku hurefu. Ndakanzwa kuzvinipisa chaiko. Ndakafunga mashoko andakumuudza and mashoko haamedzwika. Kana rabuda ratobuda.

" waita hako shaa. Ndiri kutonzwa kunyara chaiko hameno kuti ndanga ndapindwa neyi. Thank you nekundiregerera"

"Yaaaa. From the bottom of the heart I have forgiven you. Handinga batiriri pazvinhu zvidikidiki zvaitika nhasi zvakaipa ndichikanganwa zvizhinji zvacho zvakanaka zvakaitika kumashure. Ndichikura I was taught to learn to count my blessings. Instead of seeng only the negative in a situation I must also learn to see the positive. Instead of only seeing zvakaipa zvinenge zvandiwira I must also learn to improvise something good from that ugly situation. That way I won't feel much pain because I will also be appreciating the good part. In this case though your words were a heavy load , I learnt a lot which will take me a long way kana Mwari vachiri kundichengeta munyika ino yevapenyu. I think if my dad, mom , or grandma were still alive they would have done the same. Hapana anoda kuona waanoda achirasika and I appreciate that. And my parents and grandma wherever they are I know they are smiling right now knowing that I'm in good hands. I appreciate your love mkoma Dillan and with all my heart I appreciate and I love you."

Jesus! Hey how I wished it was the love that was dying for. How I wished she would say the same pandichamuudza kuti I want to spend the rest of my life with her.

I was so touched nemashoko aChristabel zvekuti ndakaerekana misodzi yakuda kubuda. Tears were flowing down her cheeks. Ndakatora ma wipes ndikamupa but instead she wiped my face gently.

"Those were meant for you Christie. I wanted you to wipe tears from your face"

She smiled and said

"Aaaa mukoma handisi kuona misodzi iri kumeso kwangu saka I rather wipe yandiri kuona first. Plus kana vanhu vakandiowana ndichiyerera misodzi ndogona kuti manditswinya ko imi munoti maita seyi."

Anga akutondipinda kaapa. Dai aiziva hake kuti for her ndogona kuita kuungudza chaiko aisadaro. But kunyara ndakanyara hangu ndikangovhara nekuti

"Saka ndiudzewo Christabel, hanzi kudii nemface wako uyo"

Kkkk ndaitaura ndichinongedza kugate nemusoro.

"Haasi mface wangu mkoma. Nxaaa benzi iro angandimanikidza kutaura naye . kutondibhadharira cab ndisingazivi anoona sekuti ndinongotambira zvinhu from strangers INI.Ndati driver akasire kumudzosea zvimari zvake nxaaa."

Ndakamboda kuseka .

"But unorova shaa ndofunga murume achakuwana anenge ari patight chaipo."

"Ahh handitombozvigoni zvekurwa ini handina kumbokura ndichizviita. Ipo paya ndanga ndakutoda kufenda nekutya kuti nhasi ndouraiwa. Kwanga kuri kutoita kweugwara kuya kuti at least chero ndikazorohwa ndenge ndambomurovawo."

Apa ndipo pandakazoseka manje ndakufunga bhutsu yakadhishirwa officer. Ndakaseka kusvika mwana akuda kuchema.

"Handisi kuseka iwe ini Christabel. Sorry hako."

I twisted a bit ndikamutarisa and pulled her to my magic chest. I could feel her warm breath penetrating through my shirt straight to my flesh. Ndakanzwa muviri wese kuita kunge ndabaiwa injection yechiveve muviri wese kunze kwepa gear box ndipo paingonzwikwa kuti pachine upenyu magiya achizvichinja ega. Pane pandakazonzwa kuti ndapinda mutravelling gear chaimo zvekuda kuenda. Ndainzwa kuda kugomera ndikatya kuvhundutsa mwana. Aindipengesa hake mwana uyu . Ndakatura mafemo ndaturazve ndikati better kurovera moyo padombo kana ndichifara ndofara kana ndichirwadziwa ndorwadziwa zvopera.

Ndakamudana nezwi riri pasi pasi ndikanzwa munhu oti

"Ummmm"

Kutoita zvake semunhu ari kubva kuhope. Ndakamboda kumboti bvooo ndikatoona kuti mwana angaita stroke.

"Christabel I ...we...I ..I mean..I love you"

"I love you too mkoma Dillan. "

Ahh kutotaura zvako kasina hanya. Kachito shifter position kuti kanyatso enjoyer comfort ye chest yangu.

Ndakatoona kuti phrase yekuti "I love you" from me to her meant something else different from what I wanted it to be. She was right though. That's what she understood. Ndakamboshaya kuti ndotiiko kuti anzwisise. Ndotiiko? Ndoti Christie ndoda kuti uite mukadzi wanguu? Ndoti ndinokuda zvekuti tidanane? Ndomutiiko zvaanonzwisisa.

"Mkoma Dillan you and your family have been sooooo good to me and when you say you love me I know you mean it. I appreciate all you..."

"Christie I think tiri kurasana my dear"

Ndakanzwa akuda kubva pandanga ndakamubata anenge aida kunyatsonzwisisa. I pulled her back and I tightened my grip ndaida kupedza nyaya yangu asina kunditarisa kumeso.

"Christabel , the first time I met you something pulled us together. I think you also felt the same. Everyone kumba kwedu fell in love with you. Especially my dad and my sister. I also felt the same but later I realised that its something different. Its another kind of love. I feel the need to be closer to you even more. I love you more than I ever imagined before. Please Christie allow me to spend the rest of my life with you, be my wife one day and be the mother of my children some day"

Ndanga ndanyanya kutaurisa ndikati regayi ndimbotira mafemo.

"Mkoma dillan are you OK?"

Aitotaura hake asina kusimudza musoro

"I'm very fine Christie and I meant every word"

She pulled herself gradually ,slowly, out of my grip and she looked me straight into my eyes. Maziso ake anga azara kutya, confusion, zvese. She chuckled in disbelief ndikatoona kuti kamusekero aka pakaipa. Akanga nyimo otovangarara.

"Mkoma Dillan, tell me you are joking"

"Unfortunately I meant every word."

Ndakabata maoko ake zvakare and she pulled away.

"Mkoma Dillan no! No! No!no! Please tell me I'm dreaming and I will wake up to reality"

"That's how I feel babe. You are not dreaming. I have felt...."

"Noooooooooooo!!!!!"

She was shaking her head while squeezing a her ears kuita kunge munhu asvikirwa. Muviri wake wese wanga wava kubvunda zvekuti ndakatozomubata nesimba kuti adzikame. She was now sobbing zvaipisa tsitsi ndikatoshaya kuti mashoko angu anga anyanya kuipa papi. Ndakasimika ndichida kutarisa phone yangu kuti ndifonere Daphne kuti tiende since mama vanga vanzi vari kumbosara until her first session yedialysis in two days time. Kungomurega kwandakaita akabva atowana mukana wekuvhura door akabuda ari museve akananga kugate. Ndakamboda kutevera ndikaona kuti ndingato creata scene. Ndakatarisa ndikaona Daphne akamira na doctor Chris hameno zvaitaurwa. Ndakafunga kumusiya ko ivo doc pane pavaizomusiya achigurira here netsoka. Ndakapinda mumota ndikairova ndakananga kugate. Chi officer chakumboda kundinonotsa chichindibvunza zvisina basa

"Ukushanda ini here or chako kundivhurira gate."

Akangodzingudza musoro achivhura kuti ndibude. Ndakazofunga kuti nerough yandanga ndaita hazvichaita kuti ndibvunze kuti Christabel aenda nekupi.

"Asi blaz sister venyu kana naHussein Bolt pa 100 m vanotonetsana chete. "

Nxaaaa sakam remunhu. Ndakamunzwa hangu mbiri yake yekumakumbo Christie but officer vanenge vaitoda kundinzwa.

Ndakananga kumba kwa Chris straight. Ndakasvika gate riri wide open ndikasiya mota mota kunze. Madoors ose anga akashama kuti haradada. Ndakapinda mumba ndichidana but noone answered. Ndakananga straight kwaivata vana Christabel. Ndichingopinda Christie achi....,.

Mkoma zvavavhundutsa mwana!

# CHAPTER 10

## DILLAN

Ndakapinda mumba ndiri museve and runyararo rwanga rwuri mumba rwakandivhundutsa ndakapotsa ndafenda. Ndakangonanga kuroom kwavaita na Daphne ndikapinda ndisina kana kugogodza. Ndichingopinda Christie achidonhera pasi. Pose apa anga avhura mabuttons edress rake chiedza kuzvifena nemagazine achifemera pamusoro sendere.

Ndakamumhitsura ndikamhanya naye mubathroom ndikaita zvekumuvhurira shower inotonhora ndakamugukuchira takamira tose mushower nenhumbi.

Pose apa ndaidemba nekusvimha misodzi chaiko Zvakandiremera kuti kugonzi mwana afa nekuti ndamuudza kuti ndomuda. Ndakaona ndichidzungaira nechitunha ndichishaya kwekuchiisa ko ndaimbova neinformation yakati tsvikiti here about her. Ndakademba ndikazvituka nezvituko zvole zvinowanikwa pasi pezuva. Ndakatoona ngozi yandinongonzwa kuti kana yapinda mumusha inotsvaira dzinza rose. Ndakachema zvekududza chaizvo. Apa mvura yaingopopoma patiri. After what seemed to be an eternity ndakanzwa Christie okosora achikachidzwa . ndakavhara mvura chop chop ndokumukurira nhumbi dzaichururuka mvura. Ndakangobvisa dress chete raichururuka mvura ndakatoona kuti mumba mungaita jakachaka. Ndakatora towel rakaoma ndikamupukuta akangoti rukutu but at least waiona kuti pava neupenyu . ndaingopukutawo nepamusoro pe skin tight ko dayi aka zomuka akawana ari musvo aitozofa chaiko. Ndakazumbura dzangu nhumbi kusara ne yokuzvarwa nayo.chaiyo. Christie anga achingokosora. Kwaiva kwekumani kidzira kukosora kwacho waitoona kuti haana Simba. Ndakakanda nhumbi mutub dzaiva nyoro ndikamhitsura mumhu ndakamuputira end DT ndikanomurarisa pabed. Ini ndaingomunyaira ndiri musvo tauru hombe raiva one. Vakomana makambopinda patsekwende here yekuti kana zita rako chairu ukabvunzwa unogona kutaura ramai vako? Ndozvandanga ndava INI . pane imwe yanga ya sticker chete Ku upstairs kwangu.

Fon yandaiva ndasiya pabed pana Christie yakabva yarira ndikaona ari Dee.

"hello mukoma ko mazondisiya?. Mukati multe wehangaiwa wechitatu ndimuzvina guhwaka"

Aitoseka hake mwana wamai vangu dai aiziva njodo njodo yandaiva mairi dai aindinzwira tsitsi.

"Tazobva Dee ndaona ndisingakuoni Christie anga asisanzwi mushe."

"OK ndazongomirira visit yezuva rovira doctor Chris vati vachazouya neni vachaisa.

You can as well stay kana gulez vasingaiti bhoo mama ndovaona."

Hey ndakanzwa kuva relieved ko ndaitoshaya kuti vanhu vakati pfacha nenyaka yose iyi ndaizoti kudii. Pose apa ndaitaura ndiri munya munya ndichidzika ne passage kuenda kuroom kwandaivata kunosimira. Kkkkk kuseka nhamo serugare. Shuwa dai ndakadhumana nemunhu ndiri musvo ndichibuda muroom mune musikana ane ma tights chete handiti yaiita herereherere. Worse vozoona akafenda ndaitonzi ndamuisiira drug.

Ndakaona kuti vana dee vakazodzoka time dzinosiuya Chris pamwe Mwari vanenge vanzwa kuchema kwangu situation yava normal.

Ndakapfeka chop chop ndikadzokera kuna Christie ndikawana kukosora kwamira asi akavata zvekuenda. Ndakapfugama paside pake ndakamubata ruoko rwanga ruine bandage raita dhabhura nemvura. Ndakachema veduwee I couldn't stand seeing the love of my life helpless like that.

"Christie dear please wake up for me. I didn't mean it kuti zvizosvika apa. Im sorry ndadurura zvanga zvakandiremera muhana mangu kwenguva yakareba zvikakusvitsa pakadayi. The honest to God truth is that I love you. I know and trust that you are the one for me. If the opposite of the words that put you in this condition is what will bring you back ,then unfortunately I will have to lose you because I'm never gonna say that. What I have said is the whole truth I had to say and anything besides that will be a lie and I can't afford to lie to you not now not ever. I love you Christabel Chifamba. If only you could give me just a few seconds to prove my love for you. I love you. And I promise I will do that till I die. Pliz come back Christie. I love you . I love you I love you"

Voice ranga to fedha kukangosara kupfikura. Phone yangu yakarira ndikaona vari dad. Ndaka दौरा ndichibuda maiva na chirstie asi misodzi yakatoita makwikwi kutadza kana kutaura navo

"Please son tell me what's going on. Chii chaitika.

Ndakatatadza kana kutaura ndikazongovati

" pliz dad musarega kuuya mangwana I need you here."

Ndichingodropper call Dee achifonawo.

"📞mkoma chii chiri kuitika dad vafona vachiti vakutopinda muroad izvozvi.?

Handina kupindura ndakabva ndatokata ndikafonera dad

"📞hellow son. Ndatova paThornhill high on my waykuuya ikoko.I sensed something is really wrong. Expect me in 3 hours time."

"📞daddy meaning you are flying munogona kutadza kuzosvika kwacho. There was

no need for you to rush ndatova bhoo ini." Fon yakabva yatokatwa. Ndakazongotiwo hameno chero zvazvaita. Ndakabuda ndikanopinza mota yangu mukati since ndanga ndisisabudi gate. I made sure kuti everything is secured. Ndakadzokera kumbonodongorera mudiwa wangu. Ndakawana azembera Ku headboard misodzi ichingoyerera. Pandakapinda akamhanya kudhonza pillow akaisa pachest pake imwe pamakumbo. Ndakangokanda plastic rake raaiva asiya mumota pasi ndikaenda paaiva ndikamuti.

"Uri kunzwa seyi Christie"

" ndiri right mkoma pachest pangu ndipo pari kupisa"

Ndakabuda ndikanomutorera mvura yekunnwa misodzi ichingoyerera .Ndakadzoka ndikamunwisa mvura

"Unogona kupfeka wega here timbotaure or ndikubatsire?"

"No ndopfeka ndega."

Akatendeka paper renhumbi dzake ndikamusvitsa. Maoko ake aitobvunda chaiko. Ndakatoona kuti hapana zvinobuda vanhu vanotozosvika asina kupfeka. Ndakatora dress rered ndikabvisa chiprice ndikamu pfekedza. Chandaiziva ndechekuti pant ne tight zvinyoro. Ndakavhura mubag make ndikatora pant ndikamupa ndikati chipedzisa kupfeka ndozodzoka wapedza. Ndakabuda ndikanodzoka ne a glass of milk ndikamupa akangodzvuta mbichana. Anga akangonyarara asi anga asisachemi.

"Christie I'm sorry nezvaitika but at least say something. Ndokumbirawo utaure zviru pamoyo pako. Ndine urombo kuti zviru pamoyo panguwo ndizvo zvanga zvokuurayisa I'm really sorry. Say something please"

Akatarisa kudivi akati

"Handina zvekutaura ini mkoma asi kungofunga hangu nhamo dzangu."

"Nhamo dzeyi Christie do you mind sharing with your loving brother."

Ndakaona matarisiro aakandiita achishamisika ndikangoti nechemumoyo zvino ndotii kana chokwadi chichizokudzosa wadongorera mukova weguva.

"Nhamo dzinopera here mkoma. Ndakutojaira ini. Hapana 24 hrs mandishonyorora ruoko kuti ndanyengwa and had already registered in my mind kuti mkoma havazvide. And ndimizve makuuya muchindiconfusa. Ndatongoona kuti maybe its a way yekundibvisa mufamily menyu. I have known you as my brother and mava kundiudza zvimwe. I'm confused mkoma. I'm only 16 and I don't think I can handle that relationship. Chimwezve manyatsotaura zvinhu zvamumooni kuti hazviite kuti kana ndikaramba mondidzinga henyu. Nhamo yacho ndeyekuti handina kumwe kwandinoziva kwekuenda mukandidzinga. I thought ndawanawo hama. I thought ndawanawo family inomirawo neni. Manje ndatoonawo kuti mava kutsvaga way to



through me out. Ndangopanika kuti it was an unexpected blow but ndatowana hangu solution. Ndangorwadziwa kuti I thought kuti ndawana hama dzchandibatsirawo to achieve my dreams asi ndaitozvinyengeraa. Handina kumbotarisira kuti mkoma mungandidaro chete."

"Christabel I will stand by you no matter what. Kundida kana kundiramba I will be by your side till the end. I'm even comfortable with being your brother and a loving and caring one. Kuita overreact kose rwaitovawo rudo rwuri kunditambudza Christabel. I'm even willing to wait for you until you are ready I'm not in a hurry. I promise I will help to see you through. I'm not saying ndipe answer like now. Take your time and and give me the correct answer, exactly how you feel. Usaita zvekuti hauna choice kana kutya. I'm harmless and I accept and respect how you feel. At least now you know how I feel and it was also a struggle kuti ndikuudze zviri pamoyo pangu. That alone zvinopupurirana nehana yangu kuti you are the one for me. I have no doubt. Nyatsotarisa christie how fate brought us together. Usanditya hako Christie. Tell me your whole truth. Kwete nhasi. Take your time dear. Chandoda kuti uzive ndechekuti I love and will always do. Chero ukandiramba nothing will change. I will never hate you nekuti wandiramba. And know that kana ndisati ndawana mumwe ane ma qualities seako I will rather die single because that's the only condition on which my dad would release his blessing, because he said it loud and clearly, its either you Christabel Chifamba or anyone with your qualities. "

"Whaaaaat? Is that what he said?. I cant believe this"

"Yes thats what he said. My dad approved you the first day he set his eyes on you. Of which I don't see or even dream ndichizomuwana umwe akaita sewe. Wozondiudzawo zvaunofunga."

"Mkoma muri kutondiomesera . you are my bro....."

"Not now lil sis.Take your time and give me a carefully thought reply. Kana uchinzwira hako kutsva nekuda kundiudza mhinduro, mangwana anoita. At least sleep over it. And maybe dream about it. And also chandinoziva kuti hauzoregi kuita is to pray over it."

I wiped away a tear which was streaming down her eye ndikasimuka hangu ndichibuda. I stood by the doorway ndikambocheuka hangu kuona kwandanga ndabva.

"I love you Christabel, more than anything"

Haana kana kusimudza musoro ndaingooni misodzi yaidonhera pamakumbo pake. Dai ainditendera hake I was gonna lick and taste her salty tears with my tongue. Mu corridor manga matosviba ndikatoita touch yefon on kuti nditsvage pane maswitch ndanga ndisati ndaziva. Ndichipedza kuita malights Fon yangu yakabva

yarira.

"Mkoma Dee daddy vasvika here vapiwa madirections ekuuya kumba straight tadarika tichitsvaga magroceries."

Ndichingodroppa call ya Dee yaddady ichipinda.

"📞hello son. I'm at the gate."

Woooooow what a pleasant surprise!!!

# CHAPTER 12

**TETE MAVIS CHIFAMBA**

Ndakazomutswa ndikavhunduka kuona the shock of my life. Handina kumborota kuti tingazosangana zvakare. Ndakambotsokota maziso angu kuti ndinyatsoona zvakanaka ndikambozvitswinya kuti ndinyatsonzwa kuti zveshuwa shuwa ndamuka here or ndichiri kuhope. Ndakanzwa yayayaya zveshuwa shuwa ndakamuka and yandiri kuona mberi kwangu i reality chaiyo. He was looking gorgeous and smart. After 14 years tadhumana zvakare. Its really really a small world. Ndakaramba ndakangoyeva nepawindow remota tanga tisati taudzwa kuti chiburukai. Ndaisatomborota hangu kana. Ko iko kuzoita mamonya anofamba akamurinda vachingoringa kuita sevakarinda president. Life inoshandika chokwadi. Asika shanduko inongoyemurika chete zvichienderana nekuti wasvika seyi at the summit of the mountain. Of course vasingakuzivi vanozongokuona wave padenga will applaud you and label you 'hard worker'.

Ndakanzwa kubitirirwa nehasha ndanga ndongotura mafemo kasingaperi. Misodzi yangu yanga yava padoor chaipo zvekuti any minute yaigona kungodonha. Imwe pfungwa yakazoti dzikaama Mavis ndiwo mukana we revenge uyu. Think and think fast. Ndakapfeka kamwe kaface so ndikati zvangu ne voice riri Pasi Pasi

"Carlos, Carlos, Carlos , Carlos. The world is round indeed."

Ndakanzwa Joy, musikana wandakabva naye Ku bhundu border post akuti

"Mama are you ok?"

Ndakatoita zvekuvhundukira kuita semunhu ari kubva kuhope.

"Ndiri right Joy. Kungoyemura hangu panzvimbo pano kuti kune vamwe vanhu vane tunhu twavo."

Time dzanga dzatova 3am asi pazvimbo pataiva paiva nechiedza chakati ngwee kuchena. Pairatidza kuti pane bakery nekuti ndainzwa kahwema kezvai bhakwa bhakwa. Yaitova complex chaiyo and nechekurudyi kwetaiva tiri kwaiva ne zi building rakanaka zvainwisa mvura. Ndakazoono pakanzi nemavara ailaita laita achichinja ruvara "THE DREAMERS PARADISE HOTEL". Nechipadyo pachopachopiswa paiva ne restaurant and netime idzodzo you could see people going in and out vakabata zvikafu. Unobva watoshaya kuti vanhu vanombovota nguvayi. Paiva zvakare nesupermarket asi iyi yanga yakavharwa. Yanga yakakura kani complex yacho. Iye Carlos anga akamira nadriver watakabva naye hameno zvaitaurwa

vachingonogedzera kumota kwataiva. Ndakazvibvunza kuti Carlos aimbonyanyoita nezveyi chaizvo.

5 yakutochaya ndakazoonza Carlos ne mamonya ake vakunopinda mu Benz yeblack yaivapo. Ndakambofunga kuti pada ndikarega munhu uyu achienda handizomuwana zvakare. Asi ndakanzwa kudzikama kwandakaita handina kukunzwisisa. Ndakaona Benz yoshinyira ichienda. Ndakaiyeve ichienda kusvika isisa oneki.

"Boss vari kutobva kunotorwa kubva Ku airport izvozvi vanga vakaenda Ku Malaysia saka vati vanozokuonayi kwachena . ngatichingopedzisayi hope dzasara tigogona kumuka tiri geared for work "

Hezvo ko zvatotanga. Pasina kana kumbozorora. Joy akaratidza kufara zvakananyanya.

"Ummm Mwari vanonzwa minyengetero chokwadi. Kungosvika nekuwana basa. Ndinosinzwa kuti vamwe vanosvika votamba nhamo mabasa aramba kutamba . vamwe hanzi vanotozoita Mbavha kana pfambi zvavaomera."

Ndaigoti kudii ko ndaiizivazve mhamo yacho yandakamboona gore riya randakauya masahwira. Dzakazombobata here hope dzacho ndava kuronga nekurongonyora. Ndakazungunutsa driver anga otoita ngonono ko curiosity yanga yandikuvadzazve.

"Ko pano panoitwa nezveyi chaizvo."

"Hoooo are muchinda wamaona ndakamira naye mu Somalian uyo ndiye muridzi we complex ino. Akasimuka nekubwaira kweziswo muchinda iyeyu. Akatanga achiita zveku smuggler mazambiya achiuya nawo kuzotengesa achigara Ku Soweto uko. Paakangoita mari akabva asiya zvezamazambiya akavhura matuckshop anosvika 10 musoweto. Ini ndaishanda in one of his tuckshops ndikazopromotwa .akasimuka sekutamba sekuseka ndichimuona nemaziso angu maviri aya."

Apa aitura achizvuka maziso ake.

"Saka mari yesudden change akaiwana kupi."

"Kungoti zvimwe hauzovitevereri ini chero changu chitupa chichifamba. Chimwe chakambomunetsa mapapers akakwana kusvika azoita zvekuberekwa neumwewo business man ari citizen yemu SA. Ivo Mr Carlos vane 40% shares in the whole deal. But that 40% made him a big fish nekubwaira kweziswo. Iye ndiye anonyanya kuva hands on uyuwo partner wake haanyanyi kuonekera anongouya here and there."

"Saka achiri kugara Ku Soweto here"

"Whaaat? Manga muchimutarisira mubhotoro kanhi. That guy is big mhani. He bought a very big house Ku Randburg uko ndiko kwaanogara. "

Hana yangu yakarova zvekuti ndakaita kunge ndichadonhera pasi ndanzwa Zita rekuti randburg . pfungwa dzangu dzakaita chamuhwiriri kufunga kuti uyu munhu

anenge akanditsotsa chete imba yangu. Why kubva zvaita coincidence kuti anondinyengera kutengesa imba yangu Ku randburg obva anyagarika nemari yose obva azonotenga yake imba ikoko same area . haaaa kwakandinonokera kuchena kuti ndinyatsoronga tsoro yangu. Ndainamata kuti basa ndiriwane but zvaizobuda here nekuti anobva atondiziva. Ndaka vhara maziso nhema ndikatanga kugaya manje. Musoro wakatenderera ndakanzwa kuti dai aisafamba ne mamonya ndaiita zvekumudzura pachopisa chaipo arove pasi. Matamburiro andakaita nemwana wangu aine 2 years ndakamafunga misodzi yangu ikadonha. Ndakaona ngwavaira muJo'burg ndikadamba kuzviuraya. Dai pasina mwana wangu wandairaramira ndingadayi ndakanwa wemakonzvo zvaoma. Umwe munhu otiza nemari yangu yose onoita life yakanaka. Haaaa kana I was going fight with the last drop of my blood kuti ndiwane back what belongs to me.

Kuchichena takaratidzwa kwekunogeza pane rimwe zimba raiva Ku backyard. Ndanga ndisina kuriona iri yaiva ne marooms akaita mudhadhadha aisivika kuda 20. Takageza tikanzi tinomirira boss Ku office kwavo. Yaitova zvakare imwe state of the art building yakazvimirira. Taka svika pa reception pachodriver vavakataura na receptionist aivapo akatipa pekugara takamirira boss. Takagarazve imi apa nzara yanga yoruma . driver vakangotisiya vakarova pasi. Nzara yakatanga kuruma ndikambofunga kuenda kwandanga ndamboona restaurant ndikazogaya kuti ndinowana vanhu vatorwa ndikazviruza. Plan yandanga ndaronga yayiita kuti kahana kangu karoverere semwana we form 1 anonokerwa ne lesson yaanenge achitsvunha mazuva iwayo. Ndakazonzwa voice rake boss hana yangu ikati tibvu ndisati ndatombovaona . Ko ndairizivazve in all cases vachiseka, vachiimba, vachipopota , vachichemerera pamutambo wetsiva chero vari seri kwemudhuri I could pick his voice. Ndakaita breeeeaaath in , breeeeeeaaath out ndikati come on Mavis , you have to win this one.

Ndakaramba ndakatsikitsira ndichinzwa mafootsteps nevoice raboss vachipa ma orders.

"Hello ladies and gentleman."

"Hello sir how are you?"

Vamwe vandaiva navo vanga vasimukira kukwazisa shef ini ndakatadza kana kusimuka pandanga ndigere. Ndakazozvimanikidzira kusimuka pandanga ndakagara.apa anga afuratira achitaura na receptionist. Chitarisa machenero aanga akaita. Ndakambonzwa kuda kunyengereka to abandon plan yangu ndafunga mazuva edu na Carlos aaiti akandibata aisiya andisakadza netsvimbo ya mozisi yaindisiya ndataura ndimi nedzinoyera. Ndaigotadza neiko ivo Mrs vanga vava Ku vibrata kudownstairs. Ko kuzotota. Haaa apa chero dai vakati handei mu office

tinoita cockstyle ndaingovaudza kuti varipo ngavavhare maziso basa rirohwe nekuti Ku office kwaizondiitira kure. Ndakazokasira kuzvidzora ndikazviudza kuti Mavis Chifamba marutsi haadyiwe. Pamberi neplan no turning back. Vakazopedza kutaura na receptionist vakatendeukira kwatiri vakati

" I welcome you to...,...whaaaat? Mavis? Is that you.? "

Apa munhu anga awetsa ziso kubuda kuita chipikiri ndikati no munhu haafaniri kustroker plan yangu isina kufaya.

"Ohh how are you sir? You know Mavis?. She's my cous.....she's my twin sister. I'm pleased to meet you sir."

"What? Is this some kind of a joke? You mean you are not Mavis.?"

"I'm Melody sir. Mavis is my.... in fact she was my twin sister. Unfortunately she passed on 14 years back her in Jo'burg sir but we buried her back home in Zimbabwe sir"

Ndakabva ndatotanga kusvimha misodzi ipapo yemunhu ane 14 years afa.

"Its OK Melody that's part of life. We are all born to die some day. Its ok God had a purpose for that."

"Hihihihhi. Its only that the way she died pains me a lot. Hihihihhi Mavis , Mavis hihihihhi. She drank poison after her boyfriend ran away with hihihihhi. Oh God its painf....."

"Shhhhhhj. Its OK its ok. Now follow me to my office. Ndakatevera ndichipfikura nhema. Muoffice macho waipera mate wega.Ndakagariswa pa leather sofa re red raiita kushinyira uchigara. Ndakazoenderera mberi ndichipindura zvandaibvunzwa about Mavis ndichipindura chaizvo ko handiti Mavis ndaimuziva here. Mdakabvunzwa zvemwana ndikati lerato akatopona nepaburi retsono aiva amumwisawo poison kuti vafe vose. Ndakazoitwa interview yenhemanhema ndikatopiwa basa reku cleana paoffice complex ipapo nekubika tea. Hahahahaha pakubika tea apo ka apo. Imwe plan yandanga ndaisa pa hold yakabva yadzoka iri fresh. Carlos had to pay for ruining my life. Ndakatamba yese pajoni nenhamo iye achirarama samambo mwana wangu muridzi wepfuma achikwangwaya. Kuhwina mari yangu back or kuiruza Carlos had to pay. Baba vataiva navo vakazonzi vanoshanda muyard kumba kwaboss. Joy akanzi anoshamba mumba maboss. Ndakanyepa kuti Joy mwana wangu ndichiitira kuti abatwe mushe. Ndaingomuchonya Joy kuti asazobhaiza ndikamupa number dzangu dzekusouth. Ndaizomutvsagira line ndopa boss vanomusvitsa kuitira madhiri andaiva ndaronga. Ndakabva ndapiwa Fon yebasa ine line ndikati inga kambani yakarongeka nana matanyera vanopiwawo nhare mbozha. Zvakatondiitira nekuti Carlos aigona kunge aine number yangu yandaishandisa kudhara. Ndakatoswera ndava pa orientation yebasa. Takunochaisa ndakarohwazve neimwe surprise

I surprise yei futi?

Ari kumbonyatsotsikisa dzipi mavis afunga kudii chaizvo?

## CHAPTER 13

## SHUMIRAYI

Chandakazviudza ndechekuti mkoma havachandida pamba pavo vava kungotsvaga way yekundidzinga nayo. Pfungwa dzakandiwandira musoro ukapedzisira wava kutenderera. Worse paakazondiudza kuti nababa Mpofu vari kutozvisapota ndakanzwa kupererwa chaiko. Chero mufaro wese wandaiva nawo kuti baba vari kuuya wakabva wopera. Ndaizotarisa nawo seyi. Ko iko why didn't I see it coming. Saka moyo chena wese wavaiita kwaiva kuzama kundiisira chirauro here kana kuti kundiisira dovi pachirimbani. Ndakatanga kufunga zvose zvandaimbonzwa kana mukoma vandibata and ndakafungisisa kuti ndaizvinzwa ini ndisina zvandaimbofungira mukoma vangu what more ivo vaitoziva havo zvavakateya vainzwa seyi. Ini mafeelings andainzwa pandaibatwa na mukoma ndiyo yaitova first experience yacho saka nechokwadi chandaiva nacho kuti mukoma vanondida nerudo rwehanzvadzi yavo ndakangoti maybe zvatakadzidza kuchikoro kuti ndizvo zvinoitikka pa puberty stage maybe its just being registered in my body kuti my body is normal and developing. Honestly mukoma handina kumbovafungira kana padiki zvapo kuti vangataura mashoko akadaro. Ndakatombofunga kuti vachati sorry sis ndanga ndichitamba asi kana munhu kutowedzera. And ndakatozonyatsoona kuti vari very serious. Ndakafunga hasha dzavakaita pandakapiwa phone na mukoma Chris ndikatoona kuti munhu anga atova insecure uyu. Zvakatozongondi bhowa kuti munhu angabatikana seyi iye asina kana kundirongera pekunogara saka aida kuti ndinorara mu bridge here. Ndakava confused kuti makseni munhu andishonyorora ruoko achiti ndisanyengwa masikati ndiye oti anondida. Rudo rwechokwadi here urwu or ndezvekuda kundikaurisa or its a way of paying for all the favors dzavakandiitira. Ndakabva ndatoronga kushandira zvose zvandakapiwa paMpofu and never to accept anything from them again. Ndakaisa ka fon kangu pacharger ndisati ndatanga kuita basa. Auntie vaisiuya kumba kwa mukoma Chris vakanzi vambomira havo kusvika vaenzi vaenda. Kubva pandakarwadziwa neruoko usiku handina kuzombovata. Pandakango rabhiwa kamushonga kaitonhorera nadactor Chris ruoko kutoita sepasina zvaitika. Ndakangonyepera kuvhara maziso kuti Daphne afunge kuti ndavata and in no time anga ava kutoshona ngonono chaidzo. Ndakabva ndatatora mukana wekumbotaura nababa vangu. Ndakapinda mubathroom ndikanamata kuna Mwari kuti vandipe gwara . ndakatoona kuti ndega nenjere dzangu ndinorasika. I sang quietly the hymn yaifarirwa nagogo vangu zvakanyanya ndikaerekana misodzi yangu yava kuyerera.

"Munoziva kusasimba kwangu

Ndotya kurasika

Asi imi muri simba rangu



Munondipa Simba"

Indeed I had all the faith in my God. I knew He would never forsake me. Ndakanamata kusvika ndaita sendabatwa nehope ndikaita sendairota. Paiva ne que yevakomana vaisvika 10. Pavari vose wandakaziva ndimkoma Dillan. Pakaita zvakare umwe murume anga akapfeka nguwo chena achifamba achigovera vanhu ava magifits. Paakasvika pana mukoma dillan I realised kuti yavo parcel was the biggest of all the parcels dzanga dzagoverwa vamwe vose and ndiyo yanga yakaputirwa zvakana kudarika dzimwe dzose newrapping paper yakanaka yaipenya zvaitosvira maziso. And when he was being handed his parcel a voice was heard richiti

"Umwe neumwe anopiwa zvake zvinoenderana uye xvakafanirana naye. "

Then the spirit took me again to a garden of roses anga aka bloomer and pane rimwe ranga richidondedza mapetals aro pasi achimwararika. I was taken again to the driveway yekumba kwavaMpfu. Apa pakaitwa paving yakanaka nezvitinhu and there is no way yaungaona chero uswa hungamera ipapo. But to my surprise panga pakamera a sunflower plant on that hard ground pasina kana hope yekuti pangamera chimwe chinhu chikava neupenyu. Ranga riri healthy rakabloom zvaivezedza. Ndakaerekana ndati

"Woowooooow. This is amazing !"

A voice came again and said

"With God all things are possible" ndakabva ndaita sendapepuka kubva kuhope, even more confused. Ndakazvitwinya ndikanzwa kuti no I wasn't sleeping. It was indeed the voice of the Lord. All I needed to do was to trust him in every move that I was gonna take. To be strong and focused. To know what I want to achieve in life and to be aware of all the obstacles and setbacks zvingada kundivharira nzira yangu pakuronga ramangwana rangu rakanaka. Ndakazviudza kuti iyi yauya nesimba iyi was one of the obstacles just to divert my focus. Ndakasekerera ndikati Mwari maita zvenyu mataura neni though mataura in riddles. Ndakageza kumeso kwangu ndikagezawo na mainini kuitira kuti ndiwane kuita basa. It was 4:45 saka hapana wandakamutsa. I noticed nhumbi dzanga dziri mubucket ndikawacha . ndakashaya kuti ko mukoma vakagomezumbura nhumbi dzose kusanganisira bhurugwa zvese nekamupfanza karo kubathroom kwedu ko kwavo kwanga kwaita seyi. Pandakazoonza madhumbe attire yangu ndipo pandakazotanga kubatanidza nyaya yacho. Ndakabva ndatoirasira kudivi ndaisatomboda kubvuma kuti zvandaifunga ndizvo zvakaiteka.

Ndakabudamo ndakazadzwa neumwe mufaro wandisina kunzwisisa. Daphne handina kutombo mumutsa anga akafa nehope nenyaya yekumbomudisturba kwandakaita ruoko rwarwadza. 7:00 ndanga ndatopedza zvese Daphne akazouyawo ato chena chena iko kunhuwirira kani. Pane kamwe ka behavior kandaingoonza paari

but kasiri kekurasa hako hunhu. Ndaiti ndichamubvunza hangu kana ndasununguka. Ndakabva ndatofunga Dee achingofarira kunditi gules. How could I be so foolish kusaona zvaititika. Saka kureva kuti mhuri iyi yanga yakandirongera horror ndisingazivika. Wandaiziva asingatombozvigachiri ndimama nekuti vaisatombondifarira kana piece zvayo. Ko sis Lisa kana kuuyawo havo one day kuzoona vamwene vavo. With all the effort yandaiita kuyedza kuvaratidza rudo nekuvapa respect yose still vaimdiona sechinhu chisina maturo. Asi pandakabuda mu war room ndakanzwa simba ne confidence yekupfuurira mberi. Ko ndaizvinetsereyi hangu mkoma vakandiudza kuti havasi kundidzinga pamba pavo saka ndaigozvinetsereyi hangu . ndakakudza Mwari nekundivhura meso angu kuti ndione. Changa chavapo apa kuziva kuti nomater how hard or difficult situations may be, God will make a way. Ndakabuda ndava kunzwa imwe maturity yandanga ndisina kumbo experierer muupenyu hwangu. I was more confident and more focused like never before. All I needed was a stepping stone to lift me up to greater heights. Ndakafungisisa mashoko amukoma ndikanyatsomazeya ndikaona kuti hapana chakaipa chavakataura asi kungoti ini ndaifanira kungovaudza zvaiva pamoyo pangu. I had developed fear in a matter of minutes zvekuti ndakanga ndatozviudza kuti I can't continue ndiri pana mukoma ndaitofanira kudzokera the following day. Kumwe kufunga kwaitaira chaiko ndakazogaya kuti chero ndikati ndoenda ndainangepi iyo mhuri yese yanga iri kuharare. Ndakambofunga Lerato ndikaona kuti handingamboendi paaka squatawo tonoitita dutu ipapo ingatoita burden kumunhu anga aita tsiye nyoro dzekugamuchira mwana anga atarisana nerufu akamupa utiziro. Ndakazviudza kuti ini ndaitova nani ndaiva ne cottage yekuisa musoro neproperty yekushandisa. Saka kuti ndinotadzisa Lee ugaro hwaanga azviwanira ndinenge ndamuitira utsinye.

Ndakanzwa kuregerera mukoma nekuti chandaifanira kuita kuvaudza how I felt nezvavanga vataura. Zvakambondibata hangu kuti why vasina kufunga kundibatsira or kumbondibvunzawo zvandaيدا kuita muupenyu pane kumhanya kufunga kutondiona ndava mukadzi wavo ndatovazvarira vana. Ivo vanga vaine madegree avo hobho hobho nebasa rakanaka ko why vasina kuti I want to see you graduating one day and having a good life some day. Ndakatozviudza kuti aya ndiwo mamwe ema obstacles atinosangana nawo muupenyu paya patinoseta magoals atinoda kuzo achieve muupenyu hwedu. Ndakabva ndarangerira imwe nyambo yandaigaro udzwa na Mbuya shumie yevamwe pamusoro peumwe murume ainamata zuva nezva kuna Mwari achiti

"Mwari mukandipawo trousers rekupfeka munenge mandigonera"

And the devil was listening to every petition he submitted to the Lord each and every time he went on his knees. The devil , cunning as he is one day brought a three quarter short and presented it to that man and said

"Handiti wakati unoda bhurugwa? Iro ndakuvigira."

That man rejoiced achifunga kuti paita agona kunzwa chichemo chake. The devil why aka avoida word rekuti trousers paakauya nechikabanga. Knowing very well kuti chaauya nacho hachisiricho changa chakumbirwa nemurume uyu. Meaning kuti Mwari pavaizouya ne trousers vowana mumhu atova nekabanga how would He feel. Ndizvo zvimwe zvibingaidzo zvinouya muroad yedu zvovhiringidza progress muupenyu hwedu. Pane zvimwe zvinouyanszvakanaka izvo zvichiparadza. Iyi nyaya yamukoma ndakatoiona as a hinderance muupenyu hwangu.

Ndakabva ndasiya Daphne achienderera mberi nekubika ndichibva ndaenda kuchinyatso zipodongora chaiko. Ndakatora nguva yangu my bathroom ndichinyatsonzwa paisvika mvura. Se pay day ndaifanira kunyatsotsvindawozve kufanana nevaya vanono horera kubank. Ndaiva nemufaro mukati mangu kuti at least ndava kubatawo yeziya rangu isina anozondipa mitemo ine gumi. Ndakanyatsofeka nhumbi dzangu dzekuchipa idzi asi tarira uone magariro andanga ndakaitwa. Ndakazvitarisa pafull length mirror raivamo ndikazviudza kuti I will trust in the lord for my breakthrough. Ndakadzokera kukitchen ndikawana doctor Chris vachitaura naDaphne vari padivi pake vachitaurira pasi pasi hameno zvaitaurwa. Pandakapinda vose vakanditarisa zvikanzi

"You are looking good ma'am."

"Looking good too sir. "

Takaseka hedu asi Dee akangoramba akanyarara as if something was bothering her. Doctor vanga vakauraya havo mucheno. He was looking expensive kkk. Ndakapa kutenda kuti kune vamwe vanhu vakasikwa Mwari vaine nguva yose vasina kwavaimhanyira. Ndaiyemura everything about him. Charming, prosperous, decent, God fearing and kind.

Havana kuzombomira pandakapinda vakabva vabuda mukitchen vakandidana panze pavaienda vakati vane zvavaida kutaura neni before breakfast. Vakazondiraira kuti breakfast iti kasire so that he breaks the news dzavaiva nadzo to the family over breakfast nekuti vaida kuzobuda.

Ndakabatikana kuti noone was willing to donate a kidney even her kids. Ndakavhunduka after vatura news dzekidney vakuti vane dzimwe good news. Ndakavhunduka ndikati Mwari itayi kuti zvandiri kufunga zvisava izvo.

"Another peace of good news is that very soon I will be running my own private hospital kuGweru we will officially launch it in August next year. Ndiko kwandaibva pandakapa Christie lift kuri kuitwa mafinal touches and we are waiting for equipment from China. Gweru ndiko kumusha my parents vane plot Ku Delsford. I thought I would settle here but this place has a lot of sad memories. I realised I can't stay here anymore. Ndanga ndichitoda kuisa mapapers e resignation end of

this week ndonogara kuGweru ndakamirira hospital yangu kunyatsopera but mama ndivo vatondimisa. I can't leave her mumaoko emumwe munhu ndirini ndakaenda navo ikoko. Ndizvo zvega zvangondimisa."

Havana kuzoenderera havo into details kuti ma sad memories yacho ndeeyi. Manyarariro anga akaita Dee anenge aiziva zvaitaurwa. Ndaizomubvunza hangu tava toga. Ini na Dee tanga tisingaendi Ku hospital tose namukoma . mkoma suggested kuti baba vambova nenguva nemudzimai wavo vari voga. Doctor Chris vakati vaizobuda namkoma Dillan hameno kwavaida kuenda navo. Saka ndaizowana mukana wekutura na Daphne tiri toga. Takapedza kucleana vanhu vasati vabuda tikanogara hedu pamagarden chairs paifefetera mhopo.

"Christie , can I trust you with my secret?"

Hana yangu rakarova kunge ichabuda ndikati

"Tell me dear."

Face yake yairatidza kutambudzika kwakanyanya.

"Zuro paya pandakasara Ku hospital na doctor Chris vaka....."

Haana kuzopedzisa zvaaitaura baba vakabva vasvika vakabata makeys avo emota vachibva vati

"Daphne mwanasikana wangu ,can you excuse us for a few minutes?"

# CHAPTER 14

Ndakarangarira mabatirwo andaitwa naLerato mazuva andaigara kumba kwavo. She was there for me. Always ready to cover up for me and always be by my side whenever I needed her. She was my pillar of strength and always encouraged me to soldier on until victory is achieved. I remembered how she used to sacrifice and stand in my place when faced with distruction and challenges. Kutsidza kumira kuti abhinyiwe iye in my place. Havasi vangani vangaita zvakadaro. Ndakatarisa Daphne ndikaona kuti no matter munhu ungaita life yakanaka seyi at one time you need someone whom you can trust to share naye zviri pakavandika pemoyo wako. Daphne ndakatarisa ndikaona kuti hapana pandakambonzwa achitaura kuti ana tete, meaning kuti mama was the best person to stand in place yatete vomira pagap iroro kuvaka upenyu hwemwana wavo. She was supposed to stand in as her daughter's first best friend vamwe vasati vapinda. She was supposed to know her daughter's joys and worries in and out. INI ndakakura ndisina mai kana baba asi ndinofunga nyaya yakazoita kuti ndiite panic yaiva yekuti pandakaudzwa namukoma kuti vanondida yaiva nyaya yekuti ndakashaya kuti wandingaudzawo ondipawo advice ndiyani. Mubereki wako ane rudo chairwo haangambokuregi uchirasika kana kuita stress sezvandakaita INI but kukupa constructive advice. Kubva ndichigara natete mai Lee hapana pavakambogara nesu pasi vachitiraira zveupenyu. Ini Mbuya shumie vachiri vapenyu vaigara neni pasi vondiraira zvekuti pamwe ndaitozovati aaa not now gogo. Asi ndakatozozvinzwisisa kuti inenge yaiva iya inonzi gara wadya magetsi anoenda. Dzidziso yavo yaiva mbuva yeupenyu chaiyo yaidzika kusvika yaitwa engrave muhana mangu , permanently, nekuti vaiita kurovedzera chaiko kuita sekuti vaiziiva kuti vachazoshaikwa muupenyu hwangu.

Pandakasvikawo pamhuri yekwaMpofu handinawo kana zuva randakamboona mama vari mukitchen vachimbobikawo takatarisa or kumboonawo kuti maspoon avo achakakwana here kana kuti mapoto avo achiri kushandika nawo here. Handinawo kumboona vakagara pasi nemwana wavo vachimuraira or just kungoita havo nyaya in general.

Ndakabva ndanzwa moyo wangu kuti chero tiri zera rimwechete ini ndaivawo nembuva yakati wandeyi yandaigona kugoveranawo naye. Mai vake vaitemba mari dzavo but mari haigoni kuzodzidzisa mwanasikana zvimwe zvaangada kudzidza. Mari pane painogumira then mashoko erairo oitawo take over then real natural love yoita put icing on the cake. Kushushikana kwaaiita kwakaita kuti nditite shungu dzekuda kunzwa nyaya yake and help her pandinogona napo. Baba vakazosvika havo vakamudisturba zvaaida kutaura but still we had time yedu tega vanhu babuda. Asi ndakambovhunduka kuti kuti ingava nyaya yeyi baba yavangada kutaura tiri toga. Asi kufaranuka kwaiva kwakaita chiso chavo kwakaita kuti nditi nyevenukeyi zvisoma nekuti facial expression inotokuudza zviuya zviri mberi.

Vakauya vakagara panga pakagara Daphne chair yaiva opposite neuandaiva ndakagara. Vakambogadzirisa pahuro pavo vachishifta shifta position yekugara nayo.

"Eeeee Christabel mwanangu, ndiri kutoshaya pekutangira kutaura mashoko angu andiinawo. Handizivi kuti mdingakutenda neyi nerudo rwakakomba rwaunoratidza kumhuri yangu. Ndichitangira pakugona kufamba rwendo rwausina kuronga Mwari vako vakakutungamirira kusvika patiri nhasi. Dai vasiri Mwari vaunonamata pamwe dai ndakatopfuura pane into nyika kuda vana vangu dzatova nherera nekutika necondition yamai vavo vaigona kungofawo neshock. But your prayer was answered and instant healing took place now here I am fit and whole. Its only that my blood group neremudzimai wangu do not match I could have donated my kidney to her. But I think its also because of your prayers that someone came in to donate . Handina mamwe mashoko andinawo angakodzera kutenda nawo asi ndinongoti dai upenyu hwako hwazadzwa nerugare ,nemufaro. May your God grant you your wishes. You brought a blessing mumhuri mangu and I don't wish to lose you any time soon. Besides kutendwa kwauchaitwa naMwari INI personally ndichakutenda pandinogoneswa napo naMwari. You brought certain joy to my family. You bridged the gap rekuva mai pamba when my wife is busy with other things you stood in her place and became a mentor to my daughter. You brought change and maturity to her zvekuti I'm really Impressed. I never thought my daughter will one day become a grown, responsible and well behaved woman she has become. All thanx to you. Ndakazvarwa ndisina mukoma kana hanzwadzi asi ndakaona tete mauri. Will you continue with your good heart. I see a good mother in you. Dai ndaigona kusarudzira vana vangu vakadzi vekuroora I was going to choose you as one of my daughters in law.

What I will do to show my appreciation is to help you achieve your goals. I realised you are a very bright child and I will help you kuti usimuke. Prince akandiudza kuti muri kuda kutanga kuita ma private lessons"

Hana yangu yakarova ko ndaiti iite private knowing kuti mama vanogona kusazvitambira. Vakaona kuvhunduka kwakauya paface pangu vakati

"No need to worry my daughter I know everything. Even the plot yekuti.....oh ehhyou know Prince showed me kuti he is loyal and honest that's why I promoted him to be my bodyguard."

Woowoo Mwari vakatendeka havo. Ndakaita sendichavambundira asi ndakazozvidzora. I was happy for Prince. Honesty truly pays.

Ndakaona vava kugadzirisa position yavo yekugara nayo vachiita sevanoswedera kumberi. Voice rakabva raita seradzikiswa

"Eeeee eeeee. Unoona mwanangu, Dillan andiudza zvekunetsana kwamakaita. Ndizvo zvakatoita kuti ndikurumidze kuuya kuno. Ndinoda kuti tirame tiri a very happy family pasina anoshingurudzika. Yes, he told me everything, yes, everything.

And ini sababa vako vanokuda zvakanyanya rega nditaure newe mashoko aya nekuti ndoziva kuti as far as I know hapana umwe anogona kuzomataura kwauri. Iwe mwanangu uri munhu ane brain dzinoshanda zviri sharp, haufaniri kukanganiswa nezvinhu zverudzi irworwo kusvika pakuvhiringika kuita seuchafa ah ah nooo mwanangu. Iva munhu akasununguka upenyu ndehwako and sarudzo ndeyako. Chausingadi haudi hapana anokubatira shamhu kuti itoda. Dillan handisi kumureverera asi kuti chete akataurawo zviri pamoyo pake. Like I said before you are well mannered and can be every man's dream wife, asi chausingadi haudi usaita nekumanikidzirwa nesituation or circumstances wopedzisira wait a zvinhu zvinozoita kuti quite regret mangwana. Yes dillan ndiye akauya newe mumusha asika hazvipi kunzi itomuda nekuti ndiye akauya newe. You have the right to freedom of choice. Kana wti iwe unomuda ngaive sarudzo yako isina kuvhundutsirwa kana kumbunyikidzwa and in I will be more than ready and willing to give you my blessings handina chisvoro pauri or pana Dillan. Kana watiwo baba ndawana anondidawo kunze uko uriwe wazviitira sarudzo yako wega hapana chakaipa all I want is for you to be happy."

Ndanga ndisina kuona all along kuti vakabata phone yandakadzoserera mukoma. Ndakanzwa voti

"As a daughter of a well known person like me, iyi ndiyo phone chaiyo inoenderana newe mwanangu. I know chikonzero chawakaidzoserera dillan akandiudza. Asika chiramwa hachina kunaka mwanangu. Saka zvinorevaka kuti musi wandichakutadzira uchadzosa zvose zvandakakubatsira nazvo. Hazvinzarwo mwanangu. Iye dillan ndakataura naye ndikamuonesawo paakakoniwa. Andiudza kuti ndikumbire ruregerero on his behalf asi iyewo newe munofanira kutaurirana mowirirana tofambira mberi semhuri. "

Ummmm iyo yekuti mkoma vauye vazotaura nyaya imwechete iyoyo ndizvo zvandakaramba. Ndanga ndatova pane imwe level asika mashoko Ababa ndakaabatisisa. Ndakaonawo zvakakodzera kuti sevanhu vachazogara pamwechete tisiye zvakapfuura tifambire mberi murugare. Ini mukoma hangu kare kare uye mweya mutsvene anga atondipa kugadzikana muhana mangu. And I was determined to let the holy spirit lead and I follow.

"Maita zvenyu baba nemashoko anyu ndinoagamuchira. Nerudo rwenyu rwamunoratidza kwandiri I really appreciate. Ndichamabatisisa mashoko enyu. Ndinotenda hangu."

"Good. Now can I see a smile on my daughters face."

Kkkk I had no choice but to smile, kwete zvekumanikidzira asi zvichibva pakadzika pemoyo wangu. Ndakatambidzwa Fon zvikanzi

"Do you mind exchanging with me neyawakatenga. Iyi ndiyo Fon ye age yako iyi mwanangu because you still have a lot to explore . iya inoda isu madhara hatichina



zvakanwanda zvaticha tsvaga tsvaga isu mai venyu vakangoti haloo daddy zvatoita. I know you are angry at Dillan but ini sababa vako ndiri kukumbira kuti ushandise iyi handidi kuti udarikirwe nezviri kuitika in the world of technology. Kana iyi usingaidi I will buy you another one inofitana newe I Chicanos hand is a iyi. Ivawo abreast nezviri kuitika uye kufambawo pasame page nevezera rako"

Zvekuzovaomesera kuti vanditengere imwe phone ndakaona zvisingandiitiri.plus kana ndichiti ndaregerera mukoma it has to be evident in my actions. Kuregerera totally poshaya imwe kona inosara. Ndakaombera maoko ndikatambira phone ndikaona mufaro paface yababa.

Ndakasimudza musoro ndikaona mukoma vakazembera padoor vakatarisa kwataiva. Hana yangu yakarova zvandisina kunzwisisa ndikatomboita time ndichikonewa kusimuka pandanga ndakagara. Baba vakangonanga kumota straight mukoma vakatevera vakanotaura navo. Prince anga atova mumota kare mababa. Mukoma Chris vakabuda vaakananga pandanga ndakagara vakasvika vakati

"Please do me a favour. Talk to Daphne please maybe anogona kukuudza zviri kumudya moyo. Something is really bothering her but she is not opening up. I'm worried."

Vakafamba vachinopinda mumota mavo kupassanger side mukoma Dillan ndivo vaidriva. Vakaburitsa musoro mukoma Dillan vakanditarisa and ohh my God!! He was even more handsome. I smiled back but honestly handizivi kuti chavaiva vaita to deserve my smile chii. Asika if you smile at someone hazviurayi. Ndakapinda mumba ndakabata phone Dee akanditi

"Ummmm I'm happy you have forgiven him."

Saka kureva kuti musha weseka wanga uri abreast nezvaitika. Zvakaoma chokwadi. I noticed kuti smile ya Dee yanga isiri all that bloomy sekuziva kwandinomuita. And maziso ake airatidza kuti ambochema.

Ndakamubata ruoko!tikadzokera pama garden chairs. Handina kuda kumumhanyirira mberi ndaida kuti asununguke. After some minutes akati

"Ko nhai Christabel, are you a virgin?"

Jesus Christ !!Rakaita kunge bomb ndanga ndisina kumbotarisira mubvunzo iwoyo ini. Ndakakachidzwa ndikakosora zvekuti akatozosimuka akanondicherera mvura. Ndakazopukuta tumisodzi twekukachidzwa ndikati

"Sorry mate amhanya ne road isiriyo. Of course I am a virgin Dee. Why wabvunza?"

Akambonyarara akatura befu akazoti

"Some time back ndiri form 1 someone very close to me akandi....."



Chii chakaitika kuna Dee and how close is this someone ?

Ko mkoma Chris vafungepiko namkoma Dillan.?

# CHAPTER 15

## SHUMIRAYI

"Sometime back ndiri form 1 someone very close akandishinhira ini Christie and I'm not sure if I'm still a virgin and zvakatanga kundidya moyo ndati kureyi ndava kuziva and ndipo pandakazoziva kuti mathreats andaipiwa ndeenhema.

Ndiri form 1 pana sekuru cousin yamama yakambouya tikagara nayo kumba vachitsvaga basa. Saka mkoma Dee ndipo pavanga vaenda kuCanada mukoma Derrick vatova Ku south. Ndivo vaisimbondibatsira homework. Pavakaenda dad ndivo vanga vava kundibatsira saka ipapo vakaenda Ku south for 2 weeks. Week yekutanga yakapera ndanzwa nekurohwa kuchikoro. Saka imwe Saturday mama vakadzoka earlier saka ndikavati ndoda kuenda panext kunoita homework nemwama wepo Tariro. Tanga tisina kunyanya kujairana hedu takango kwazisana nekubvunzana mazita nepaburi rekucottage kuya. Akaratidza kuva munhu akasununguka ndikamufarira. But day randakataura zvekuenda kwana Tariro mama vakapenga zvekupenga zviya vakati handidi kutombozvanzwa. Hanzi kungofungidzira kuti wambotaura nevepanext door ndinokugura musoro. Kubva chikuriro mama havana kumbondituka kana kundirova zvekuti day iroro vakandityisa chaiko. Sekuru Kenny ndipo pavakabva vati vanondibatsira homework kana ndiine pandinoda kubatsirwa. Asi pavakataura waitobuda kuenda kusomabhula hameno kuti kwaiva neyi vakatozodzoka monday . Monday ndakaenda ndangotaradzawo ndikasvika ndichirohwa. Instead yekuloosa lesson ye maths chete ndakazoloosa malessons ose emakuseni ndiri kupunishment yekusakura maruva aiva kunze kwe gate. Apa mu highway mekuti mota dzose dzinoenda harare nedzinodzoka vaingondicheuka. Ndakarwadziwa Christie zvekuti pandakasvikira kubasa kwamama ndikawana sekuru Kenny vadzoka ndakaita kunge ndichabata denga. Mama nasekuru Kenny vaiwirirana zvekuti waiti ukasaudzwa kuti macousins waigona kufunga kuti vanhu vanodanana. Mama vakabva vati tiende kumba nasekuru tinoita zve homework. Takangisvika vakati tinoitira kuroom kwavo. Tasvika ikoko vakanditi kuti ndikuitise homework ndotanga ndakuratidza zvimwe zvinhu. Vakanditi vhara maziso pandakazovhura ndakawana vakaburitsa chiweti chavo chakakura Christie vachichipuruzira. Ndakanyara zvisingaiti ndakuda kubuda vakandibata vakati hazvina kana nebasa rese hapana zvavanomboita ndiri muzukuru wavo. Vakati chairwadza saka vaisakwanisa kundinabatsira kana chisina kupora. Vakaramba vakandibata nerumwe ruoko rumwe ruchipukutira chiweti. Vakati ndivabatsire zvikasire tiite homework. Ini nekuziva nhamo yangu ndakavhara maziso nenyadzi ndikabatiswa his fully erect penis madays iwayo ndaiva ndiri bharanzi chairo ndaiziveyi. Ndakabatiswa rwavo ruri pamusoro ndikavapuruzira

kusvika varidza mhere vakakagwadama pasi and ejaculated. Ndakabatwa nekutya kuti pamwe vava kuda kufa nezvavaiita face yavo yaiva yatatamuka. vakandibata ndakuda kutiza zve vakati vava bhoo ngatichiitayi homework vakanditi vari kuchema nekunakirwa. Ko ini zvakatondinetsa kuti ko kunakirwa payi pachos vasina chavaidya plus kunakirwa kunochemedza here kusvika munhu atatamura face kuita kunge arohwa nemagetsi. The following day vakanditi ndikauitisa homework unondipeyi ndikati ndoudza dad vagovabhadhara kana vadzoka vakati havadi mari vanongoda kunakirwa chete toita homework. Kuchikoro kwanga kwakunakidza manje ndichienda ndakanyora homework zvimwe zvakawanda ndanga ndisina basa nazvo chero ndisirini ndairwadziwa. Of course zvaindibhowa asi nyaya yekuda kubatsirwa ndaingoshingirira. Mama ndivo vaitoti endayi kuroom kwasekuru munoita zvemabook ndoda kuona TV. Even dad vadzoka ndaingobhadhara sekuru kuitiswa homework zvichitofaya. Rimwe day tatochovha mazuva vakanditi vanoda kungoona kuti chiweti chemunhukadzi chakaita sey havachizivi. Ndakaramba asi chokwadi kwaiva kuramba kwekunyara kuvhurira munhu rume. Vakandinyengetedza vakati vanongoona toita homework. Ndakazovaratidza vakandivatisa pamubhedha wavo. Vakazongotora pillow yavo vakandivhara muromo and forced himself on me. Ndakarwadziwa zvekuti ndakambofenda ndikazomuka ndiri mutub ndavhurirwa mvura. Pavakaona ndamuka vakabva vangobuda vakanyangarika husiku ihoho. Hameno kuti vakabuda sey mama varimo mulounge vachiona TV. Kubuda mutub ndakaita mutsurundundu ndikakambaira kunosvika padoor. Lucky vakabva vauya mama ndofunga vanga vakudarikawo kuenda kubedroom kwavo vakazwa kuchema ndipo pavakazopinda. Vakanditi ndikangozvitaure chiweti changu chinoora chikabuda makonye. Vakandigarisa mvura ine salt zvairwadza ndakademba kufa. Dad pavakazodzoka kwavakanga vaenda ndanga ndava bhoo asi mama vakati ndikangozvitaure vanozvisungirira plus yekuora kuzasi yavanga vataure ndakazongozvinyarara. Auntie vaivapo mazuva iwayo vakanzi ndiri kurara na mama nekuti ndaita malaria. Ndakazovanzwa vachifona vari mutoilet vachitaure nasekuru Kenny kuti vavaisira mari yekuti vacrosse vaende kuBotswana. Mama vakanditi ndikagona Ku keeper secret vanondiitira chimwe chinhu chikuru. Ndipo pavakazonditengera mota yangu iya Xtrail. Ndeye vharamuromo iya. Ndakambofunga kuudza daddy ndikaona kuti nemawiriraniro aiita mama nasekuru mama vaigona kungovarambira plus ndakaty kukonanisa mama na daddy kuti daddy vaizoti sey mama vasina kusungisa hanzvadzi yavo"

Ndakanzwa rima kuti tiba kumeso kwangu neshungu. Ndakamumbundira tikambochema takadaro. Ndakamubvunza kuti why zvazonyanya kumu affecta ikozvino akati kubva pakatanga bhudhi veshamwari yake kuti vane interest naye ndipo pakatanga kudyika moyo wake.

"Handisati ndatombovada isu we are still friends and ndakamuudza kuti handikupi mhinduro over the Fon ndichamuudza adzoka . saka iye akati kwaari that sounds as a yes. Saka anogara achingoti usape vanhu zvinhu zvangu handidy maleft overs

eumwe. Ndipo pandakabva ndatoona kuti I'm now useless ndiyani achada munhu asiri virgin. Paakandibvunza if I'm still a virgin ndakamuti that's my secret and I can only reveal that kumunhu wandinenge ndati ndada iye ane kodzero yeyi yekuziva about my virginity. "

"Saka bhudhi vashamwari yako hamudanani?"

"Kana Christabel hatidanane isu plus handisati hangu ndamboita mkomana . We are just friends."

Ndakava nekushora kuti time yavanopedza vari pafon nyaya dzavanenge vachataura ndedzeyi. Ndipo pavanozopedzisira votaura nyaya dzakafumuka idzodzo dzekubvunzwa kuti uri virgin here. Iyi ndakaona kuti ndeimwe inotoda zuva rayo yega.

Ndakabatwa nenyaya ya Daphne kuti shuwa mama vangatora side remunhu abhinya mwana wako. Ndakambofunga kuti maybe haasi mwana wavo chaiye asi ndakazooka kuti varikoo vabereki vasingazivi zvekukoahesa muupenyu. Ndakarwadziwa zvakananyanya pakuti neniwo ndakapotsa ndapindana nedzakadaro dai pasina lerato akandirwira. How can man be so evil. Is it that God created some man without hearts. Hapana paakambotaura zvekuti vakashandisa protection. Dee anga azvimba maziso nekuchema.

"Dee pandakakuona wanga uri right iwe. Why zvazokukanganisa ikozvino. I'm not saying zvakaitwa pauri zviri right asi all I'm saying is be strong not for anybody else but for yourself. I used to admire you Daphne. Iwe you are a strong person and you have a very bright future ahead of you. What I know is that you are a strong woman you can go through anything and survive. When I came to your family ndaiti ndikakutarisa ndainzwa kukuyemura. Meaning kuti you were able to conceal the wounds inside you and be a normal adorable woman. That also means you can delete and forget. You are intelligent and you can have any type of life you want. You have a caring dad and loving brothers, and you also have me. Together we make an unconquerable team and with Jesus as our captain tinosvika kure. So tell me, chii chazoita kuti zvinhu zvakaitika 3 years ago zvinyanye kukubata nhasi."

"Pandakasara na doctor Chris paya vakati he is interested in me. He told me a bit about himself but ini I skipped my dark history ndikangomuudza zvandaifunga kuti zvinokodzera. "

"But tarira uoneka Dee. Iwe uchiri mwana wechikoro, only 16 years and uchiri nezvakawanda zvekuita muupenyu. You still have a lot to accomplish in life usati wafunga zvekuti pane achazokuti hausi mhandara. I'm happy you were able to open up. You can still do that to the one achazokuda nemoyo wese. Iwe hauna kuzvidira zvakaitika but someone evil took advantage of ignorance and abused you. Saka usatombozvidya moyo God knows you are innocent and havazombokunyadzisa kukupa partner inokushungurudza nekuda kwepast yausina kuzvisarudzira. Now

cheer up and tell me something, iwe doc unovada here.?"

Ndakaona munhu onyara nyara ndikabva ndatongo concluder hangu ndeya.

"Christabel kutaura chokwadi I like Chris. He is humble ,kind, and ane life yake yakarongeka. I liked him the first day I met him kuhospital and he said he did the same. But we agreed to be friends tichimbodzidzana and knowing each other better. But ka chero tikadzidzana for 20 years ndipo pangazodzokera umhandara hwangu here. Kungoshinga kwawaiona kuya Christabel not meaning kuti hazvindidyi moyo. It did from the day razvakaitika and keeping it to myself ate me up even more. Each time I think of that incident, the pain I felt when someone forced himself nezinhu rakakura and handitofungi kuti riri normal. It hates me when I know my mother never cared about how I felt but rather covered his cousin's tracks. I want very much to forgive her but each time pandodarika neparoom ya mkoma I hate her more because ndimo mazvakaitira. I feel used, dirty and useless. I feel empty. There is something missing on me that I will never recover no matter what. I want very much to forgive mama but each time I try to do that my bitterness even multiply. I, at one time felt I am the suitable person to donate my kidney to her but bitterness pulled me back. Im hurt from within and noone ever comforted me and I was only 12 turning 13. The only person who was supposed to comfort me and give me hope vakaratidza kushaya hanya neni. Maybe dayi vakandibatsira to sort justice zvaindichenesa moyo instead she decided kupa mhondi mbidyo yekupoya nayo and it kills me to know that someone who ruined my life is out there living freely maybe ruining even more innocent souls. I can put on a plastic smile but I'm hurting from within and the wound seems to grow with me as each day passes. I thought I would go past all this with time but I'm failing ."

I really wanted to be strong for her sake but I failed. Tears streamed down my cheeks and I couldn't control myself. We hugged tightly and cried togetherkusvika shungu dzapera.

"Daphne will you do something for me?"

"Anything for you my dear"

"I just need one favor. Will you forgive mom. Its difficult I know but its good for you"

Akatora nguva akanyarara akazoti

"Thank you Christie you made me realise there is more to life than zvimwe zvatinoona sezvakakosha. And from the bottom of my heart I have forgiven mom and I need to tell her that." Ndakasimuka kuti ndimumbundire Fon yangu ikabva yarira. Vaiva baba va Mpofu. Hana yangu yakarova ndikashinga kudaira. He sounded low.

"Hello mwanangu. Svikayi kuhospital now mama va....."

There is power in forgiveness.

Forgiveness brings healing to your soul and flesh,

Forgiveness paves a way and opens closed doors.

End of chapter 15

Stay blessed

(This chapter is dedicated to my late brother Themba. You will continue to inspire me bro even in your grave. I will always love you)

# CHAPTER 16

## DILLAN

Pandaiudzwa nguva yose kuti rudo runogona kukurarisa wava kuNgomahuru kumapenzi ndaiti vaitaura ngano. Ndakatoona kuti pana Christabel ndikasazvidzora ndinoita waya chaiko. Mashoko ababa vangu ndakamabatisisa nekuti I knew very well kuti with his advice I won't go wrong. Ndakapa Shumie nguva yose yekuti ataure zviri pamoyo wake pasina kumumanikidzira kana kutya. Ndaimuda Christabel zvakanyanya and ndanga ndatozviudza kuti if its not her its not anyone else. Chikuriro changu chose handina kumboona kana kusangana ne munhu ane hunhu hwakaita sehwaChristabel. She is amazing. Asika ndaida kumupa mukana wekuita decision yake oga iri independent yaasingazoregret mangwana. Baba vangu ndakavakumbira kuti vandikumbirire ruregerero kuna Christabel nekuti kuti dai ndakazviendera ndega ndaizoita sendiri kuda kumuisa pakona. Ndaiva ndafunga kuti zviri nani ndimbosuduruka pamba ndimbotsvaga kumwe kwekuenda ndimbobva pamba nekuti ndakaona ndichiremerwa zvakanyanya. Ndaidawo kuti shumie anyatsosununguka hake. Ndanga ndazvipira kumubatsira pose paanoda kuti upenyu hwake huite chaizvo zvaanoda.

Ndakazobuda na Doctor Chris tanga tava kuchijairana mbichana mbichana. Takatungamirira dad kuenda kuhospital since vanga vasati vambokusvika . Ndakabva ndangoitawo mukana wekunoonona mama. Chiso chavo changa chakapenya zvekuti chero dad ndakaona face yavo kupengenuka. Vakasvika vakakisa mkadzi wavo pamuromo chaipo vakambundirana for a long time.

Takangochonyana na Doctor Chris tikabuda chinyararire kuti hangaiwa dzimbodanana. Takabuda nadactor Chris ndaingoteverera handizivi kwataienda ivo ndivo vaikuziva. Takasvika pane imwe nzvimbo yanga yakanaka chose. Panga pachigochewa kune rimwe divi. Kozoitawo kune rimwe divi kwanga kwanga kwakanyararira ndiko kwatakanogara pamachair akanaka pakauya waiter akapiwa order yemadrinks nadactor. Pose apa tanga tisina kumbonyanya kutaura hedu zvakanyanya. Takataura hedu nyaya dziri general getting to know each other better. Ndakatoshamisika kuti Doctor vanonamata ndaitotarisa kuti munhu anofarira mafaro semunhu ane mari dzake.

"That's the secret to my prosperity. God first before I engage myself in any activity. What I learnt in life is that with God you can never go wrong. He protects, he guides he strengthen you when you become weak. I'm talking real life experience kwete zvekuona pafirimu ,kufungidzira kana kuudzwa. Some of the challenges and hardships that you come across in life are meant to teach us and to give us focus at the same time making us strong. Chandakadzidza muupenyu ndechekuti everything

happens for a purpose. If I had grown up in a united family sometimes ndingadayi ndisisiri pandiri nhasi unouyu. My biological mom decided to take her own life after my dad impregnated our maid. As if it was not enough, he brought home her secretary as a third wife. My mom couldn't embrace it well vakanwa poison vakandisiya havo ndiine 8years mumaoko evakadzi ababa vangu vaita kundigamhidzana kunge bhora rechikweshe. Pandakazonokwanisa 9 makore I ran away and joined the team remu street. It wasn't easy wajaira kugara utepfetepfe wozotanga kunofuga macardbox uchiteta chikafu mubin. Ndakazoita luck ndikawirirana nevataiti mkoma Zex. Ava vanga vava senior remustreet. Ndivo vaiva mukuru weku D.S.,(dumping site). uku ndekuya kunono dumpiwa zvinhu zvinenge zva exceeda expiry date. Kwanga kusingasvikwi svikwi nemunhu wesewese ikoko kwaisvikwa nevakuru. Ukatoonekwa uchiti tucha tucha ikoko wairohwa ukafa. Saka tainotora zvinhu zviya tichidzima kukwesha chaiko ma best before aya toenda kurank tonotengesera mamai anobika sadza aya. Ndipo pakaita upenyu hwangu zviri nani. Kkkk Ehe zviri nani ndiri mustreet nekuti at least ndanga ndava nechekudya. Pandaidzoka kunotengesa poga poga mkoma ,Zex vaindipawo kamari zvichienderana nekuti ndashanda seyi. Chikoro pana mkoma yaiva zero zero vaisatomboverenga mari yandaiuya nayo asi handina kana zuva one randakafunga kuvatsotsa. Madhora dhora avaindipa ndaichengeta kusvika yava \$20 ndikabva imwe weekend ndaenda kumabhero kunjanji ndikanotenga zvihembe zvangu. Ndikatodzokera kubase ndava kuonekera. Ndipo pandakakonana naMkoma Zex vachiti ndavabira mari yavo. Ndipo pavakatuma chikwata chimwe kuti chindisote. Ndakarohwa kuitwa kafira mberi zvekusazoziva zvakaitika after that. Ndakazomuka ndiri muchipatara Ku Gweru general hospital. I had a fractured rib and a deep cut kumusana uku randakaita zvekudhedwa nezen'e vachidambura dambura idzo nhumbi itsva idzodzo."

Doc vakavhura musana wavo ndikavhara maziso angu. Ranga rangova vanga asi you couldn't look at it ruviri.

This scar I don't wish kuti ridzime. I will show it to my kids kana Mwari vandiitira nyasha rimwe zuva ndikava nemhuri. Its a reminder of where I came from. Ivanga riripo asi ndakambozviudza kuti Handisi kuti rindifungise zviri negative asi kuti rindipe shungu muupenyu hwangu hwekuenderera mberi kwete kufunga zvakapfuura zvinorwadza."

Vakambonyarara achipukuta maziso ake.

"Pavisiting hour this young doctor akauya nemudzimai wake kuzondoiona. Chiremba ndanga ndambovaona before vachiita marounds avo. He introduced me to his beautiful wife vakanditaurira kuti mudzimai wavo ndiye akavandira akaterera kwandakanokandwa vakandibatsira. I admired this couple visiting hour yoga yoga vaiuya vachizondiona. I was later discharged after two weeks and instead of going back into the street this couple took me to their home. They had no children so they agreed to adopt me as their own. Ndivo vabereki vangu vandakakuudzayi kuti



vari Ku Gweru. Most people vanoshamisika kuti at 26 I'm already a specialist surgeon. My mom was a teacher pa Cecil John Rhodes primary school saka pavakanditora I was supposed kunotangira grade 3 asi nekuziva brain dzangu ndakakumbira kuti vandiise grade 5. Ndakasvika ndikachinja order pachikoro nekugona. Ndava grade six first term ndakati kuna mama ndoda kunyora nema grade seven pavanonyora final just for fun ndichibva ndaregister. Surprisingly ndakabuda ne 5 units ndikatowana nzvimbo paFletcher high school. I sat for my ordinary level ndiri form 3 November ndikaita 12As 3Bs ndikabuda mumane newspaper. Meaning kuti I obtained my first degree pa University of Zimbabwe ndiine 21 years. Handina kumira I advanced neOxford university. Ndikadzoka kuzoshandira pa Harare hospital that's why tiine ukama hwakanaka. Ndakangoita gore rimwechete kuHarare hospital ndokuuya kuPrivate hospital. "

Wooooow! What a story ! Akambonyarara achinwa juice yake.

"My parents never had another child besides the adopted inini. They taught me chinhu ichi chekuziva Mwari. Takakura tichienda kuZAOGA forward in faith until ndapedza first degree rangu vabereki vangu vakandisunungura after a friend invited me kuchurch kwavo ndikakufarira. That's how I ended up ndava Ku UFIC. My brother I tell you storms come in life but in Christ you have a firm foundation that you won't be shaken. A week before my wedding my fiancé got sick. It was revealed she was 3 weeks pregnant ini ndisina kumborara naye. Best man akasakura munda wangu ndakati vavava ndichiti ndakapfimbika mhandara yangu yandichavhura yanyatsoibva kuhoneymoon. I was devastated asi ndinotendenda Mwari, munyaradzi wemoyo wangu. In Christ I found open doors. Hospital yandiri kuvaka Ku gweru hapana kana cent rangu. My former lecturers Ku Oxford are sponsoring everything. Ndotadza here kuita chinamira pana Mwari vakadayi. Mkoma Dillan, I want to introduce you to another doctor, yes the best of all physicians. Yes the best because he is the only one who can heal both body and soul. The day my heart was broken I never thought it will heal again but but here I am going forward and backwards never. This house yandiri kugara I am selling it. I bought it just before my wedding tichiti ndiko kwatichananga straight from honeymoon saka I no longer want to be associated with sad memories. Ndichasara neyeku Borrowdale Brook neitsva yandakavaka kuHertfordshire park kuGweru. I have never told anyone about my life handizivi kuti chanyanyondisunungura kurudunuka kwauri chii. My advice is never ever let situations pull you down or derail you from your plans. But rather take every challenge as a stepping stone to greatness. Usafa wakatsvinya kana kuzvikudza kana wasimudzwa naMwari. Kana usina kuudzwa ungambofungira here kuti I own this place? Patasvika did u see maworkers achibonderana misoro kuti boss vauya?, no. The bible taught me to humble myself and the Lord will lift me up."

Ndakazomutaurira yangu nyaya nemasanganiro andakaita naShumirayi hapana chandakasiya. Ndakazomuudzawo kuti ndichambobuda hangu munyika kuti

ndisanyanya kurwadziwa.

" No blaz kunze kwenyika hakuna ari kuenda. Imi neni bhande nebhurugwa hatichasiyani. I will talk to my friend who is the regional manager Ku Banc ABC tinzwe kuti hapana zvingaita here muno muHarare. But blaz pakuzondifungira pana gules apo kkkk. I respected her the day randakamupa lift akatondiudza kuti munodanana and I even heard you telling her kuti you love her. Ndinotova nezvimwe zviri kundishaisa hope not pana gules. Vaya ndevenyu blaz makabva kure navo. Ndakatoonawo kaelement kekukudayi paya asi kuti its just a matter of time. What I would advice you is that give her time and space but at the same time show her care yaasingagoni kuwana anywhere else, kumuuraya nerudo at a distance. At the same time rinda nyama yako nechekure makora asavika. Uchaona her first reaction pauchamuudza kuti you are moving out ndiyo ichakuudza kuti munodiwa. Now let me show you around the place. "

Ndakabva ndatomuonesha kuti ndoda kutenga imba yake yeku Belgravia tikawirirana.

Takatenderera hedu achiita introductions kuvashandi vake. Ndakazoshamisika ava kuti

"Soon he will be the one managing this place. "

Ndakazomubvunza tava muroad kudzokera kuti ko ndeipi yaanga ataura akati

"Kkkkk ah handiti ndataura kuti imi neni hatichasiyana. At least imi ndizvo zvamakadzidzira isu tongoziva zvekuvhiya vanhu."

Ndakanzwa kupererwa chaiko kuti ko munhu uyu zvaanotova serious. Ndakangoti tozoonza zvasvika. Ini ndanga ndachigwinya zvino nemashoko esimbiso andakapiwa nachiremba vachitsigira ababa vangu. Ndanga ndaiva kuda kuita chiramwa pana Shumie asi ndakanzwa mukati mangu kuti allutah continua and victory is certain. Shumie ndewangu changa chava kungodiwa is to take a different dimension. Yadoctor Chris plan ndiyo yaitoita and ndakatoona zviri nani pane kunofa neBp ndichingoita window shopping pa babe . window shopping ka kunongova kufadza meso nepagirazi apa chero kubata kana kupima haukwanisi.

Dad vakakabva vafona kuti ndisvike kuHospital as soon as possible. He sounded down zvekuti doctor vakatozviona kuti ndavhunduka. Vakamisa mota vaka buruka vakanofona vari panze. I thought kuti pamwe vachauya vachindiudza something asi vakangopinda ndokumutsa mota vari ziii. Tichipinda pagate takaona Christie akapfeka hembe yake yamaid. Aifamba zvisvishoma nezvisvishoma akatsikitsira. Doc vakamisa mota paside pake. Ndakaburuka ndikamubata maoko ake ose.akasimudza face yake ndokunditarisa mumaziso chaimo misodzi yake ikati mokokoto.

"Christie , what is it?"

Akabvisa maoko ake pandanga ndakamubata akati

"Maswera seyi mkoma Dee? Pindayi henyu mukati."

Akatanga kunanaira zvishoma nezvishoma achienda kugate, Doc vakaburuka vakanomubata ruoko vachitaura naye. Hana yangu yaiita kubanda chaiko. Ndakamhanya kupinda mukati handina kutombomira pareception. Ndichinopinda padoor peroom yaiva namama dhuma dhuma ne.....

# CHAPTER 17

## SHUMIRAYI

"Hello mwanangu. Svikayi ku hospital ikozvino mama vati pane zvavanoda kuraira."

Ndakaudza Daphne kuti ndizvo zvataurwa na baba akangosimuka chinyararire. Ainyatsoonekwa kuti chiso chake chati sunungukeyi. The fact yekuti anga ava prepared to face mama vake with a new and different heart zvakandifadza. I did a silent prayer as we were preparing to go kuhospital.

" Heavenly father, I thank you for this moment, that your daughter Daphne is going to meet her mother for the first time after she has forgiven her. I come against every spirit ingada kusimudza mhepo inopokana nechinhu chakanaka chatanga nhasi kuvakika pakati pamai nemwana wavo. Zvaati iye anoshuva kutaura navo odurura zviri pamoyo pake ndinokumbira baba vangu kuti mumubatsire Mwari so that she may be able to choose her words wisely. I'm Jesu's name amen."

Ndakapinda mumba ndikanochinja nhumbi ndikapfeka dzebasa ndaida kuyedza pandinogona napo not to cross mamas path. I wanted her to recover zvakanaka. Daphne akatomboda kuyedza chose to convince me kuti ndipfeke dzimwe nhumbi ndikangomubudira pachena kuti handidi kuti mama vakwire bp necondition yavainayo. To her I am a maid and nothing better than that. In her eyes she never see my life beyond being a poor maid. I had to respect that ndiko kuti ndigone kugara pamba pavo zvakanaka. Ndakafonera driver wa doctor Chris ndakanga ndapiwa number dzake so that I call him in cases like this one. Mkoma Dee vanga vasiya yavo mota pamba Dee akati haaigoni yakakurisa plus haasati ambodriver kuHarare uyezve makeys panga pasina. Haana kutora nguva and this time akauya ne jeep Cherokee yeblack. Mota idzi dzose neyaakambonditakura nayo pakutanga hameno kwadzaigara nekuti pamba padoctor paingova ne Range Rover yavo chete.

Takapinda mumota ndokunanga kuhospital. Driver akangotitsveta akatoita uturn kudzokera isu ndokupinda mukati. Ini ndanga ndisina kunyatsogadzikana mukati mehana mangu. Ndakamboda kusara panze ndikazogaya kuti ndozoita sekuti ndangosundira Dee mukati ega nekuti ndimai vake tisingazivi futi kuti mukati macho makamira seyi. Ndakazongoshinga kupindawo. Tichisvika pa door ndakanzwa voice randakaziva. Ndakamboda kudududza asi Dee akakasira kundibata ruoko kamubatiro kaya me assurance yekuti all will be fine. Ndakapinda ndiri kumashure kwaDee ndikaona sis Lisa vanga vakapfeka ka waist band keskirt vakagara pamubhedha vachiuruka kuuya kuzombundira Dee. Ini kutoita sendisina kumboonekwa hangu. Ndakangodarika hangu ndikamopfugama pana baba ndikanovasweresa vanga vakangotsikitsira musoro wavo zvaitonzwisa tsitsi vanenge vaitoshayawo pekutarisa nekuda kwemapfekero emuroora wavo. Baba

pandakavasweresa vakadaira vachisekerera chose asi mama kwaitova kungodaira kwekuti havanganyarari. Ndakasimuka hangu ndikanomira panga paina Daphne anga achitoonekwa kushatirwa paface pake. Na sis Lisa havana kumbobvira vanyatsowirirana kubva pandakatanga kuvaziva vose. Kwaingova kudirana rough chete.

Lisa akadzokera pa bed pamama akanozvikanda ndokutoturikidzanisa makumbo itwo twudya twusina kana munyepfu twayanikwa zvino. Mama vanga vongofijita kushayawo zvokuita. Ndakazooka vosveverera zambiya yavo ndokukandira muroora wavo ndikaona ongosekenyeka achivhara tsvaratsvata dzake. Baba vakatadza kana kusimudza musoro ndokungoti kwanyanu chinyararire vakananga kudoor.

"Hamusi kuenda kureka mhofu ndofunga Dee anosvika wo manje manje. We want to discuss the issue as a family."

Handina kuziva hangu kuti issue yaitaurwa ndeyeyi. Baba vakangoti

"Ndiri kunokwidza Prince Ku showground ndogona kusadzoka nekukasira. You can go on in my absence."

Zvakatoita strange kuti prince angaenda asina kuoneka zvaita seyi.

Vakabva batobuda. Ndakanzwa sis Lisa vakuti

"But mamaka, I thought this is a family issue inongoda kutaurwa nevemhuri ka ini. Manje kana vana madhumbe nana gringo vavawo family then handichaziva the correct meaning of that word. Or maybe you should have been specific mommy kunyatsoti immediate family. Nekuti apaka tava kuto abuser the word family."

Ndakaita shungu zvekunzwa bundu pahuro pangu asi ndakangoti Mwari ndibatsireyi I am not going to shed a tear in front of them, not even if its a drop.

Ndakaona Dee misodzi yake yava kuyerera akatarisa mai vake vanga vongonzvengesa uso.

" Mama, I think Lisa nemi mose you also have to go Ku adult school kungonidzidziswa definition ya family chete. Maybe vangazowedzera nerekuti love. Then mukaziva zvinoreva mazwi maviri iwayo zvingakubatsirayi. Maybe ndingangokupayi mbichana zvekuti mufanobatsirika musati mawana mukana wekuenda kunight school kana muchinyara kuenda kwakachena"

Akambotadza kuenderera mberi neshungu.

"Sis Lisa, you don't need to bulldoze into people's lives for you to become part of that family. And love comes naturally, you don't have to force things because otherwise you will cause more harm than good . And mama nemiwo munenge ndatoona kuti hamuzivi. Family means being there for one an other mukufara nemukusuwa. Family means sacrificing to bring comfort to another. Family means

telling each other the truth and only the truth which sets free. Family means kubudirana pachena pasina kuviga or protecting chakaipa because musi unobuda chokwadi chinozouraya inyadzi. Family means appreciating each other's efforts . And being family is what she did"

Achindiswededza padhuze naye

"She was there to help you when all of us couldn't be there. She was there on behalf of your own biological children when they had no strength to face all the challenges she stood with us and comforted us when situations crushed us. She was there as a mother when we were confused, scared, and not sure of what was gonna happen next. And if you want to know the real and true definition of love, its standing right here next to me. She loves unconditionally. She never pays evil with evil. You see her as rubbish, as a poor useless house maid , but that rubbish fought to see you in a better place like this. That's love. Love is not selfish mama. If you say you love me as your daughter then you have to be prepared to get with me into the battle field morwawo hondo dzangu muri kurutivirwangu kwete kutsvairira zvinorwadza nekubaya moyo wangu pasi pe carpet. But one day is one day , carpet iyoyo ichasakara and everything zvichava pachena. Remember rine manyanga hari....."

Ndakamubata ruoko zvakasimba ndatoona kuti shungu dzaaiva nadzo aigona kuzotaura zvimwe. Ivo mama vanga vachitoonekwa kuti vavhunduka. Ndinoona sekuti vanga vatoreader yaitaurwa na Dee ndofunga havana kumbofunga kuti after all those years zvingadaro zvichiri muhana make. And chakanyanya kuvavhundutsa ndoona inzvimbo yacho yazvanga zvobvujunurirwa pavanhu. Vanga vaudyura meso zvino vangishama muromo apa vagara vakasimukira kuita sechimwana chinhubu chinoda kuburitsa mweya. Haaayya isu vetsitsi maningi tanga totyira moyo kuti zvino vakaziva kuti bag rabvaruka vanoita heart attack zvino vagoti kushaya itsvo vagoti kushaya moyo. Haaa zvokwadi vaibva vaita kushakarigwa chaiko. Ndainzwa kubaiwa pamoyo. Ndakamboda kuzvishora kuti nechandanga ndouyirawo. Misodzi yangu yanga yoda kundikurira ndikati

"Its ok Dee. Ini ndini ndauya pandisingafaniri kuva. Tozoonana mumba."

Ndakanzwa sis Lisa voti

"Better wazvionera wega kuti warasika. Ko iye asarireyiko paenda boyfriend yake. Basa siye vanhu vachingotevera pavasingatombokwani. Nxaa iri nyaya ya daddy Dee yekufamba vachingoorera marara kuita kunge mota yemabin. That dress rawakapfeka rinotaura wani rega where you belong. I think wazvinzwira, it's family time."

Ndakabuda ndikafamba ndakananga kugate. Kwaingova kungoendawo kana nedirection yandainanga ndaisatomboiziva. Ndakaona Roma kuti tiba kumeso ndichibuda pa door misodzi yangu ikaita nhangе mutange. Ko mhosva yangu yaiva

yei nhayi. Ko kungondiudza zvakanaka kuti chimbobuda pane kundiudza magaramoyo akadaro.

Ndichingoti fambeyi Fon yangu yakabva yapinda message.

📧hello daughter. I have decided to go back kuGweru. Don't strain yourself nekufunga. Ndakuisa mari muphone mako. Kana zvakuremera usazvinetsa tell Dillan akuperekedze unokwira udzoke kumba."

Vachioedza mufon makabva mapinda \$100.

Ndakatoona kuti baba situation ndiyo yavadzinga. Nekutika mama was undergoing her first session ye dialysis the following day ko ivo vazoenda seyi? Ndairwadziwa zvekuti ndakambobatwa nepfungwa yekudzokera sezvaiva zvataurwa na baba asi ndakazofunga Daphne state yaanga ari mairi ndikaona kuti anogona kusara akawira mumaoko a doctor for comfort zvikazoita zimwe. I trusted doc asika I couldn't take that risk. I was going to stay for the sake of Daphne.

Ndakasangana nana mkoma na doc vachipinda. Mkoma vanga votondinonotsa havo nekundibvunza zvavanga vachazongoona. Ini dai pasina doc vakazondibata ndaida kungobuda ndongofamba kusvika pfungwa dzangu dzagadzikana. Mkoma vachinopinda mukati doc vakandibata ruoko vakapinda neni mumota.

"Mind sharing what's bothering you? I can see you are hurting"

Ndakamboda kuvanza ndikaona kuti kutovaudza kungaita kuti ndirerukirwe. Ndakashamisika kuti nyaya yaLisa haina kana kutombovashamisa kana yaitoratidza kuti haisi itsva kwavari.

"I know you are a strong woman. And the fact that unoziva Mwari hautombofaniri kusvika pakupedzwa simba nesituation. I called pareception some minutes ago ndikaudzwa kuti Lisa is here and blaz had told me all about that girl. Chandingada kukusimbisa nacho ndechekuti iwe ziva kuti pose paunoda kuita chakanaka the devil will always try his level best to confuse you and make you give up on everything. Be strong. Forgive. And move on . don't let anything divert your focus. I think Dillan can handle the situation mukati imomo he is a man. Now give me a smile"

"I'm worried doctor. Thanx you talked to me ndakunzwa kurerukirwa. But state yandasiya Daphne ari haina kumira mushe."

"I'm worried about her too. Wazokwanisa kutaurawo naye here."

"Yes I did. She managed to open up and shared her burden. I did my best to counsel her. I'm happy to say she is fine now. Its only that she dd not have anyone to share her problem with and it was gradually eating her from within. But zvandaona ndezvekuti the issue is more personal and it involves family and all I did was to

help her on how to go about it. I won't be too involved asi chandifadza ndechekuti agamuchira kubatsirwa although it might take long to recover and be her normal self."

"Im not too worried nemadetails ose chandongoda ndechekuti abatsirike nekuti sometimes zvinotidya moyo zvinogona kutipa kuti tiite ma choices ari wrong muupenyu. I'm happy you managed to talk to her. Thank you."

Vachipedza kutaura ndakaona Daphne achibuda ari speed doc vachibva vabuda chop chop vakanosangana naye. They hugged for a long time kungoti handina kunzwa hangu zvavaitaurirana. Ndaingoona dee achigutsurira musoro. Ndakazonawo mkoma Dee vachibuda vakangodarikawo panana doc sevasina kuvaona. Vakangopinda mumota kudrivers seat vachibva vatomutsa mota. Vachiri kureversa ndakaonawo sis Lisa vachibudikirawo vari bara kaskirt kawedzera kukunyiwa. Vachisvika paiva nemota mkoma vachiimutsa zvemufirimu chaizvo vachitonanga kugate. Officer Havana kumbonetsa. Ndakacheuka ndikaona sis vaumburuka pasi panga pakamira mota. Rakaita drama kani. Zvino mkoma vanga voenda nemota yemuridzi apa vanga vasinganangi neroad yekumba kwadoc kwataigara. Vakazomira tafamba chaiko.

"Ko tiri kuendepi nhayi mkoma. "

"Ndanga ndichingodriwa ini Christabel. I'm confused."

Ndakatora Fon yangu ndikaisira doc message vakati vanosvika in 10 minutes hameno kuti vaizouya neyi vasina mota. Ndakabvisa makeys ndikabata ndichitya kuti vanogona kungomutsa mota. Ndakazonzwa voti

"Christie, ini ndafunga hangu Ku....."

Vafungeyi mkoma Dee?



# CHAPTER 18

## DILLAN

Ndakatangira kunzwa kavoira kaLissa kanoira kunge nyuchi yakavharirwa mubhoro. Ndakambofunga kuti kuda ndiri kutadza kunzwa or ndiri kurota. Jesus Christ!! This was the last person wandaida pa scene pa crucial moment yakadayi. Tsoro yangu yanga iine potential yekubuda bhobho yanga yatovhiringidzwa. Apa Christabel ava kutozona sendiri kuda kumuitisa apa. Ndakatoona pasina kana chance apa nekuti who knows zvaturika mukati imomo zvamuchemeda. It was obvious kuti atiturikwa mukwende unorema wemashoko ko chimwe chaangachema chii. Ndichingopinda dhuma dhuma neshura padunhu. Chifeve chikatosara pasi. Kuita quarter naked chaiko tikati half naked tenge tamupromota. Apa kuzondimhanyira kuzondimbundira. Spray yanga yadirwa ndakatadza kuibata ini yairova moyo kuita kunge howa kunge chii hameno. Smell yehowa yakandibuda paka svika vamwe mai kumba kwedu vachatengesa howa hanzi hunonzi nhedzi here. Kungovhura kwavakaita mugomo wavo moyo wangu wakabva watosimuka ipapo. Handina kuzomboda kuona chero pahunotengeswa even musuper market chaimo. Zvino apa zvakauya nesimba kuda zvaiwedzerwawo nekumaka munhu wacho. Chigariro chandakaita nashumie hapana pandakambonzwa any funny smell kubva paari. She was always smelling fresh zvekuti ndaitoshuvira kuswera hangu ndakapfimbika mhino dzangu muhapwa dzake. Vamwe pavanoti vakasimudza maoko unonzwa kutapirirwa with the fresh scent inobuda muhapwa dzavo vamwewo ndipo pavanobuda hwema hunoira sehove dzarara kunze kwe fridge kunopisa.

"Ummmm nhayi Dee ukagooma kudaro nhayi chii? Dai waiziva hako how much I missed youka shaa waisambodayi. I know you are stressed nesituation yamama but vatova bhoka ava. You only need a massage and you will be fine. Come sit babe just 2 minutes you will be fine."

Apa munhu aindikwevera pakabed kemurwere kuti ndinogara ipapo manje andipfanye pfanye naitwo timaoko twakabikwa itwotwo manje. Chero ma nurse akapinda vaizoti ishura rekupi iroro. Ndaizorarama here naiyo smell ye sweafume yaindisimudza moyo. Ehezve wanga usisanzwi kuti chiri kuronga chimwe chii sweat or perfume. Ndakambonzwa mamai aicomplainer nekuda kwema hairdresser anonhuwa ziya neweti kuti unopera kurukwa wabitorirwa.

Nxaaa kaitondifizura chaiko ndainzwa kuda kukabata twuwoko itwotwo ndotwumonyorora twusingazivi pekugumira. Ndakakasundidzira kakanowira pa bed kumakumbo kwamama kachinovata nemusana tukumbo mudenga waya waya. Ndakazvizunza zunza ndaingonzwa sekuti kuchiripo kakanamira. Kakamuka kakagara pamubhedha kakashama muromo in disbelief. Kaiti kakatairisa mama

kotarisa ini kotarisa mama kachingodaro. Pava paya kakazoti

"Dillan? Are you serious Dillan? Une chokwadi here Dillan?"


Akabva tarisa mama zvikanzi

"Mama I think this is it . I don't see any future nemwana wenyu. Ahhh chero ndaita nhamo yevarume but an abusive man is not an option ka ahh."

"Its OK daughter he will be fine. Its only kuti munhu akaita pressure ano...."

"Hold it right there mama. For your own information I'm not under any kind of pressure bodo bodo. Zvaifanira kundipa pressure Christabel sorted everything on my behalf. When I was crushed and couldn't think straight she got into my shoes and did my role kuona kuti mabva kumbombera mukarapwa muri pari nani. It was because of her that you are in this luxurious hospital getting first class attention. Its because of her that her newly found friend managed to source a kidney for you. I'm in my rightful mind mama handina kana stress or pressure. Imi ndimi ma....."

Phone yangu yakapinda message.

" Son, ndadzokera Gweru. I can't take it anymore. I think kudzokera is best for me and also for your mom. I'm sorry handina kuwana mukana wekuoneka. Ndaona kuti ndingatodzokera muchipatara."

Pakabva papinda imwe yakanzi

"I know mashoko angu wakaaaisa muhana mako. Hakuna akamboenda kujeri kana kufa nekuda kwekuramba zvaasingadi. Follow your heart son. Remember my words. We can chose everything else for you but matters of the heart are governed by you. You are a man and you have to stand your ground like a man. Take care of my daughters"

Ndakanzwa confidence dzichidzoka mandiri ndikaona kuti at least the man I trusted was on my side. Ndakavaratidza first message chete ndikaona face yavo yoita kunge varohwa nemheni.

"Whaaat?"

"Yes . you didn't know ka? He almost died and its because of you mama. Now chindiudzayi zvamandidanira."

"Its about the engagement ka Dillan. I came all the way kuti tizobuda nedate once and for all. We are not getting any younger Dillan time is running out."

Nadakamutarisa Lisa kumwe kusakwana sooka.

"Iwe dzako dzinenge dzakutoshota. Go to your fiancé wherever he is munoronga engagement yenyu I don't have anything to do with it. Do you see an event planner

kana wakanditarisa. Kkkkk ndatoti kuda wauya kuzoona murwere ini? "

"Dillan stop it! I'm doing what's best for my children. For my son in particular. I know what's ..."

Daphne akavanganhurira vasati varutsa dzimwe nyemba

"What's best for your children? Hummmm mama? Did I hear you say what's best for your children? And even if it hurts and tears your children's hearts apart its still best? Even if your decisions are unfair on your children's part its still best? Even if it causes permanent pain its still best? I think I found the third word. It now family, love and best"

Akabva abuda misodzi iri pamatama zvikandibaya pamoyo.

"Mama please. I'm not in any hurry kana mbichana. I'm not blind neither am I deaf zvekusvika pakurongerwa wekudanana naye .Keep forcing me, and you will never see me again just like zvakaita Derrick. I think our presence irritates you. And iwe Lisa if you know what's best for you leave me alone. If you look at me unogona kuti I'm 22. Iwe ndiwe uri kupera dear. Action before its too late."

Ndakafamba ndakuenda kudoor ndikanzwa

"Dillan! Stop right there. If you dare walk out of that door then you seize to be my son. "

Ndakanzwa ndabatwa gumbo zvakasimba munhu owungudza.

"Dillan please don't do this to me. Please I can...."

Ndakangosubvura gumbo rangu zvakasimba zvikanoti ngondo ngondo mukona. Zvamama zvekuti I will cease to be his son yaingova statement. Ndakabuda ndisina kana kucheuka ndichinopinda mumota maChris nekuto reversa. Lisa kakada kudhaivhira door remota kakasara kaumburuka mumavhu. Handina kana kutombofunga kuti Chris na Dee vachatevera neyi. Ndakazomira tafamba kana nekwataiva handina kukuziva. Christie akatora makey emota dai aitoziva hake kuti simba rekudriva panga pasisina angadayi akangomasiya. Kutomira yaitova nyaya yekuti ndakatozviona kuti if I go dzimwe 10m taikudubuka chaiko.

Ndakatarisa Christabel I wonder kuti doc vanga vamupa dose inonzi kudii. She even looked stronger than zvandaiva . ndakazofunga state yakabuda hanzvadzi yangu ndikazvishora kuti ndangozvifunga ini kutadzawo kufunga kuti mwana wamai vangu zvaabuda ari so devastated anangepi uye ari pai. Ndakarwadziwa but simba rekudriva kudzokera ndanga ndisisina. Ndakangotora fon ndikaisira doc message ndikati

"Please take care of my sis she is the only one I have.please"

Akangotumira zvima kkkkk ndikatoziva kuti she is safe.

"Christie ini ndafunga Ku....."

"Hey hey hey. Not now dear. All you need to do now is relax and gather yourself. Don't think about what happened for now because whatever decision yaungaita now might mislead you. Be strong I know God is in control.."

Apa she was looking straight into my eyes and I could feel assurance yemashoko make aaive ataura.

"Thank you nekundisimbisa Shumirayi"

Pose poga poga pandaimudana kuti Shumie and kakuvhunduka kaaiita. Asi handizivi kuti why I had fallen in love with that name.

"Unonditendera here kumbonata. I believe in my God and I know he is an expert in issues dzinotishungurudza. Havatinyadzisi Mwari and he has been faithful to me always. "

She never waited for my response yanga anga atendekira kwandiri ndokubata maoko angu ose and she squeezed them gently and she prayed

"Heavenly Father in the precious name of our Lord Jesus Christ, creator of heaven and earth and everything that is in it. You were there in the beginning and you live today and when everything else passes You and your word shall remain. Shoko renyu mwari haripotse ritaureyi henyu kwatiri Mwari for your word is sharper than any two edged sword. You said it in the beginning when the world was shapeless and void. Makangotaura shoko roga nyika ikarongedzeka sezvairi Mwari. In a moment like this heavenly father ndinokumbira ruoko rwenyu rwenyasha .Batai ipapo panorema muhana dzedu and comfort us. May your love and peace prevail in this family. Rapayi Moyo yakaputswa nekuda kwema situations anorema atinosangana nawo. You have never failed me Lord. I thank you for your unfailing love. In Jesus name I pray. "

Paakapedza tears streamed down my face uncontrollably. They were not tears of pain but of the amazing peace that I felt within. Ndanga ndakanzwa kurerukirwa kuita sekuti ndaturwa mutoro unorema. Ndakashaya kana simba rekupukuta misodzi nemadziwa zvaiyerera ne face yangu. Ndakanyatsofunga kuti Mwari vakanga vatoona zvataizosangana nazvo muupenyu hwedu and brought in an angel who would stand as a mother in times like this. Ndakafunga kumurwadzisa kwandanga ndaita but still she cared. And that made me to love her even more. I never wanted to imagin a single day without her in our lives because that would mean trouble. She looked at me and ndakaona kuti naiyewo kwangova kushinga asi airwadziwa. As she smiled tears fell from her eyes. She pulled me into a tight hug and we cried on each others shoulder and I felt a certain connection between us . I prayed that she feels the same. I wanted to feel the warmth of her hug forever.

Ndakatozovhunduka ndarohwa rohwa pabendekete.

# CHAPTER 19

DILLAN

Ndakatozoita semunhu asepuka kuhope ndichirohwa rohwa pabendekete. Sis Shumie was something else I tell you. Hameno zvaizevezerwa munzeve mangu munhu achikwiridzira madzihwa kuratidza kuti aichema . Kutura chokwadi ndikati pane chandakanzwa ndinganyepa. Chandoziva ndechekuti they were comforting words asi kuti aiti kudii zvanga zvisisina kukosha kwandiri. Ndaiita kamunamato kekuti Mwari I wish I could feel this way forever. Kkkk ko handiti ndiye anga andidzidzisa kunamata here.

Ndakamboda Ku ignowa munhu aindirovarova bendekete. Ndiyanikowo anouya wrong time kudayi? Ndiwo muyedzo chaiwo uyu.

"Vakuru ndokumbirawo mudzanga. "

Hama ndakaviruka nehasha . uyuwo Shumie anenge anga atovarairwawo zvekuti akaita kuvhunduka achida kubva paposition and I pulled her back. Ndakangosveverera padashboard ndikatora 5bond ndokunenekera ndisina kana kucheuka munhu wacho aiva nechekumashure kwangu. Ndakanzwa ndabatwa ruoko rwaida kutambidza mari naShumie achibva ati

"Ndipeiwo mari yacho mkoma."

Handina kupindura ndakangomupa mari yacho . akasveverera over my shoulder akatambidza munhu uya mari iya.

"Thanx thanx my sister"

Akangogutsurira musoro Shumie. Ini handina kumbocheuka ndanga ndatotsamwira munhu anga andikanganisa kunyararidzwa. Ko handiti ndaizevezerwa ndichipuruzirwa kumusana ini wacho kuwedzera kupfikura kuti session iti rebeyi. Chimwe chainditadzisa kucheuka i face yangu ndaiziva kuti yanga yakanyangara nemisodzi nemadzibwa. Shumie akangatora ka purse kake akaburitsa face towel raivamo akandibata nechekugotsi akagadzirisa face yangu. Chinzwa kunhuwirirankwakaiita. Ndokuzopukuta yakewo nesame towel. Ahhhh haana kana kumbosema madziwa aanga apukuta kumeso kwangu. Akashifta futi akatarisa kwandiri akati

"Nhai mkoma uya munhu manga muchimupa \$5 nemoyo wese here or mamuchingoti zviende?"

Ndanga ndisina kumboutarisira mubvunzo iwoyo nekuti handina kumbofunga kuti ingatoita nyaya for discussion. Ndakazongonyepa kuti ndairevesa asi ndanga

ndabatwa .

"Hachisi chokwadi mkoma. Munoziva here kuti its good kuti kana usingadi kupa munhu chinhu urege pane kuita zvekuti zvikubveyi. Hazvina kana blessing izvozvo. Imagine dai murimi mapiwa chinhu munhu asina kana kukutarisayi maitambira here or mainzwa seyi. Of course uyu aigona kungotambirira kuti ari desperate asi mumoyo aine kushora. Hazvina maropafadzo izvozvo."

"Thanx dear kudzidza hakuperi. "

"Mkoma Dee ndinokumbirawo kuti muzvidzidzise kugadzikana before you react to a situation. Rimwe zuva mukasazvidzora muchazozvidemba maita worsen situation. For example driving in the state yamanga muri muchiridzirwa huta nedzimwe mota road yose mkoma."

Honestly speaking hooter dzacho handina kumbodzinzwa ini.

"Ndanamata mkoma muchifamba nespeed isingaiti apa muchienda kwamusingazivi futi. Manga muchida kuti tife here mkoma. Paya maita selfish mangoteerera kurwadziwa kwenyu imi moga mkoma kana kumbofungawo kuti kana mukafa Daphne anoita seyi. Ko dad vanobata payi kana mukafa? Ko mama vanosara vachiita seyi? Do you really think kuti munhu akaita sa sis Lisa ari kukuvhiringidzayi iyeye would feel in the gap ramunenge masiya imi. My advice is that musatendera kubatwa nemasituations kusvika pakupererwa zvamaita nhasi izvi mkoma vangu its not healthy at all. Look at both of us. We still have a long life ahead of us and set goals to be achieved. Manje if you allow emotions to rule you you will regret one day. Right now my advice to you is that we concentrate on seeing mama getting better and be a happy family like before. The devil has an eye for families which have potential to grow in love, peace and prosperity anotorwa semvumba to see that family destroyed and embarrassed. Imagine all that drama and humiliation yaitika pa hospital nekuzikanwa kunoitwa dad zvinonyadzisa seyi. Dad vato senser trouble that's why he left. Imagine a headline yakanzi

"Prominent business tycoon and family stages drama at Private hospital."

Imagine the humiliation and shame. I'm sorry mkoma if I have disrespected you nemashoko angu but I felt mungomanzwawo anogona kukubatsirayi."

Pose apa paaitaura ndanga ndakangomuyeva achitaura mashoko aisvika pahana pangu oti dzii. Her voice serious and so mature. Ndkatarisa ndikamufananidza na dee waanga akasiyana ne just a few months ndikaona kuti shumie anotova nematurity inopetwa a hundred times pana Daphne. Ndakamboitawo pfungwa dzekudhakwa ndikambofunga kuti ko dayi dad vangu vakawana mudzimai akaita sashumie dai mhuri yedu iri papi . Regayi vakuru vakati zviuya hazvidondani chokwadi.

Akamboita nguva yerunyararo neni ndanga ndakuzvinyarirawo nekutsiurwa

nekacheche kane mukaka pamhino ikaka. But pane one thing that I noticed pana shumie. She was unique in her own way. She is influential. She has wisdom. Even when she speaks she chooses her words wisely. Haachengeti chigumbu. Very quick to forgive. Kuzvinipisa nerukudzo ndipo pamusha. Also very hard working.

"Ndazvinzwa Christabel and thank you for coming into our lives. You are an Angel sent from above. You came into our lives at the rightful time, just when you are needed most. Thank you for standing with us in stressing times like these and your prayers are much appreciated. Kusvika pari nhasi ndadzidza zvakawanda zvekuti no institution even abroad can offer. I have learnt that money is not everything. Because zvandadzidza kubva kwauri Christie no money can buy that. I appreciate my dear."

"That's what family is for. Standing by each other in times like these."

She just smiled. Dai aiziva hake zvaikonzereswa he smile yake angadayi aigara akangondiratidzawo mazino ake. Memaziso ake makuru aibwaira kunge akaneta. Ndakaramba ndakamuyeva achibva adzosa uso hwake. Christie anga ava nekamwe kakunyara nyara asi ndakamunzwisisa hangu.

"Christabel, pane zvandoda kutaura newe unonditendera here. "

Ndakaona mwana avhunduka kuda akafunga kuti ndichati chindipa mhinduro yangu. Iyo ndakatozviudza kuti handiibvunzi achauya ega kana ava kuda. Plan ya doc ndiyo yaitoshanda apa and I was determined kuiita kuti itobuda shudhu chete.

"Christie?"

"Taurayi henyu mkoma ndakateerera. "

Uso hwanga hwasuruvara zvino

"Cheer up Christie. Hazvigumburisi kana kutyisa zvandinoda kutaura. Can I see you smile. Good girl. Christie, I have been thinking. Off yangu iri kupera in 2 days time saka pandiri kudzokera ndichanoisa mapapers angu e resignation kubasa. Ndichangoshanda hangu 3 months notice dzatakasainirana pa contract then ndombosuduruka. Ndakanzwisisa zvawakataura ndikazvigamuchira. Im really happy kuti you are focused and determined to see yourself achieve your goals and have a better future. I promise I will be in touch and I will support you in any way possible. Financially I going to stand by you and see you through. I also want the best for you. I don't doubt your capability I know you will pull through. Ndaona kuti ndimbosuduruka will be the best for both of us. The truth is that I love you Christabel, with all my heart , and I respect the fact that you can't love me back yet so I want you to achieve your gaols undisturbed and inini ndinozvipira kuti I will wait until then , then ipapo ukazotiwo haudi nezvangu then I will move on. Ndaona kuti ndingatonyepa kuti ndinoshinga but chokwadi ndechekuti I will be touchering myself. Wherever kwandichaenda I will be with you in my heart. That's



the only thing chichandidzosa. Saka sununguka hako. My support is guaranteed. No matter how strong the storms may be , I will stand by you. No matter positive or negative your response shall be know that I love you. "

Pose pandaitaura anga akanyarara kuti zii achiratidza kunyatsoteerera.

"Maita basa mkoma"

But pachiso pake haana kuratidza kufarira . Akaramba akatarisa panze. Ndakangoti hameno chero mashoko ndasvitsa asi ndaiva ndichitaura zvichibva pamoyo pangu. I knew hangu kuti it was never going to be easy for her in my absence but I had no choice. I trusted kuti dad na dee will stand by her. I didn't disclose kwaari hangu kuti ndiri kuzoendepi neither was I going to tell mama. Dad ndivo chete vandaizoudza. Ndakabatikana ne sudden change yakaitika paface pa Christie but ndizvo zvanga zvatovapo.

"Christie instead of that long face you should be wishing me luck. Tomorrow soon after session yamama wogadzira we will be on our way back unotanga kugadzira kuva settled and start working towards your goals. Mama vachasara na Dee ini ndozodzoka towards her transplant. Or maybe on the day. "

Ndakatofunga kuti munhu achafarira kudzokera kumba ndikanzwa oti

"No mkoma you can go na Dee I think kushop kunoda someone. Ndosara mozoenda neni after transplant. "

Ndanga ndisina kutombofungawo zvekuti kushop kwagarisa kuchingova nevashandi.

Vana Dee nadoc vakazosvika ne imwe Benz ikangovasiya vakapinda pa steering. Christie akanogara kumasure nadee asi waitoona kuti aizvimanikidzira kutaura . avawo doc vaingodzokorora lecture yandanga ndambopiwa na Christabel.

Takasvika kumba girls dzichitoita zvemapoto. Vaikanga havo vasikana vacho. Vakapa vanhu food tikatanga kudya asi shumie haana kutijoina patable. Takambofunga kuti achauya asi takazongopedza asina kuuya . Daphne akasimuka akabuda. Akadzoka zvikanzi

"Haaa mkoma pakaipa Christie a....."

Aita seyi Christabel?

## CHAPTER 20

"Haaa mkoma pakaipa. Christie arimo muroom umo ari kuzvibaya nekuchema . Ndatombozama kutaura naye ari kungochema haana zvaari kutaura."

Takangotarisa na doc vakandipa signal yekuti ndiende kuroom kwaivata vana Christie. Ndakasvika ndikagogodza zvinyoro nyoro asi hapana akadaira. Ndakatoona kuti kunogona kungoyedza pasina chabuda ndichibva ndangovhura door ndikapinda. Ndakaona chokwadi munhu akazvambarara ichizviuraya nekuchema pillow yanga yatonyorova nemisodzi. Ndakasvika ndikagara padivi pake ndikamubata zvinnyoro nyoro paruoko pake. Akabvisa ruoko rwake pandanga ndakabata akabva atopinduka kutarisa rimwe divi akandifuratira.

"Shumie ko chii nhai waita seyi? Asi warwara here ko zvawanga uchingova right wani?"

Haana kana kupindura ndakangodavirwa nekupfikura. Ndakamboda kubatikana asi ndakatoona kuti ndikaita zvekupusa ndingatopedzisira nda shandura plan yandanga ndiinayo ndamunzwira tsitsi. Not kuti ndaisarwadziwa nestate yaaiva asi kuti neniwo ndaifanira kutomira semurume kuona kuti we all achieve what we have set as our goals. INI hangu I was never too affected nekupinda in such kind of relationship asiwo I had to respect zvaanodawo. At the same time ndakatoona iri punishment chaiyo kufa nenyota makumbo ari mumvura. Christie ndaimunzwira moto unopisa chaiwo zvekuti dai zvaienda nekuda kwangu ndaisambomira bodo ndaitokanda pakitchen. Asizve kuratidza kuti ndinomuda I had to respect her plans. Saka at the moment kusuduruka ndiyo yoga solution yanga iripo.

Imwe pfungwa yakati kuda pane zvaaudzwa naLisa or mama zvamubata kuchipatara. Iyi yaindirwadza manje pakuti ndakatoona madhiri angu ose adhirikira. Kana zvirizvo aizonditora seyi Shumie? Kutu ndakamunyepera kuti naLisa hapana hapana? Ahati kwaiva kumuyedza here pandaakamuudza kuti ndomuda. Iyi pfungwa yaitondikwidza bp handina kutomboda kugara pairi.will she ever forgive me akakurirwa nepfungwa yekuti ndaida kumuitisa.

"Christie please talk to me. Does this mean you no longer trust me zvekutotadza kundiudza zviru kukudya moyo wako. Uri kurwara here ndidane doctor vakubatsire?"

"Aiwa mkoma ndiri right INI. Ndakangoneta chete ndoda kuzorora chete"

Ndakatoona kuti uku ndiko kunyeperwa chaiko. Ko kana munhu akaneta zvinochemedza here handiti munhu anongozorora.

"Christie dai uchimboziva hako kuti seeing you like this breaks my heart. Chii

chanyanyokuetsa chawatadza kundiudzawo? "

Hapana mhinduro yakabuda ndakangopindurwa nekupfikura. Moyo wangu wakarwadza ndikaona kuti better ndimbomusiya apedze shungu kana oda kutaura achataura hake.

"Christie, when you are ready to talk I'm always available. "

Ndakabuda ndikanopinda mumachira straight. Ndisati ndavata doc vakapinda ndichibva ndazvuvu jira ndikafuga musoro ndaisada zvekutaudzwa.

"Hanzi ndarwara here nagulez tiite basa"

APA munhu aitura achiseka dai aiziva mabandiro aiita moyo wangu dai vaitodzikama havo

"Good nyt doc"

Ndakatoona kuti dismissing him ndisare ndichifunga nhamo dzangu zvaiva nani.

"Zvino zvakumukutawo murwere nemiwo achapepa mumwe ndiyani manje"

Masekero aiita Chris akambondipa kufunga kuti ndinenge ndakanyengerwa kuti munhu agonotsvetera nerweseri. Ndakaramba ndakafuga musoro ndikanzwa door rakuvharwa munhu achingoseka. Hope dzakamboramba kubata ndikazotoita zvekubiwa after midnight chaiko.

Ndakatozomuka ndichizungunutsa zvinyoronyoro.

"Mkoma mukayi time dzaenda. "

Ndakamuka zvekuvavarira asi musoro waitema uchiema. Nhumbi dzangu dzanga dzatoiswa pa couch and I could hear mvura yanga yakavhurirwa mubathroom. Nguva dzanga dzafamba zvekutosvika 8:45. Session ya mama yanga iriko na 10 saka I had to rush.

By the time yandakazoenda kubreakfast everyone was ready. Takagara opposite each other naChristie and she was trying her best to avoid eye contact neni. Maziso anga azvimbirira ndikaziva yangu kuti hakuna kurarwa yaiva all night of crying. Doc ndivo vaingotitarisawo vachitichinjanisa hameno zvaivanakidza. Ndakazonzwa christie patanga takubuda achiti haasi kuenda. I overheard achitaura na Dee hanzi

"I think nhasi regayi ndimboku excusayi mumbowana nguva semhuri"

"Saka Christie wakatobatwa nezvakataurwa naLisa here. Iwe you are now a part of us which means you are family"

Ndakatomboyedzawo kumunyengerera zvikashaya basa tikazongomusiya. Ndakarwadziwa kuti after all she did for us especially for mama ozoita nguva

yaanotadza kuva part of us. Asika forcing her wasn't working. Takazongomusiya asi moyo wangu wairwadza. Ndakatombozvibvunza kuti saka ndichazvigona zvekuparadzana naye here. Really it was going to be difficult for me. Asi ndizvo zvanga zvatovapo. Asi ndaingotiwo dayi angobvuma kumbovawo pedyo neni just for those few hours ndisati ndadzokera kugweru.

All went on very well kuchipatara. Lisa haana kuonekera kuda anga adzokera here hameno. Handina kutombobvunza nezvake chero ivo mama havana kutaura. Mama vaizonogara kumba kwadoctor Chris in the care yashumie vakamirira transplant vozongodzokera kugweru ka1. Patakaenda kunovasiya kumba kwadoc chiso chavo changa chapenya chaizvo . hatina kutombomira takangosvika tichiita express. Dad vaifonawo tichivapa update asi vakaratidza kubatikana ne idea yekuti tisiye Christie kuHarare asi takazongovaudza kuti it was her choice. Vakafona dad vakataura naye for almost 20 mins hameno zvaitaurwa iye yaingova ehe, ehoyi , aiwa, ehe, .

Ndakatozoita zvekutora fon misodzi yoerera. Ndakarwadziwa nemamiro aakasara akaita pagate akaita zvekuzendama zvemunhu apera simba. Ijeri haro raanga azvisarudzira maziviro andaita relationship yake namama. But ndakazongotiwo kumedza bhonzu kutemba huro.

KuGweru takasvika kwatosviba takangosvika nekuvata hope dzemaneto. I had just the following day to rest rinotevera racho kubasa. Ndakatozomuka 10:00am ndatomutswa nenzara. Dad havana kuenda kubasa musi uyu vaida timbotaura tichivapawo feedback.

"I really wanted to be there with you vanangu asi situation yakandirambira. Asi ndinotenda you managed to pull thru and I'm happy to hear kuti my wife is getting better. Ndanga ndakangomirira kuti mudzoke. I was supposed to go for a business conference Ku Durban nhasi saka zvamandiudza kuti kwakanaka I will book my flight for tomorrow. I will be back in two weeks in time for her transplant. "

Ndakazoswera hangu ndava busy preparing my resignation letter. Pandakazowana mukana wekubata phone ndakaona 2missed calls ya doc neya Christie asi dzakaitwa time dzakasiyana. Ndakatotanga nekureturna call ya christie she was not responding. Ndakazofonerawo doc vanenge vaiva vasinawo nyaya.

The news of my resignation was like a blow kubasa kwangu. Vakatomboyedza kundinyengerera asi ndakazongonyaradza musindo nekuti ndichazongoona pa 3 months dzenotice maybe I might decide to change my mind.

That same day ndiro rakabhururuka dad kuenda Ku Durban. Manheru ndichidzoka kumba ndakafonerwa na doc vachiti donor we kidney yamama azokasira kusvika saka opp yacho yaizoitwa the following day . Tanga tisina kana kumbozvigadzirira tanga takabata 2 weeks dzavanga vataura. Ndaisatombokwanisa kuvapo and kubasa kwamama kwaiva ne stock taking kureva kuti Dee aisakwanisa kudzokera.

Ndakangovati go ahead muite zvinoita. Wandairwadziwa naye ndi Christie tanga tamutakudza mutoro unorema. Knowing kuti namama havanyatsokenerani, mama varivo vane problem ndakaona uri mutoro unorema. Dad ndakati as long pasina chakaipa chaitika handingavashungurudzi after all ndizvo zvataida tose kuti mama vawane kidney donor vapore vadzokere to her normal self. Kungoti chete zvaida tiripoo semhuri pachitiko chakadai tichivasimbisawo semhuri vasati vapinda mu theatre. Ko kuya kumaziva ndadzokazve. Saka chinhu chinonzi mhuri chakakosha panguva dzakadai. Ndaigara ndichinzwa vanhu vachiti chero panopona mudzimai paya its a matter of life and death naiko kuchinziwo kumaziva ndadzoka. Ndaiva ndatozviudza kuti musi unopona mudzimayi wangu zuva racho ndini ndinenge ndiripo naye throughout chero when she delivers ndini ndinenge ndakatobata makumbo. Ndainzwisisa kuti you feel strong when you have someone by your side assuring you kuti it is well. Asi negamba ravaiva naro mama ndainzwa kuzorora muhana mangu kuti all is well. Shumirayi was all in one.

Ndakavafonera mama zvikanzi

"Bp yangu hanzi yakwira. Kutaura chokwadi mwanangu ndiyo first time kupinda mu theatre saka kutya ndiko kwakandibata. Ndikakundikana kudzoka munozodii vanangu. Kungoti zvaita short notice dai manga muripo na Dee ndataura nemi zviripamoyo pangu. Kana kuri kuti ndazokundikana uchengete mwa...."

"Mama mama mama. Ko kwese komosvika ikoko hanzi zvaita seyi? You are a fighter you will make it."

Ndakabva ndatodimbura runhare ndisati ndaudzwa magoverwo enhaka. Mama vaimbobhaiza big time asi mwana anonzi Shumie akandidzidzisa chinhu chinonzi forgiveness. Besides that I loved my mom and praying that one day she will change, for the sake of her good husband. I had learnt from dad kuti after all what mom had done ,he still had the courage to put a genuine kiss on her lips. He knew how to handle situations that would have gone out of hand as the head of the family. Ndakadzidza kunyangwe kunamata chaiko kana ndapindana nesituation inorema.

Dee akatozondidaidzira supper and ndisati ndadzika I received a massage from Christie.

"📧 At 8 pm let's all come together in spirit and pray for mama. Just like anyone akatarisira kupinda musvitsa, its also her big day tomorrow when she is going to be given a new lease of life, instead let's celebrate victory because it is certain. Jesu vakatotikundira pachikomo che calvary, chedu chete is to celebrate."

It was almost 8 so takambovhara chikafu chedu tava kunamata. We joined hands with my lil sis tikanamata. Mashoko nekwaabva chaiko ekunamata ndakakushaya.

The following day ndakamuka ndichigadzira kuenda kubasa. Chokwadi I could feel absence yaShumie ndanga ndajaira kurongedzerwa zvekupfeka kusvika ndasarudzirwa ne brief. Manje chero apa anga atova ma1. P.A wangu chaiye akasvika achitozvibata kuti Christie haako. Ndakaswera ndakabata Fon ndakangotarisira call kubva kuHarare. I was becoming impatient opp yanga yaitwa na 9am apa dzanga dzatova 2 pm no news. Lunch chaiyo handina kana kubuda. Ndakamboda kufonera doc ndikazvidzora. Kutaure chokwadi ndanga ndisisina kugadzikana. I tried phone yashumie several times ichinzi not reachable. Kwatova kuma 4 ndipo pakazoinda msg ya doc

"📧our faithful God has done it. Opp very successful. Both mom and donor out of danger. Tava kuchingotarisira kupora kwemaronda."

Ndakangoerekana ndazviwisira pasi nemabvi ndikarumbidza Mwari. Ndichisimuka ipapo ndakaisira dad msg ko apa zvanga zvotaurekaze. He was equally surprised. Asi ndakavati since pasina chakaipa vanogona kungopedza havo tour yavo yeku Durban. Doc vakati mama vaizoburitswa after 2 weeks vanyatsoonekwa kuti all is well. Asi kuna donor ndiye aigona kubuda hake in 4-5 days time. Ndakangoti dai zvisiri zvekubasa ndanotaimira kuona kutii ndiyani zvake ane moyo wegoridhe wakadaro. Asi ndakazongorespecta kuti she said she want to remain anonymous. Sevanhu vakaenda kuchikoro taisafanira kunyanya kunetseka ne definition ye word anonymous

Vakazondiudzawo kuti sad news kuti pamba papaziwa usiku vakavata saka mafon aChristie ose ari two akabiwa netumwewo tudiki tudiki. Zvanga zvandinetsa kuti Christie angadzima phone panguva yakadal.

Mazuva akafamba ini ndichiisawo my house in order kubasa. My superiors vakaratidza kubatikana nedecision yandakaita yekusiya basa. Namama taitaura hedu pa Fon vachitobhowekana kuti hameno chavachakavachengetera muhospital ivo vava right. Ndakangovasimbisa kuti kuteerera chiremba kwakangonaka . 2 weeks dzavo dzaikakwana pakati pevhiki musi wechitatu saka ndakaronga naDoc kuti ngavazovaburitsa weekend pandinonovatora, other than kuti vanoshungurudzana naShumie kumba. Haaaa apa ndipo pavakachizovava manje hanzi chiri kukunakidzayi kugara muchipatara kwangu ndisingarwari. Hanzi

"Mukangoona rikavira vasina kundiburitsa I will discharga ndiri kubuda ndega.yanga yava Friday ndikati doc vavaburitse havo tisati taitirwa zvimwe. Handiti ndaimukira mangwana acho Saturday kunovatora vadzoke kumba kwavo vese na Christabel. Sunday was Christmas saka taifanira kuzoitambira pamba Pedu as a family. Zvikoro zvanga zvatosara ne 1 & half weeks kuti zvihurwe saka a lot needed to be put in

place vanhu vari pamusha pavo.

Saturday ndakabuda na4 am ndichiitira kuti ndigonowana time yakakwana yekunoonekana na Chris since taifanira kudzoka same day. Ndichipinda mukadoma call yakapinda from Chris.

"📞asi blaz muri kufambira mu40 kanhi seyi musingasviki. Dundundu rangu raremerwa I have good news for you makutondinonokera. Ndakakusoterayi madhiri blaz mava kuseri. Hanzi na....."

Kunotarisa kudayi Fon iri kutoti power off shut down. Damnit!!! Kutokanganwa kuti ndakapedzisira Ku charger Fon zuro.

I good news dzipiko dzina doc?

## CHAPTER 21

## DILLAN

Ndakarova mota zvine unyanzvi chaizvo. I couldn't wait for the good news dzakanga dzarehwa na Chris. Ndakaisa Fon pa car chager but Fon yacho yaitozosimudza kuita on yava pa 30%. Ndakatoona kuti kutingoshingirira ndisvike ndinozvvinzwira nekuzvionera pamhino sefodya . 8:00am ndakanga ndichidonha paHarare.

Curiosity yanga yandibaya vakomana. One ndaida kuona kuti mama shuwa shuwa here zvaita. Zvimwe zvinhu kana uchiudzwa kuti munhu anogona kurarama neitsvo imwechete inobva pane umwe munhu kana zvisati zvaitika kune umwe munhu ari close kwauri you won't agree. Chokwadi ndosaka ndaida kutenda ndaona saTomasi inguva chete yakanditserera. Ndaida kutoita zvekukumbira chaiko kupinda mu theatre ndinoita zvekuzvionera nemeso angu vachisonerera itsvo yacho. Asi zvisineyi nguva nebasa ndizvo zvakanditserera. Chimwe yanga yava good news zve dzadoctor Chris. Kwanga kwangova kufungidzira nakufungidzira.

Zvandaifungidzira kana zvikava izvo ndaida kusvika ndichimubereka chaiko.

Ndakainda mutown ndikambofunga kutengera Christie Fon ndimuvigire ndikazogaya kuti zvoda nditange ndamunzwa first nekuda kwemabororo andakamboita. Ndakatega twumagifts twandaida kunopa vanhu ndokunanga ku Belgravia. Ndakasvikirana na doc vachiti vanga vadaniwa pa police station kuti vanoita identify zvimwe zvinhu zvaiva zvawanikwa kumbavha asi akangowana laptop yake chete zvimwe zvizhinji zvanga zvisati zwawanikwa. Laptop yakawanikwa kune umwewo mwana wechikoro akaitenga kuvakomana vemadhiri. Chimwe chavakagona kuwana i wrist watch nekuti zvanga zvatengeserwa munhu mumwechete zvese ne laptop. Pazvinhu zvese ndakanyanya kurwadziwa ne Fon ya Christie yaakazvitengera nemari yake. Ndaitozivawo kuti naiye iri kumurwadzawo. Takatomboita nguvatiri kunze kwegate tichitaura nyaya nekukorokotedzana nekunudirira kwakaita opp ya mama. I couldn't thank him enough.

"We are now family blaz . your burden is also my burden. I could have handed in my resignation kudhara but ndikutoona kuti mama ndivo vanga vakandibata . and pandanga ndabva kugweru paya ndipo pandaifanira kuchizoita serious nazvo asi case yamama yakandibata zvakananyanya zvekuti ndakazvipira to fight the battle yavo navo kusvika tahwina. Ndakabatwa nerudo rwa Christabel nekuzvipira kwake nerudo rwake kuti kana mwana akaita saye asinawo kana chaainacho achizvipira kudaro ko ini ndine zvo ndinobveyi ndikabatsira. We can go inside unovaona. Now I can resign. This is my first operation of its kind and I thank God who helped me to pull it. "



Takazopinza mota dzedu mukati kuti tinoona mama mumba. But pandanga ndakuda kutodzika mumota ndakaona mama vachifamba vachibva neseri kwemba kune line yekunikira nhumbi. Ndakamhanya kunosangana navo tikambundirana nemisodzi pamatama. Vanga vatodzokera kuita kalady chaiko nemazuva mashoma shoma. Takazobatana maoko tichipinda mumba. I couldn't hold back my joy. Kubudirira kwe transplant iyi kwakaunza mufaro wakaita seyi muupenyu hwangu. Pane zvakanwanda zvanga zvava kutokanganisika nekuda kwesituation yanga yavapo. Dad ndivo munhu andakanzwa mufaro wese pandakavaudza . chokwadi vanga vorasikirwa nechido chemoyo wavo. Ivo vanga vachitovawo munzira kuuya taizonosangana kumba kugweru nekuti vaikwira flight yeBulawayo. Saka 4pm vaifanira kusvika muGweru saka isuwo taifanira kuti tinge tasvika by the time inosvika dad.

Doc vakazindiratidzawo macameras ne CCTV monitor zvakadestroyiwa. And zvonoratidza kuti munhu ainyatsoziva zvepamba apa kutoziva pane monitor ye CCTV akasiya adestroyer zvose.

Takangoti tandare vachinditsanangurira mafambiro aive aita opp yamama. Ndakatenda chokwadi havasi vangani vanotenda kubatsira pasina mari yabhadharwa. Takafona kuhospital tikapiwa bill raisvika \$13 000 including kugara kose kwavakaita my hospital. Ndakabva ndatongoita transfer yacho mu account ye kuhospital and settled the bills. Ndakazoudzwa good news dzebasa randanga ndawana Ku Banc ABC. Ndaita mota kuti yanga January saka ndakazongoti ndongo breeched contract yacho yeku NMB.

Kusvika kose kwandakaita Christie handina kumuona. Ndakangosimuka chinyararire ndikaenda kuroom kwavo ndisina Ku mbobvunza. Ndakanoka pakakashaya mhinduro. Ndakabata ndikanzwa risina kulokwa ndikavhura. Ndakawana musina munhu asi mabag anga akatorongedzwa ready for the journey. Ndakamboteerera mubathroom kuti maybe ndinganzwa sound yemvura munhu achigeza asi maitoradxa kuti hamuna munhu. Ndakabuda ndikangopota seri kwemba kunonikirwa nhumbi Ndakawana Christie akagara mumadziro memba chaimo pasi pane slab akatandavara makumbo ake. Anga akandifuratira zvekuti kusvika kose kwandakaita haana kana kukuona. Ndakamira pamashure pake ndainzwa kukwiridzira madzihwa kuratidza kuti ari kuchema. Ndainzwa voice pasi pasi kuti ari kutaura kana kunamata. Ndakaswedera padhuze ndichida kunzwa zvaitaurwa asi zvaitoda kunyatsorereka nzeve kuti unyatsonzwa .akapedzisira ongopfikura pasina !mashoko anonzwikwa. Pandanga ndakuda kumubata nekumashure ndakanzwa oti

"Ndinoyedza wani Mwari ndioneseiwo pandiri kutadza. Its too early for all this pain and rwendo rwacho rwuchiri rumbishi kudayi. No !matter how I try it seems its not good enough. All I'm asking is....."

I couldn't stand seeing her like that .

"Christabel what is it again? "

Akavhundika akayedza kupukuta misodzi but it was too late. Ndakafamba ndikanotumba mberi kwake.

"Christabel, I don't think its healthy for you to be crying everytime. Whatever it is Christie, I'm begging you, please share with me I am willing to help carry the load. Ndakauudza kuti I love you Christabel, and even if you can't love me back at the present moment, it kills me to see you like this. Ungararama seyi christie uchichingochema day in day out. "

Ndakamubata ruoko ndikamusimudza kuti amire.

"Christabel, promise me you won't shed a tear again"

She lifted her face and tears streamed me even more.

"I'm trying all I can suppress my tears but shungu dziri kundikurira. Shungu dzemoyo ndidzo dziri kundibaya. Each time I think joy is about to come then pain hits me hard . Each time I try to put across a kind gesture I get the opposite in return. I'm getting tired before I even start. Rwendo rwacho rwatotanga kurwadza pa takeoff."

"Christie , will you allow me to be by your side through out. Just shamwari yerwendo and no strings attached. I promise I will never leave your side. I thought we should be celebrating as a family but it seems mufaro wacho uri kuuyawo nekurwadziwa. "

"Yes we need to celebrate. To celebrate the goodness of the Lord. He has been good indeed. I am celebrating even more because I saw and witnessed it all. Celebrating kutendeka kwaMwari. Celebrating my anathoth. Anathoth, mkoma Chris told me it means answered prayer. Its only that dzimwe nguva mutoro wacho unondiremera zvakananya."

I hugged her ndikatati

"Don't carry your burden alone. In here for you."

Ndakanzwa akutura mafemo ndikaziva kuti its a sign of relief.

"Now we have only 30 minutes left kuti tisimuke pano tigogona kunonata 4pm kuGweru tichinosangana na daddy vari kubva kuDurban."

" ko nhumbi dza sis Lisa ndodzifambisa seyi hadzisatti dzaoma. "

"What? Nhumbi dzaLisa dzauya pano seyi. Aratidzwa nani pano Lisa?"

Ndakanzwa kuvira nehasha. Ndakatarisa Ku line ndikaona shuwa twuhembe twaLisa twunoita kunge twemwana we grade 4. Kaskirt kake kedrama pachipatara kaivapo

pa washen iyoyo. Line ranga rakazara kuti paa pasina kana yamama kama yake christie kana ya doc. Tumapants twaisvika 10 twanga twakatanzvikirowo turipo.

"Aiwa mkoma sis Lisa havana kumbouya. Mama pavakabva Ku hospital zuro ndivo vakauya ne bag racho. "

Misodzi yanga yati yangararazve ndikamubata maoko ose ndikati

"You promised kuti you will never cry again. "

She forced a smile in those tears ndikanzwa kakunyungudika kakamhanya nemuviri wese. Pandakasimudza musoro ndakaona kuti mvee pakona kuratidza kuti pane munhu anga akadongorera aka bva atiza pandakasimudza musoro. Ndiyani iyeye ane hunhu hwakadyiwa naponwe anodongorera vanhu ndakaregedza Christie ndikamhanya ndaida kunoona munhu iyeye asati aenda. Ndichinoti pakona ndikaona shura chairo.

Asi Lisa atevera??

## CHAPTER 22

Pakasvika mkoma Chris namama vadischargwa kuhospital ndakafara weduwee. Vakamboita nguva vasingambondioni pandanga ndakapfugama kuti ndivakwazise. Vaingoringaringa nekuyeverwa nepamusha pa doc pavanga vasvika. Ko kune vamwe vanhuka vekuti akaita life yakanaka vanobva vangoona sekuti hakuna umwe munhu anogona kukombita navo. Vamwe vanongofunga kuti ivo vega ndivo vanongofanira kuwana zvinhu zvepamusoro. Gogo vangu vaigarondiudza kuti ndipo panobvira mweya wegodo neruchiva.

Matarisiro aiita mama ndakabva ndanzwa kunyara chaiko. Doc ndivo vakazovati

"Muri kumhoreswa mama"

Vakangondimhoresa zvavo asi waitoona kuti moyo wavo haisi kuda.

Mkoma vakazoti

"Christabel enda unoratidza mama bedroom riri pa next perako vawane kuzorora ugozouya watora mabag. "

Ndakaona chokwadi kuti murandakadzi apera mweya sevaya mambokadzi veshebha vanotaurwa mubhaibheri kuti vakapera mate nekushongedzwa kwakanga kwakaitwa mutemberi namambo Solomon. Ndakapinda navo muroom mavo ndikabva ndatongonovhurira mvura kuti vageze vazorore vari fresh. Ndakadzoka kubathroom ndikawana vagara pabed.

"Ndiwe hakoze ugere muutepfe tepfe hwakadayi"

Ndakashaya kunzwisisa kuti mubunzo here kana kuti i statement. Saka ndakaona kuti kudaira zvandisina kunzwisisa ndogona kurova nepadivi.

Utepfetepfe hwavaitaura hwaivapoo haho . Imba yadoc pa area ipapo hapana yaiti pwee. Yanga isina hayo upstairs seyedu asi yaitonga yakadaro. Waitoti ukasaziva waigona kufunga kuti panogara minister. Ndakanosangana na Doc vava kutozvuvava havo mabag vachiuya nawo. Imwe suitcase hombe ndakatadza kuiziva ini plus zvinhu zvamama zvavaiva nazvo Ku hospital ndaizviziva. Ummm hwema hwaibuda muzi suitcase riya ndakatadza kuhunzwisisa. Ndakamboti kuti inyama yakaora here or chii. Ndakangoshinga ndikasvika nemabag aya.

"Iro bag enda naro kwaunovata iro zvinhu zvirimo zvinoda kuwachiwa. "

Time dzanga dzapera ndikaona kuti hazvingaomi. Sezvo doc vanga vandiudza kuti tinozotorwa mangwana ndakangoti ndozonowachira kugweru . chandakaona chaizondiremera kurara naro musame room . ndakabva ndangoita sendakakanganwa ndokubuda.

Manheru after supper ndakabva ndarongedzera kuenda. Moyo wangu wanga wava pana 15 Marlvin road. Kwete kuti padocctor ndaiva ndisina kugara zvakanaka asi kuti home is best. Ko pamba paVaMpofu ndiyo yanga yava home yangu plus paingova

nekamwe ka connection kandanzwa nepamba pavaMpofu kandisina kumbonzwa pa doc.

Manheru ndakaita mumamato wangu wekuvonga Mwari nekutendeka kwavakanga varatidza. Ndakazonogeza hangu ndokupinda mumagumbeze. Ndakabva ndanzwa ka soft knock door ndikaona ravhurwa ndisati ndatombo ressonda. Ndakashamisika mama vachipinda vachisekerera. Vakauya vakagara padhuze neni.

" haaaa wamboona kuti pamba pano pakakufita seyi haaaa unenge wagarika chaiko. "

"Munoreveyi mama?"

"Ummmm unoreva here kuti kubva pawagara piano hauna kana zuva rawakamborota kana kungofunga hako uchigara mutambarakede wakadai. Uyu ndiwo mukana manje uyu unongouya kamwe muupenyu. Ndatooka matarisiro anga achiita doctor kuti vatoda nezvako iwe hauzvioni here zviri pachena sa driver we tractor. Watokura so unoda kuzoridzirwa bhera here kuti wakura. Uyu ndiye murume manje pana Prince asina chaainacho. "

"Mama ko zv...."

"Nhoro hadzitomboshandi weee ndikutaurire. Saka chaunoda iwe kuita upenyu hwese uri sis vebasa ? Dai uri umwe munhu watoita action zvichapisa. Matactics ndogona kutokutipira zvotofaya. Iwe zvotoita iwe !wotorwara very serious zvekuti uno admitwa muchipatara wobva watosara kuno. Wototora mukana iwoyo woubatisisa. Chavanongoda vanhu ivava chimwechete bvunza isu takabva neko kumhunga hakuna ipwa. Kungomuvhurira makumbo ako akanakirwa akafara zvatobhadhara. Sewe zvako wakaumb....."

"Mama that's enough.! Zvamuri kutaura zvose izvozvo zviri kubvepi? Ini naDaphne takangoinzana takasiyaneyi. Handina pfungwa dzose dzamuri kutaura idzo hazvisizvo zvandiri kukoshesa pari zvino. Ndine upenyu hunoda kutanga hwagadziriswa and ndine magoals andinoda kubata. Saka nezvamuri kutaura izvo hazvitombodidzani. Thanx for your concern but I'm not desperate."

"Ndini here wauri kuti enough! This has to be the last first and last time you raise your voice at me. Uri aniko iwe dzvinyu zvaro risina kana gushe. Oti kana munhu arohwa nenhamo virus yacho inotanga nekusakadza brain. Toti tichikufungira iwe woda kuzviita maningi ndava. Svinura maziso ako upepuke uone iwe chisikana wakanyanya kuvata."

Ndanga ndangoti kanha zvino kuita kunge munhu marohwa chematsengamzungu akarivara. Moyo wangu wakupisa ndakanzwa sendaibaiwa baiwa netsono pamoyo. Munhu wandaiona samai vangu ndiye ava kuda kundirasa zvakadaro. Dai ari Daphne

vaimupa advice yakadaro here?

"Sorri mama kana ndakukanganisirayi. Ndine urombo. Asi zvamataura henyu handiite. Kana nguva yakwana Mwari vachaita kuronga kwavo."

"You are very stupid and silly. A fool , rema chairu rinofunga nemadhoti sehwiza. Nhamo yakakuputira iwe. Togoona kuti uchatenga imba yakaita seino here namari yekushoferu chikorobho. And for your own information chisikana Daphne waunoda kuzungaira kuyedza kuzvifananidza naye 1- ane vabereki vanoverengwa among the rich in the sadc region. Haasi nherera sewe 2- she can get anything she wants at any time. 3- vabereki vake vane imba inoverengwa among the best properties in town. Saka kwauri kuita ndiko kufananidza nguwo nedzatarubva. Wakazviwisira muna Prince musvuuganda ari kutodawo kuzvifira nenhamo ndoti ndikunyurure wotondishemwairira piano apa. Iwe ziva kuti naDaphne hamumbofi makafanana nyangwe ukamuka wakawina lotto. Chero murume achamuroora haambofi akafanana neachakuroora iwe. That's why you see my son goes for class. Lisas family ndiyozve cream of the town ndingazodeyi ndawana muroora anobva kumhuri ine Zita and very educated. Unoona hako chisikana munhu akadzidza ne upstairs dzinomukawo. Zvino ndoti ndikubatsire iwe wotoona sewakachenjera. Manje welcome to the real world of maidhood. Kwete zvako zvekuti wawana basa woda kutozvifananidza nevana vaboss. Ndapora manje ndadzoka in full force. Umwe neumwe panzvimbo yake. And another thing, your employer ndiDillan, meaning kuti mudzimai wake is also your boss. Lisa na Dillan vari kugadzirira muchato wavo soon saka this is the time yekujairana. I think tanzwanana. "

"Ndanzwisisa mama. Mwari vakuropafadzeyi."

"Correction....madam not mama"

"Maita basa madam . Mwari vakuropafadzeyi. Ndichaita zvese zvamataura mama... Madam . Ndinovimbisa kuti ndichava loyal kune zvole zvamataura. Maita basa !madam."

"Nxaaa shavi reurombe chairu rinoramba tea nekuda masese. Nhamo ndiyo ichakusvunudza iwe. Kungoti unenge wakatotindivarawo nayo nhamo iwe. Usatomboona hako kunetsana kunomboita Dee naLisa wofunga kuti unogona kumisa besu ukahwina. Vaya ndivo vanhu vachapesaniswa nerufu haikona napunhawo zvake. Usatombotamba hako namaisva. Just trying to put my house in order semunhu adzoka kuvafi."

Vachingobuda misodzi yose yandakanga ndakasunga yakaita kuti wodzvo. Ko pane anosarudza kuita nherera kana murombo here? Ndakatoona kuti zvaPrince zvavaitaura ndiLisa chete akataura nhema. Chimwe chakanyanya kundibata i constitution yanga yochinja ka iyi . Will I manage ? Asika chero ndikati ndava kusiya ndonangepi. Kwatete Mavis kana zviri nani kugara hangu mustreet. Dai ndaiva nephone ndakafonera hangu Prince dzimwe nguva kutaura neumwe munhu

kunobatsira. Asi ndakazorangarira kuti there is a friend who sticks closer to me like my brother, Jesus Christ. Always available. Ndakapfugama pasi and talked to my father. I remembered a song yandaifarira kazhinji when faced with challenges.

In a moment like this, I lift up my voice, and sing out song ,and sing out a love song to Jesus,

Singing I love you Lord

Singing I love you Lord

Singing I love you Looooooooord, I I love u my Lord'

Ndakatangira kunamata nekugomera pamoyo wairwadza. Moyo wairemerwa .

"Sovereign Lord, Jehovah Almighty, in whom I put my trust. I come before you Lord for you are a wonderful father, when people of this world sees a poor orphan , I'm never moved because I know my father in heaven owns this world and everything in it. And I'm glad you made me heir to the riches of my father. I thank you Lord nemashoko ekuvhura pfungwa andaudzwa pano.

Ndinotenda kuti in you Lord every burden shall become a blessing . continue to give me a forgiving heart. And the strength to go on. I know with you by my side hamungambotenderi kuti rutsoka rwangu rutsvedzemuke"

Ndakavata ndava kunzwa kurerukirwa. Ndakamuka ndiine excitement yekudzokera kumba. Doc vakabuda very early vachiti vafonerwa pa police station. Ndaida kuvakumbira Fon yavo kuti ndimbofonera lerato anogona kunge achitambura kuti ondibata seyi.

Ndakarongedza ndikapedza ndangomirira kuti mukoma vakasvika totorova road . ndainzwa mufaro wakanyanya I really missed home. Ndakadana mama for breakfast vakauya vachidhonzana nezimonarch riya rekunhuwa.

"Wacha zvinhu izvi ndakakuudza nezuro ukaignowa. Zvichireva kuti wakutoda kutanga kuita simuka tienzane. Move it ! Now. Zvinoenda Gweru zvawachiwa."

Ndakasiya vava kuzvibaya havo nekudya ndichinowacha. Ndakangoti pamwe inhumbi dzavaishandisa kuchipatara. Kunovhura kudayi wane inhumbi dzaLisa. Pasi pasi paiva neplastic raiva nemapant aita sekuti pakati pawo aimbowachwa ne tea isina mukaka. Kozoita mamwe aiva ne discharge ye black ndakatadza kuziva kuti chii nekuti raisatombova ropa kana dhodho. Ndakanhanya padrainage ndikarutsa kunge ndichafa. Ndichipedza mama vanga vakamira sure kwangu .

Ndakatora ma latex gloves aiva muhomwe mangu doc encouraged me to use them whenever ndichicleana toilet.

"Saka ane chirwere wauri kupfekera magloves ndiyani. Hindava uchifarisa iwe.

Unosema chii iwe uriwe unosemesa. Nxaaa"

Vakaridza zitsamwa vachigara pamusoro pebin . Ndakangoitapa wani tsvina yacho direct nemaoko ndikawacha. Vakatozosimuka ndava kunika. Mkoma pavakauya vakatonyepera kushamisika nhema ivo vachizivana havo na madam vavo. Hameno chavakazomanyira kunodongorera pakona vakadzoka vakazvimba nehasha vachikatanura nhumbi dziya nyoro vachitutura mu mornach. Vaitakunya zvimapant nechitanda ndikati dai vaiziva kuti vamwe tatapa nemaoko zvinhu zvamadam dai matoita kubvisa nemazino. Vakadzoka pandaiva vakati

"Sorry nekubirwa Fon. Ndatoshaya kuti ndokufonera pai mugare muri prepared. "

"Zvinowanikwa mkoma ndichatenga imwe kana ndahora"

Ndakaona munhu abata musoro

"Christabel I'm very sorry. Ndakakukangamwa nekuda kwe pressure sorry handina kuita maune. Eish I'm sorry tatovaka pakati peumwe mwedzi. Why usina kundireminder.? Sorry Christie. "

Ndanga ndatoikanganwa ini pay yacho pandaiva ne ginger nayo pay yacho haina kuuya ndakangoti kuda vanoda kuzondipa yava double. Yaitozoshandisikawo yati wandeyi asika zvakandiremera kuti nditi mkoma mandikanganwa.

Takarova road mama vari ziii vakatoti vanoda kugara kuback vanoda kuvata. Takazosvika 5pm dad vanga vatova kumba takawana vachitoona bhora na Prince. Baba vakaita kujamba chaiko vakambundirana nemukadzi wavo makiss akanaya ipapo. Vakaita zvekuvasimudza chaiko vakazeya navo vakakwidza ma stairs vakanoti nyaaa variko. Ndakatozoenda kucottage vasina kudzoka. Ndakangosiya ndabika ndika nozorora. Excitement was all over me I had missed home. Ndichinovhura cottage kudayi ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona....

Muneyi mucottage?

## CHAPTER 23



## SHUMIRAYI

Ndaiyatsonzwa kuti kuwacha kwandakaita nhumbi dza madam Lisa kwakasiya nyama dzangu dzorwadza nekuneta. Ko ndanga ndangojairazve kumuka ndichiwana auntie vekwa doctor Chris vaita zvese. Two and a half weeks dzandasara ndega kuBelgravia mkoma Chris vakabva vatoti auntie vachidzoka kubasa. Hanzi basa rinozokuwandira since Daphne anga adzoka kuGweru. Dai vaiziva zimba randinocleana ndiri one kuGweru vaisatombondityira havo.

Saka patakasvika kuGweru ndainzwa nyama dzangu kungoneta neta chaiko zvekuti ndaitoda kuzorora. Kubika takaita hedu chirwirangwe namkoma naDee. Mama namudhara kana kumboonekera kubva pavakakwira ma stairs. Ndanga ndakunzwa kamwe kachibayo parutivi pangu. Kuenda kwandakaita kucottage ndaida kungosvika ndichizvikanda pamubhedha ndovata sezvo the following day yaiva Sunday and also Christmas day ndaizoswera ndakazorora ndichiteerera nyama dzangu. Makeys ndakatora kuna Prince kwandanga ndamasiya. Ndakanga ndamuti agopota achicheka kuona kuti zvinhu zvaiva in order here ko mbavha dzaigona kungopaza dzikaita party vanhu vakatadza kuzviona since cottage yanga iri chinhambwe kubva pamain house.

Kwanga kwatoti svibeyi and light repanze Ku cottage ranga risina kuitwa on . Rima racho raibva razowedzerwa nemiti miti yemu orchard. Chakandinetsa hapana akambofunga kundiperekedza chero Daphne akatoti aizovata neni mangwana acho aiva nenyaya yaaida kuti timbotaura. Akangopa excuse yekuti aida kuti ndiwane enough rest since ndanga ndabva parwendo. Rima raiwedzerwa futi nekuti malights ose emumba mucottage anga ari off. Switch yemulounge yaiva pamain door chaipo nechemukati zvekuti waigona kutoita on uri panze wozopinda mumba machena.

Mumba muchichena ndakapinda nekutokiya chop chop. Pandinoti tendeu ndokusangana neshura chairo. Nyamba kutsika tsika kwakaita vanhu kundiperekedza vaiziva havo kuti kwava neroja rava kugarako. Ko vadii kugara vangondiudza nhai pane kundipusisa zvakadayi? Uku ndiko kudzingwa kuri very smart kusina kana mhere mhere. Ko saka chero nababawo vabva vafarira chimoko zvekutadzawo kundiudza kuti mwanangu usaenda kucottage takaisa munhu.

Ndakangokiinura door randanga ndakiya ndokubuda nekabhegi kangu. Kutya kose kwanga kwasiti hwaa. Ndakagaya kuti ndonangepi zvino kumain house madam boss havadi kana kundiona. Dai ndaiva nefon better ndaiisira Daphne message kuti andivhuri ndiverevedza ndinovatawo muroom make.

Ndichisvika Ku main house malights ose anga ava off kuratidza kuti vanhu vatovata. Ndakamboda kugogodza ndikaona kuti uyu ndiwo unenge watova muyedzo chaiwo vanhu vazorora. Ndakapererwa ndakamira pa door nekatundu kangu. Ndakazogaya Prince ndikambosikiza ruviri rutatu ndichifunga kuti ko Prince zvaari mumwe wangu ko ava kurasika papi futi. Ndakatobva ndaona kuti kakungondi ignowa ignowa

kaaiita pandakasvika anenge aitoziva nyaya iripo. Chokwadi regayi zvichinzi zino irema chokwadi rinosekerera newarisingadi. Ndakafamba ndichienda kumba kwa Prince kuti anondipawo Fon ndifonere Daphne kuti andivhuriro. Time dzanga dzatova kumapast 9. Ndakasvika ndikagogodza no response. Light rake raiva on kasi. Ndakagogodza kusvika maoko orwadza ndikatoona kuti kuvata panze ndiko kwava kutoitika. Ndakatoona kuti dai ndakatanga ndaisa chigunwe pa spy hole nekuti anogona kunge akatondiona akarega hake kuvhura. Ndakadzokera kumain house ndikano enda pane umwe kona yakati vandeyi ndokuburitsa kachira kangu kegore riya pabus stop ndokutsamira bag rangu kachira ndikafuga. Ndakafunga mbuya vangu vachinditi tora zvichira izvi zvinogona kukubatsira mberi. Regayi kuchinzi kana munhu oda kufa anotozvinzwa. Ndakatanga kurangerira zvole zvanga zvongoitwa nambuya shumie zvaingonongedza zvoga pakurongedzera rwendo rwekusingadzokwi. Ndakafunga rairo dzose dzavakandipa malast days avo kusvika pakuzonondisaya kwatete Mavis.

Ndakarangerira kurarama kwangu kose kubva vabereki vangu vari vapenyu tiri pana 15 marlvin apa, kumbombeya kwandakaita nyenika now ndadzoka zvakare. And the connection with this place was still there and it was getting stronger with each day. The moment yandinofunga kubva the stronger the connection.

Mosquito dzakandiita party apa kwanga kwakutoda kunaya. Asika apa ndipo pane light pandaigona kutorara plus panga pakati dzikatiyei kamhepo kaivako kaicheka cheka kuri kutonhora. Ndakapindwa nechando mumuviri wangu ndikanzwa kuti hazvichina kumira mushe. Ndaiita kusungwa mbabvu nedumbu iri kuita cramp. Mazino anga ongorovana uncontrollably. Ndakachema kusvika ndangobiwawo nehope. Ndakatozopeputswa nemunhu aindizungunutsa zvine simba. Chichira changu changa chakatota shaya nezvigumwe zvemaoko zvanga zvaoma nechando. That's the weather yemuGweru for you. Pamunenge makatarisira mvura kunaya kunogona kungomuka kwakachena chando saipapa. Kutota kwanga kwakaita chichira changu kwairatidza kuti kwatombopfunda pfunda.

"Ko Christie kuvata panze waita seyi nhayi? Asi wakarasa makey? Ko wakadii kutaura kuti hauna makey nhai unoda kufa here nhai Christabel?"

Prince annga akangomira padivi mkoma vachingoropodza . Ndakanzwa kibitirirwa nehasha. Shuwa vanhu vanganyepera kuzungaira kuita sekuti hachaziva madhiri avo. Vanga vandibvisa chichira chakanyorova ndokungovhura morning gown ravo ravanga vakapfeka ndokundisimudza pandanga ndakavata .Muviri wangu wanga wakabatwa nechando . kumira chaiko ndaita zvekuvavarira. Vakandiisa on his bare chest vakandimonera negwn ravanga vakapfeka raisvika kumakumbo vachibva vazembera madziro vakandiputira kudaro.. I could feel heat being generated by his body and being transferred to my body. I felt the comfort of his broad chest chando chaiva mumuviri mangu gradually melted. Even his hands were warm ndaimanzwa

zvigunwe zvanga zvakapfekedzaniswa and he was squeezing my palm gently. Yaaa this guy was a moving heater paigere. Naivo mkoma vanga votobudawo ziya nechando chaivako. Ndanga ndatoyeverwa nechest yamkoma as he breathed in and out. Ndakazozvibvisa pakataura Prince. Ko kutokanganwa kuti pane umwe munhu.

"Its almost 2am mkoma madii kuti gulez vanovata. Regayi ndimbotei vate. Merry Christmas Christabel."

Yooo already. Ko zvandanga ndichafa musi we Christmas nhayi ndikatadzisa vanhu kufara. Mkoma vakanditupfunura pavanga vakandimbundira vakandibata maoko ose

"Ko Christabel waita seyi nhayi. Unondishungurudzireyi kudayi. Ko kuvata mumba hazvichaita here nhai zvauchafa nhai."

"Manga muchida ndivate kupi mukoma makandirega ndichienda kucottage imi muchinyatsoziva henyu kuti makaiswa roja. And mumba munonyatsoziva kuti mama havandidi mumba mavo ."

Hapana zvavakapindura mukoma vakangotura mafemo. Vakatora kachira kangu nebag vakandibata ruoko.

"Handeyi unovata Christabel"

Takaenda kucottage vakatora makey ndokuvhura door. Vakandibata ruoko vakaenda neni pa coffee table hombe yeglass yaivamo. Paiva neA5 envelope yaivapo yewhite ndanga ndisina kutomboiona pandakapinda kekutanga. I had panicked zvekutadza kana kufunga. And that envelope was even addressed to me.

Ndakati Mwari itai kuti zvaandiri kufunga zvisava izvo otherwise ndogona kufenda. Ndakatambidzwa envelope iya and I opened with shaking hands. Aitobvunda chaiko zvekuti it was a struggle to open it. Mkoma vakatoona kuti kungatochena pasina chabuda vakauya nekumashure kwangu vakapotedza maoko avo vakasvikondibata maoko angu ose kuti asanyanye kubvunda. Ndakavhura envelope iya ndikawana muine card rakanaka hombe ranga rakanyorwa kuti THANK YOU . I hesitated to open hana yangu yairova . I turned my head and my eyes met his teary ones. He just nodded as a sign of saying go ahead. I felt the urge to continue staring at his watery eyes but I had unfinished business ka rekuvhura card . Ndakavhura ndikavhunduka ratanga kurira ka tone kandinofarira.

"Thank you thank you, thank you thank you,

Thank you thank you, thank you thank you"

As the tune was playing vakaramba vakabata maoko angu vari pa same position kumashure kwangu vachifamba neni slowly showing me right round the room. I had admired this lounge suite pandakaiona ma TV sales and hire ndiina Daphne. Price

yacho ndiyo yaingopedza power kwatiri vana shumirayi taitoda 10 years kuti tiunganidze mari yekuritenga, zicoffee table racho reglass , he switched on ziplasma ranga rakarovererwa kumadziro. Vakanditenderedza ndikatarisana navo and he kept on holding my hands.

"Christabel shumirayi, words alone may become meaningless and just to say " thank you " would be an understatement. This is just a small token to show our appreciation to you as a family. This is just the beggining. Greater things are yet to come. I'm sorry the surprise was spoilt warara pachando but it was meant for you to unveil uri wega. Once again, thank you."

Tears kept streaming down his face and I couldn't hold back mine. He pulled me closer and wiped my tears with his hands.

"Christabel, its unfortunate that I will be leaving end of this month. I know its for the best of both of us"

Ndakangoerekana ndati zhorokoto musofa. Vakambozvitaura havo mkoma but this time....

## CHAPTER 24

## DILLAN

Call ya Prince yakatondivhundutsa pandakatarisa watch ndichiona iri 01:25am.

"Blaz budayi panze now. Christie haasi kana kupfakanyika ndamuwana akavata panze"

Ndakavhunduka and handina kuzomboda kunzwa madetails akawanda wanda. Ndakangoisa morning gown pamusoro peshort and quietly tip toed ndichibuda ndaisada kumutsa vanhu. Ndakanowana chokwadi Christie akafuga kachira kasingatombodziyi akatsamira bag rake.

"Daily ndinobuda around this time ndichiita marounds payard to see if everything is ok ndipo pandaona munhu akavata ipapa. Ndatombofunga kuti munhu atofa asi pandasvika padhuze ndipo pandazoonza kuti ari kufema."

Ndakatomboona kuti kutanga ndaita kuti adziirwe tozotaura ndizvo zvaitoita . ndototenda Prince ari loyal pabasa rake. Otherwise dayi ari umwe aingovata kusvika kwati ngwee. Chokwadi taizomuka mwana wevanhu chava chando. Christabel seemed so mature zvekuti handina kumbofunga kuti ndiyo reaction yaangaita. Ndaifunga kuti avhura envelope akaverenga ka note kaivamo kaifamba pamwechete necard. We had planned this na Prince and it was supposed to be a pleasant surprise not what it turned out to be. After dad vabvunza kuti vangaitireyi mwana wavo Christabel after effort yaakaita yose kufamily kwedu she wanted to be appreciated.

"I have never thanked her enough. Zvimwe zvose tingataura hedu asi ini ndikasadenda mwana uyu ndinenge ndiine mhaka yakakura pana Mwari uye moyo wangu haungazorori. I almost died and when doctors procedures seemed to be failing her prayer brought me back. I felt it. Mungadayi matova nherera so asi munamato wake wakandidzosa. I also have a feeling kuti mai venyu vavepo nhasi it is because of her prayers. Iye akatotiitira zvakanakisa semhuri zvinotodarika zvatingamuitira isu. I'm thinking of just a token to show appreciation kwete kuzongoti zii zii kuita sepasina zvatiri kuona."

Ndipo pakazo suggester Daphne kuti timutengere masofa ekuisa mumba make manga muri ground. Dad paid for the lounge suite ini ndkazotengawo TV , dish & decoder kit ne home theatre yacho kuti zvichingova complete. Izvi takazvironga pakasara Christie kuHarare saka dad vakaenda Ku Durban vatobhadhara zvose. Saka pandakanotora vanhu kuHarare ndakasiya Prince naDee vachiita new order mucottage.

Ndaida kuzomuona kuseni how her face would look like. Taiva tatongozviita mune zvakanaka not knowing kuti ndiwo matorero aachazozviita.

Mushure mekumutsanangurira zvefurniture ndakazomuyeuchidza zvekumbosuduruka kwangu pamba ndikaona munhu agara pasofa zvekupererwa

chaiko. Ndakagarawo paside pake ndatopererwa kuti kuchiri kupererwa kwesurprise here kana kuti kwekuti ndati ndava kumbobva.

"Christabel, ko wadii? Ndikutarisira mufaro pachiso chako iwe ndipo poworatidza kupunyaira. Pane chandatadza here?"

Akangodzungudza musoro hapana zvaakataura. Aingokwizanisa maoko ake akamaisa pamakumbo pake

" saka kusuwa kwese ndekweyi nhayi Christabel. "

"Handina kusuwa ini mukoma asi kuti kutya chaiko ndiko kwakandibata. Ndiri kutofunga kuti will I manage ndega imi musipo mkoma. Ndimi makaita kuti ndive pano and I appreciate everything you did to me. Zvinoreva kuti kubva kwenyu pano zvinhu zvichatonyanya kundiomera munoziva kuti imi na dad ndimi munotondisimbisa nguva zhinji. Mama havandifariri mkoma munozviva imi saka raramo ichatondirempera musipo. Iyo furniture iyoyi how will I explain it to her. Handisi kusvora zvamandiitira mkoma mugonditenderawo kuna baba kubva pakadzika pemoyo wangu. Asi hamuna kumbozvitarisawo here mukaona kuti musengwa chaiwo wamandisengedza. I am just a mere maid mkoma and for now I'm comfortable with that zvekuti ndigopinda busy yekutsanangura kuti furniture inodhura ndakaiwanepi zvingandirempera mkoma . zvoga izvozvi ipassport yakatokwana inondidzinga pano of which so far pano ndipo pane foundation yangu to a better future. Ndikangobvawo pano meaning all my dreams are shuttered. That's why muchiona ndichiedza pandinogona napo to see kuti I don't cross mama's path. Handina zvakawanda zvandinoda mkoma ,just my salary is enough to see me through. Zvezvandakaita izvo I dd from my heart expecting nothing but kutendwa naMwari. Yekutendana zverudzi urwu ingatozorempera ini nekuti handizokwanisawo kutenda zvakaitirwa nemhuri ino. Makandinonga pabus stop pandaiweterwa ne zvipoko, you risked your integrity and trust kuvabereki venyu muchivanyepera kuti ndiri muzukuru waTrevor so that ndinotambirwa pano, I almost died nemaronda ekurohwa but makamira neni mukabata maronda emunhu asiri hama yenyu aiva onhuwa asi hamuna kundisema. Handingazvipedzi zvakamandiitira and to me all that costs a fortune i can never be able to pay you. Now mava kuti mava kuenda mkoma mambofungawo here kuti life yangu inozodii pano. Masiya makuchidzira moto nekutora family finances muchitengera maid property. Iyi yoga mkoma chero ma journalist akazvinzwa mapaper avo will sell like hot cakes. Imagine headline yakanzi 'HUSBAND BUYS EXPENSIVE FURNITURE FOR THEIR MAID BEHIND WIFE'S BACK'. That paper will not last an hour. All I'm saying mkoma is mandimesera unless you tell me kuti all this furniture will vanish panouya mama muno and reappear vadzokera. This is real trouble mkoma. Museve unopisa wamanditeera kuti ndigare. Ko madii kungoti ini ndibve hangu pane kuti imi mosiya musha wenyu nekuda kwangu mafikizolo."

Ndanga ndakateerera zvose zvaaitaura zvaipinda munzeve zvichinoti dzii pamoyo.

Paaitura pose I could visualize ma scenes ose aaitaura asika that couldn't convince me kuti ndichinje plan yangu. Ndipoka paaifanira kutoona kuti chero tikazova ne life tose pane pandinomboatwo ma concrete decisions semurume. After all it was for the good of both of us. All what was needed was for me to convince her that chero ndikava mumwena kana pasi pemvura I will stand by her side and see her through.

"Christabel kuomerwa kwauri kuitwa nekusara kunotova nani pane kuomerwa kwandiri kuita ini. Kwandiri zviri worse nekuti kuenda kwacho kuri kundirwadza uye kusaenda kwacho worse. Ndakafungisisa pamusoro pazvo ndikaona kuti its for the best. Ndinorwadziwa nekukusiya pa atmosphere yakadai but I know you are strong you will sail through. I told you and I will keep on saying that I love you Christabel. Another way of proving my love for you is to respect your decision nezvaunoshuvawo muupenyu. I'm sometimes overwhelmed by feelings towards you zvekuti ndikagara newe Christie rinenge riri Jeri hombe chairu and handidi kuti uzochema neni watadza kuita zviroti zvako. Kuidad kana kusandida I will stand to see you achieve your goals. Its my way of saying thank you. You may not see it now but I have learnt a lot from you and you have changed my life. Dai Mwari vaizotipa imwe nguva yekuva tose zvakare waizoonza zvandiri kureva. And I promise you wherever kwandichienda I will be going kuchurch, praying for the whole family especially you and me."

Urongwa hwatanga taita pa furniture hwakambondiremera kuti ndimuudze asi ndakatoona kuti ndoo the best kuti azive zviripo and what she will be dealing with. Ndakatoona kuti ndikasiya ari murima zvaizokonzero zvakaanda.

"Christabel pane zvandoda kukuudza but promise me kuti hauzorwadziwi and you will not overreact."

Ndakatarisa face yake asi akaramba akangotsikitsira.

"Pakauya Prince pano achiuya kubasa namama zvakaiteka ndezvekuti anga asina kuhaiwa kuzoitika basa raari kuita iri. Basa ranga richingova cover up chete. Rake raanga adanirwa chairu ranga riri rekuti adanane newe okuitisa nhumbi wobva....."

"Whaaat? Mkombe Dillan? Please tell me you are joking"

"I'm not joking Christie chimbonditeerera mbichana dear ndipedzise. Prince nemoyo wake wakanaka haana kuda kukuitira hutsinye instead akatondinyevera nyaya yacho yose. Paya pandakaenda newe kwadoctor ndakanopiwa ma fake results ekuti mama vafunge kuti wanga uine pamuviri pa Prince. Havasatai vamaona pakazongoita zvakaanda zvakaavhiringidza kusvika pari nhasi. Saka ndichakusiira mapapers acho kana vakabvunza unongovataurira zvandakuudza.



NaPrince takabvumirana kuti you pretend kuti munodanana for your protection. Saka paakauya kuHarare akapiwa balance yemari yake yaakavimbiswa namama .It was a lot of money zvekuti I was shocked kuti how could my mom be so evil. She is my mom though, for bringing me to this world I really appreciate and I hope one day she will change and be able to see the good in other people. Chero vakabatwa red handed vachiroya that will never change her to being my aunt or anybody else, she remains my mom. Saka as for this property you are covered , Prince bought it for you. Zvekuenda kuchikoro everything is sorted. Pane bamnini vaPrince vachange vachizokudzidzisayi starting on the 1st of January. Your fees for the whole year has been paid up in full. Mabooks ekuverenga you will be using aDaphne hapana raasina. I will keep my promise kuti I will be with you every step of the way. Everyone here knows madhiri aPrince kuti i fake except for mama . saka usazofarisa Christie."

Ndakamuonesawo kuti madhiri amama aiva ekuti Christy ashaiwe moyo neni achifunga kuti ndodanana naLisa.

" NaLisa hatidanani uye hatizombofa takadanana."

Pose apa haana kana kupindura anga akangotsikitsira chaingoonekwa misodzi yaidonhera pamaoko ake. Ndakazonzwa oti

" mkoma hamuonewo here kuti mukadana nasis Lisa zvingabatsirawo neni. Kana achikudayi pane chakaipa here . plus kana mubereki wenyu ariye wavanoda ndoo best. "

Ndakatarisa kumeso kwake ndikaona kurevesa chaiko. Ndakamubata maoko ake ose anga ati chakata nemisodzi. Ndakaenda mberi kwake ndikanotumba mberi kwake ndaida kutaura ndakatarisana naye kumeso chaiko

"Christabel unoda kuti nditaure ndichichema here. Handizombofa ndakadanana naLisa not when I'm still in my right senses. Never"

"Asi mkoma...."

Ndakasimudza chigumwe changu ndikaisa pamuromo pake.

"Shhhhhh enough of all that. Its almost 3 am ngatizororeyi. Mama vati kune party nhasi kwana Lisa and everyone will be going. Handitombozivi kuti iparty yeyi. Dad vati havaendi saka mama vati ndiva drive kuenda since vasati vanyatsosimba. Chimwe chaita kuti ndiende inyaya yekuti tisazoita setisingateerereri ndikazokusimudzira mhengo ini ndichida kumbosuduruka. Saka wogadzira tosimuka na 8. "

Ndakamubata ruoko ndikasiya apinda mumachira chaiko nenhumbi dzake akafuga musoro.



Kuseni ndakamutswa namama ndikaona pamubhedha paine slim suit yeroyal blue neshirt yewhite ne bow tie yebblue. Bhutsu dzeblack nemasocks ewhite.

"Mama, what's the occasion .? I'm just your driver no need for all this."

" you are wearing this, Dillan Mpofu"

Vakabva vatobuda. Christie akauya na7:30 and woooooow! What an angel. Anga aita searotswa kubva apfeka long dress rake reblue matching my blue suit. Takaoma mate naDaphne. Ndakatombokuvarira mukati kuti shuwa pasuru dzose idzi ndongosiira Prince here. She had become a bit slim but it made her even more amazing. Takazotora maselfie hobho pamota patanga takamirira mama. Christie akapinda mumba achiti anonomutsa mama na dad. Haana kumbonogarisamo akabuda akangopa sign yekuti ndodzoka. Akananga Ku cottage ndakangofunga kuti kuda pane zvaakanganwa. Ndakapinda mumota ndikagara ndakamirira mama ndokutotsivama hangu pa steering wheel . ndakatombobatwa netuhope twekusanyatsovata ndikatozomutswa naDaphne achindirova rova bendekete. Meso angu dhuma dhuma na Christie arova hake madhumbe style nema pumps. Takapererwa naDaphne ne smile yairohwa na Christie achisvika

"Haaaaaaa guys ko ini kuzofarisa kukanganwa kuti ndiri pabasa. Ndatozoyeuchidzwa namamazve pandapinda mumba."

" But today is your off dayka nhasi wadii..."

"No mkoma Dee its OK. Mama vati kunenge kuine basa saka ndaona kuti nema heels zvingandinetsa. She said ndozongotsiva day rangu pakati pevhiki."

Iyi statement haina kundigutsa iyi. Ndisati ndataura mama vakabva vasvikawo vakapfeka a blue outfit neka scarf ke white. She looked amazing just like Daphne aivawo dressed to kill in a blue dress rakafanana neranga rapfekwa na Christie pekutanga. Prince was also looking stunning in his blue jeans ne summer shirt ye white. Meaningka kuti babe wangu will be the odd one out. Ndakanzwa Christie oti

"Looking amazing mama."

Apa smile yekurevesa chaiyo pachiso chake. Madimples achibuda saka repamazino tichiri wayaaaa. Ndakanzwa mama votiwo

"Thank you mai Prince. Looking great too."

Yooo my mom can be heartless. Takapinda tese muDiscovery ya dad ndiyo yataishandisa ndokurova road takananga Ku Gweru east. Imba yaana Lisa yakavakirwa mugomo necheleri kwakadziva kuMSU. Mota dzaivapo dzine mitupo dzega dzega chiona ma journalist kuita kunge masvosve. Takatozobatsirwa nemasoja aivapo kuda vanga vahaiwa . Ndipo patakazokwanisa kupinda mukati.Paiita kunge pa interface rally nevanhu. Christie akabva angodirectwa Ku

kitchen isu tikapinzwa mune Imwe room hombe yaiva nicely decorated but still paisabuda kuti i occassion yei. Lisa haana kumboonekera kana kusvika party yatanga. Paakazobuda MC akataura nyemba mbishi chaidzo. Pakaita chaos ndikasubvurira mama vanga vandibata kwakadaro uko vachinowira pamakumbo a mayor na town clerk vanga vakokwa. Paparazzi yanga yambobodanirwa masoja emabhareta matsvuku kuti tipinde ndakabulldoza ndiri one out ndaingosundira kwakadaro uku zvimakamera nezvimafoni zvakaita besanwa mumhepo. Zvivakadzi zvisinawo simba waizongoona hukumbo hwati chanjama mudenga vemeso makuru voagutsa havo. Ndichisvika pagate ndakawana zvibhareta zvitsvuka zvasosera kare. Umwe wacho akanditambira nembama yayita kunge ndarohwa nesimbi. Ropa rakati tsaaa richizadza vese vaivapo. Handina kutomboziva kuti raibuda pai. Akuda kundipamha ndakanzwa a male voice rakasheedzera kuti

"Leave him!!"

There was so much authority in His voice zvekuti wakangova Muromo mumwe entrance yose yanga yava clear. Handina kutombocheuka kuti ndione kuti ndiyani akati stop. Ndakangopinda mumota ndokurova pasi hameno kuti vamwe vaizotevera neyi. Ndasvika kumba ndikawana mota imwe jeep yadad isipo ndikaita kamupururu kangu nechemumoyo. Ndakarongedza zvakosha zvangu maparticulars ose andaida handina chandakasiya. Ndakaisa nhumbi shoma mubag ndichibva ndagara pasi ndikanyora kanote kandaيدا kusiira Christabel. Ndakamhanya Ku cottage ndikanotora makeys pasi pe mat. Ndakananga kubedroom straight ndichibva ndanoisa pamusoro pepillow paanokurumidza kuiona. Ndakaisa envelope ine 5 months salary yake ipapo. I noticed something changa chakabudikira nepasi pepillow and I was curious to see kuti ibepa reyi. Ndakaona riri birth certificate raChristie. Birthday rake ndiro chairo raakandiudza 22 march but this document proved kuti on that date in three months time she will be turning 19. Saka ahhh. This wasn't the time. Ndiskadzosera birth riya zvaranga riri. Ndakakanda kanote kaya ndikabuda . time dzanga dzatova 2 pm. Ndatora mota yangu ndikarova pasi. Gate ndakangosiyawo rakadaro I didn't want to take any chances. 2:30pm ndanga ndichibuda muGweru.

Vafungepi mkoma kwavatora maparticulars ose?

## CHAPTER 25

## MAI DILLAN MPOFU

Dai kufa kusingatyisi dai ndakangoti kurwara kwandakaita Mwari vandizorodze havo nekuti pressure yandanga ndava nayo yanga yandiwandira. Ndinoona ndiyo yakakonzera kuti ndirware. Vabereki vaLisa vanga vouya hot manje and chandakazoono vanhu vanga vachingova on a mission chete rudo chairwo panga pasina. Kugara kose kwandakaita muchipatara havana kana kumbouya kuzondiona kana kusenda SMS zvayo yekuti severe miviri iri seyi. Instead waitondipomera kuti ndanga ndichida kutiza ndisina kupedzerana navo. If this deal was reversible !! could have done it a long time ago pandakaona kusanyatsojeka kwenyaya yose.

Ndakatangira ku suspecta foul play pana doctor wekurapa baba Dillan. Why akaita zvekuunzwa kuno ivo baba Dee vaigona kungoenda ikoko mari yacho yaingofanana? Plus mari yacho yakadaidzirwa ipapo was too exorbitant. Otherwise dai taibhadhara cash zvisiri zvekadhiri hataimboikwanisa. Plus statement rimwe kakataurwa naSpecialist iyeye

"Zvimwe zvinhu dzidzai kungozvitsvagira mega musafarira kungotungamirirwa semapofu munopera mari. "

Iri statement rinotova ne a story to tell asi patava manje hapachina dududu kana nzvenzvenzve. Akataura zvakare akati it was a minor problem yaingoda kugadziriswa pasina kumbobuda mari dzakawanda wanda.

Chechipiri mari yacho mawekerwo aiita ma interests acho ndaisatomboanzwisisa kana kuti 1 percentage ipi yaishandiswa nekuti makwiriro ayaiita aivhundutsa.

Pakatevera Lisa kuHarare ndakatofunga kuti auya kuzondiona ndozonzwa ini otaura kuti zvanzi nevabereki vake zvamarwara chiregayi isu tironge engagement they will sponser everything. Kushamisa kwazvo nedate raitovapo whether ndapora or handina or ndafa.

Mazuva ose aaigara kuHarare aigara muhotel Lisa ndizvo zvaakandiudza akaramba kuenda kwa doctor Chris kune vamwe. Akauya asina mota zvekuti akati anoshandisa cab. Ndakazombobuda kuti ndimborohwa nemhepo ndokusanganidzana naye achiburuka muzimutumba remota vakapanana hug nezimudhara raidriva. Ndakaona munhu odhonzana nezimonach hanzi nhumbi dzangu dzinoda kuwachiwa . apa hwema hwaibuda mubag macho waisambohuda.

Dillan paakatsika madziro kuhospital Lisa ndakangomuudza kuti Dee ari kuvhara Christabel asi iye anoda Lisa. Ndakatobva ndatotaura nevabereki vake ipapo kuti

mutambo ngauenderere mberi. Ndaiziva kuti Dillan haazondinyadzisi pavanhu aizongoita zvekuti zvimubve. Monarch ndakagara naro kuhospital ndaiti Christie achaonekera ndomuti anowacha manje haana kana kuuya kusvika nda budamu hospital. This girl was a real threat to my plan zvekuti ndaitomboshaya hope. Asi Prince paakazouya akandisimbisa kuti vari vese uye kuti pamuviri hapana kuzofamba zvakanaka. Ndakabva ndatomupa balance yake nembasera pamusoro aigona basa.

Pandakasvika pamba pa doctor Chris ndakapera mweya. Vamwe vanhu vane luck rekungoita twunhu twavo vari vanana. He was a gentleman angarwarirwa ne mubereki wose kuti aite mukwasha wake asi ini handina kutombofungira ikoko. Ndaida kubisa Christie from the whole picture zvachose saka ndaida kumunyengera abve asara kuHarare for good asi ndakatomutadzirira mwana iyeyu aivawo neshavi renhamo. Deep inside I secretly admired mwana iyeyu asika the situation on the ground yaisatombonditendera chero kurota hako aita muroora wangu. Pakauya Dillan kuzotitora kuHarare ndakaona hangu maitiro ake kuti ari kutsvaga Christabel ndikamutevera hangu paakabuda. Ndakaita kunge ndicharidza mhere ndawana vanhu vakaita namename. Ndakambofunga kunovakwatanura nemambama ndikazozvidzora. Ndakazofambisa kupinda mumba pakasimudza Dee musoro asi handifungi kuti akandiona. Manje ndanga ndichida kumuwachisa chaiko Ku engagement ndaizoenda navo vese naPrince kuti vanozvionere pamhino semudhombo kuti pana Dillan Mpofu hapachina space, he is taken. Ndaiziva hangu kuti i off day yake basa aizotanga after holiday musu wa 2 January sekuudzwa kwandakaitwa nemurungu anomubhadhara asi ndakatoti kure neni uko anofanira kutonozvionera nemaziso ake ega kwete kuita zvekuzoudzwa kana kuverenga mumapepa. Kuzoda kuchena chena ndikatozvivharisa ndikati munhu mu uniform. ko engagement yavanhu vakuru guhu racho rinotosvika kureka. Mai Lisa vakatondiudza kuti SABC News vanenge varipo saka kunenge kwakaipa.

Welcome yatakapiwa yaiva yemhando yepamusoro chaiyo sevaridzi vemutambo. Christabel ndakabva ndati atonanga kukitchen uyuwo prince handina kuzombomuona muchaunga. Lisa haana kana kuzotimhoresa ndakangoti pamwe anoda kuzoita surprisezve ofendesa mwana wangu. Iye Dillan aitova confused waiona nekungoringa ringa kwaaita ndoona aitsvaga chingamubatsira kuziva kuti I party yeyi asi akashaya. Time yekuti engagement ichiitwa ndakaona kuti weti yandainzwa ndaigona kungozviitira ndafarisa. Mattoilets ari upstairs saka ndakakwidza ikoko . ndanga ndava netime yakati rebeyi ndabva kumba kwana Lisa saka mattoilets akandirasa madoors ose anga akavharwa. Ndakazongovhura randakafungira ndiye mahwekwe neshura padunhu. Kuwana Man U ne Chelsea dziri pamutambo wanga watova pa injury time chaipo. Kunodayi waneyi dhara riya rekuperekedza Lisa kuhospital riri zvibaya nekubuda masiriri richizvibaya nekuwowora rakaita kudzvinya headboard. Pastage pavanga vava chero kuvadana hapana chavainzwa waitoda iri shamhu chaiyo. Kangu kamuroora ndiko kanga kari panyanga kachiita kupesvuka kunge kapembenene kaya kanobhururuka kanonzi

kamukonikoni. Hameno zvaitaurirwa dhara raibova iri handina kuzvinzwa. Apa kaiita kunge kasvikirwa ndakazoonwa twumagadziko twaomeswa munhu akuzuzuma muviri ndiye mhere povo ipapo. Dundira rangu ranga razara rakabva raregedza ndikayeredza zvangu nemakumbo. Ndakavhara door zvinnyoronyoro ndikasanganidzana nekamwana kalisa kachibuda nutoilet. Ndakapesana nako ndichipinda ndokungokurura tights nepant racho ndikazvipukuta ndikazora zora lotion ndokusprayer perfume. Nduwe dzangu ndakawacha ndakaisa mupurse ndikambogara pachemba ndikachema nekuzvituka kuti ko ndakazvipinzireyi pakadai. Uku kuurayis a mwana wangu wekubereka ndakatarisa. Ndakachema mwana wangu achiri mupenyu ko panga pasisina imwe nziraka. Ndakabuda nerimwe door raibudira kubalcony kuti ndimborohwa nemhepo. Ndichisvika Prince akabva atenderedza ruoko rwake nemuchiuno maChristabel. Nxaaaa ndakanzwa godo hameno kuti ranga rava reizve ini ndichimbobheja kuti dillan ndewa Lisa. Iye Christabel akamboda kuvhinyuka asi paakandiona akabva adzikamira.

"Love birds, how's the party"

"Iri bhoo madam maswera sei?"

Prince ndiye akapindura sis vanenge vanga vachine shock yekubatikidzwa vachinhafiwa. I noticed fon yanga yakaiswa pawindow kuda yakatsvetwa kuti vanhu vawane manhafanirano. I window remuroom ma Lisa rakadziva kubalcony.

"Musazofarisa mukasiya fon iyo"

Ndaitotaura ndega vanhu vanga vatobatana maoko hameno zvaizevezeranwa. Ndakazoenda kuparty ndikasvikirana na sis Lisa vachena chena ne dress re blue takadzikamira re African attire. Ko kuzofitwa nedhuku ranga rakasungwa pachi Nigerian. Ndichimutarisa kudayi ndakaona disgusting rubbish ndakada kurutsa chaiko nekusemeswa. Akasvika achimira pana MC iye mc akazobata ruoko rwaDillan aive face yaitoita kunge munhu arohwa nezvitukwani.

Paakazotaura zvekuti taunganira engagement yevaviri ava pakaita ruzha rwemiridzo ne mipururu yakazonyararidzwa naDillan atora mic.

"Pamusoroyi mese maunganira chiitiko chakakosha kudai."

Mipururu yakawedzera miridzo.

"We are now living in the 21st century. I am an educated and very civilised person, very educated and I move with the times. I don't believe in arranged relationships. I don't know the woman standing next to me and I don't remember telling her that I love her. I suggest that for the sake of your resources you wasted preparing for this day, since it is easy, you can as well pick someone from this amazing crowd and give to this beautiful lady. Thank you. "

Ndakayedza kumudzikamisa asi ndakasundidzirwa ndikanoti chanjama pamakumbo

evanoremekedzwa apa ndisina kusimira zvakakwana. Ndakangonzwa vanhu voti

"Ah aahhhj, yuwiiii, yoweee,"

Pa ndakazogarisika ndanga ndasara ndega vanhu vese vabuda. Vana severe vakangosvova vachikwidza upstairs kana kuzombodzoka. Skirt yangu yanga yadhadhuka slit kusvika kumusoro apa ndisina kana tight. Ndakaona prince apinda hanzi madam handeyi. Ndisati ndataura kuti ndakashama ndakangonzi mhiii ndiye pfekenyedze nemukati mevanhu kusvika kunze kwanga kwakapaka taxi. Chitarira kuflashiwa kwataitwa nemacamera. Yakarohwa mota takananga kuLundi park. Takasvikirana naMhofu vachisvikawo vakasatombovhunduka kutiona meaning social media yanga yatomwaya. Christabel akanondivigira Zambia Daphne akangonanga kuroom kwake . mhofu vakangogara paTV vakaita on vakutoona zvavo bhora. Daphne akadzoka achimhanya hanzi

"Mama, your wish has been granted. Mkoma dillan vaenda. I'm also packing my staff. Wish you all the best."

It never rains but it pours. Mhofu kana kukanuka kuenda kwaDillan just like zvavakaita pakaenda Derrick handitozivi kuti achiri mupenyu here. Ndanga ndakangomira ndisina kutombogarawo pasi kuti ndigadzikane ndiswerese mhofu. Daphne akadzikawo achidhonza monarch rake zvikanzi

"Munogona kunotora sekuru Kenny vamunokwanisa kuprotecta vozoita mwana wenyu." Ndakaita mudumbu kuti ko mwana uyu oda kubvondora zvakapera kare kare. Ipapo door rakabva ravhurwa pachipinda...,...

Ndiyani apinda asi vekwana Lisa vatevera?

## CHAPTER 26

## SHUMIRAYI

Basa raitaurwa namama ravakandikururisa mucheno wangu ndichipfeka uniform handina kumboriona ini. Paitova ne catering team yanga yakahaiwa kuzobika saka paigoita basa ndepapi. Kwaingova kungoda kundiwachisa chete. Iko vakabudirira nekuti zvechokwadi ndakawacha. Nemachenero anga akaita vanhu nezvandanga ndakapfeka ndakashaya pekunyura. Chero vaibika vacho vanga vahaiwa machenero avanga vakaita nema skin jean eblack nema T-shirts e blue. Chero maid wepo pana Lisa chaiye anga akafa nekuchena. Ini kwesva kwesva nedress re green. Ndakazowirirana na maid wepamba apa ndiye wandakazoenda naye kunogara pa balcony tichitaura hedu nyaya. Iyewo zuva iri aiva off musu uyu anga akapombonoka chose. Akazobva pakasvika Prince hameno kuti anga abvawo nepi.

"Ko ukubudikira nepi Prince. Pano panonyatsofura mhengo plus !unonyatsoona zviri kuitika yard yose."

"Kkkkk pane zviri kuitika shumie. Pane vanhu vandatevera kubva kugarden kwandanga ndakagara kuseri uko saka ndazongoyerekana ndava kuno."

Aitaura achibayabaya Fon yake achibva aitsveta pawindow. Pane kakusagadzika kaiva paface yake kandakanotisa. Akazouya pandiri takutaura hedu nyaya tichisimbisana nezvaitika kwavaMpofu. Akataura zvakare nyaya yekunzi andimitise and it seemed information yaiva nayo ndiyo exactly yandaiva nayo. Ndakamboda kubatikana asi akatondisimbisa kuti mikana inouya nenzira dzakasiyana siyana. Kutobatisisa chaiko as long they are clean opportunities. Saipapa akandionesa kuti chero ndikazobva pavaMpofu ndinowana pekunotangira neproperty inodana ini.

"Zvekuti tinodanana izvo haisi nyaya its just a statement for our security. Pamba paya ndipo pane future yedu saka ngatitotamba iyoyo its good for both of us. Its for our security. Soon mdhara Mhofu will be announcing my promotion madam havasati vazviziva kuti I'm getting two salaries. Now ndakatobhadhara fees yangu for the whole year. God always make a way where there seems to be no way. Bamnn vangu vakatadza kundiendesa kuchikoro not nekuda kwekuti havakwanisi asi nekusada chaiko ndivo vava Ku enjoyer mari yandinovapa ini yefees. Last week ndakatumira mama vangu grocery svinu nemari yekuti vashandise. Saka imagine ndikazobva pamba paya zvozodii. Let's fight hand in hand to the end. Madam knows kuti pamuviri pakabva now yavapo ndeyekuti pamwe pari kuramba kubata kusvika tayambuka. Usanditya hako I can never take advantage of you or of the situation kukuitira utsinye. I respect mkoma Dee, he is a very nice person. He loves you with all his heart"

Kkkkk ko zvemumoyo aizviona here Prince? Handina hangu kuda kutaura nezvenyaya iyoyo nekuti handizivi zvakaudzwa Prince namukoma ndanga ndisingadi kuvanyadzisa. Chero Daphne chaiye aingofunga kuti tinodanana. Even doctor Chris



chaivo ndizvo zvavaifunga. Hapana chazvaindivisa ini ndini ndaiziva chokwadi chemumoyo mangu. Ndakabatwa memashoko a prince ndikaona kuti aitura chokwadi. Instead of crying endlessly ndaitofanira kutenda mkoma Dee, Daphne nababa nerudo rwavo. Instead of sulking nekungorwadziwa ndakatoona kuti ndavawo nezvinhu zvinodana zita rangu zvisina anogona kunditorera. Pazvinhu zvose ndainyanya kutorwa moyo neproperty yevabereki vangu ndipo pandaizovaonerawo. Akatengesa akagona hake akandisiirawo pekutarisa. Ndakanzwa kuti imba yakatengeswa nemunhukadzi meaning kuti munhu anga atoitengawo kubva kuvabereki vangu. Ndakaona kuti chero ndikamuziva hazvaibatsira nekuti hapana changa chichachinja. From the moment yandakataura naPrince ndakanzwa kuda property yangu zvakanyanya. Ndanga ndachinyatso gutsikana kuti ndeyangu.

Ndakazovhunduka ndanzwa Prince ondibata nemuchiuno. Ndakada kuvhinyuka ndikanzwa oti nezevezeve

"Easy shumirayi "

Ndakatarisa kwaitendeka nemaziso ndikaona madam vachiratidza kupusapusa. Chero smile waitoona kuti ndeyekumanikidzira.

Pataiva panga pakanakira kuti paifura mhengo plus wainyatsonzwa nekuona zvese zvaitika pasi. The crowd was getting bigger and bigger and bigger . mc akazonyararidza vanhu ava kuita announcement ye engagement. Ndakanzwa ura kumonana kuita kufufutirwa chaiko. Prince akandibata ruoko zvakasimba akati

"Its ok"

Ndakafunga ndikati saka mukoma vaida kundinzwa here or waitira kundifixa.

Pakazoita runyararo mkoma vava kutaura. Vachipedza takaona mkoma vapushana nemajournalists vakasvika vachipiwa mbama pagate ropa rikadzatuka zvatakaona tiri pamusoro. Ndakanzwa kubaiwa pamoyo kuita sekuti ndini ndarohwa. Prince akawedzera kundibata ruoko achindisimbisa. Yakaita chaos chaiyo. Daphne akazosvikawo pataiva achiperekedzwa nekamwana .

"Guys ndakuspotayi pandabuda panze izvozvi saka ndazoti mwana uyu andiperekedze kuno. Ndaona kufanana na Lisa ndikaziva kuti ndekepano so she knows the way to this balcony. Handeyi tisati taitwa party nema journalists. "

We sneaked thru the back door vakatozotiona takutobuda gate. Takamira tavachinhambwe Daphne achifonera taxi. Prince akazongosiya ati anodzoka akamhanya achidzokera mukati. After about 20 minutes akauya akajima mama apa



skirt yadhadhuka shure kwese. Ahhh munoziva kune mamwe masituations ekuti unoti nhai Mwari ingoitayi kuti dzive hope ndozopepuka hangu. Ndakanyara kushaya pekupinda chaipo. Daphne ndiye wandakanzwira tsitsi instead yekunyara akayeredza misodzi akayeva mai vake vanga vongoponora maziso vari kubackseat. Taxi driver vanga vangoshama muromo achingodongorera nepa rear view mirror. Kumba kwakaita kunge kujoni kuita kure. Takasvikirana nababa vaitoratidza havo kushaya hanya nezvaiva zvaitika. Ini ndakangopinda mulounge ndikakweva chi rug chepasofa ndikanopa mama kuti vawane mabudiro mumota. Ndakananga kucottage ndaida kutovata chaiko kuzorora kubva kuneta ,shungu, nyadzi , confusion zvese zvanga zvandiputira. Ndakangonanga kubathroom ndikageza cold shower ndokupfeka T-shirt kuti ndimbozvambarara pabed. Ndakatambirwa nekanote kaiva papillow. Ndakavhunduka nekuti door ndakasiya ndalocker meaning pane asara akapindaka. Ndakakatora nemaoko aibvunda ndikavhura. Paiva zvakare ne envelope yekhakhi yaiva iri sealed. Ndakatanga nekuverenga.

"Shumirayi,

Its a pity you don't have a Fon, I could have called and hear your voice one more time before I leave. Its unfortunate I have to leave this way without saying proper goodbyes to the ones I love most, but I had no choice. Please take good care of yourself. I love you and will always do till the end of time. I know with you around Daphne is safe. Take care of my mom tell her I love her and tell her I'm sorry I had to make this decision. Prince will bring you a Fon tomorrow and a new sim card I understand you can't retrieve your old one since it wasn't registered in your name. I bought the new one my name use it. Kana pane pakuremera don't hesitate to tell dad. I will be in touch. I have left your 5 months salary it will help you. Woita serious nechikoro wombomira zvekuyema nekufungisisa. Focus on achieving your goals . I'm with you every step of the way. Remember someone is waiting for you no matter how long its gonna take for you to be able to love me back, Im very patient. My physical being is going , but my heart is with you. I miss you already

All my love

Dillan. "

I counted the money it was \$1200. Mu envelope maiva nemari maiva nephoto ravo tiri Ku gwenoro. Apa ndipo chaipo pandaيدا kuchema asi misodzi yakaramba kuti tana. Ndakambozama kuita yekutswinyira asi yakaramba kubuda. Ndakatozoonakuti mkoma vaitaura shuwa kuti ndaiita zvekuyema. Ndakagara paedge pemubhedha ndakabata photo ramkoma ndikataura naro kuita kunge ndaivaona

"Mandiomesera mkoma ,asi zvisineyi ndinotambira zvavapo. I promise I will be strong. I will not disappoint you never. I promise I will make you proud. I love you too mkoma. Take care of yourself and come back as you promised. "

Ndakatsvoda photo riya iwee. Apa ndipo pakachizorwadza moyo manje. Ndakatora photo, mari nekatsamba ndikadundira pasi pepillow ndikabuda ndakananga kumain house. Kugutsikana ndiko kwandanga ndisina hanguzve kuita ndaida kunonyatdo maker shuwa kuti ndizvo here. Ndichisvika pa door ndakatambirwa nevoice raDaphne achitaura zvekuti ava kuenda. Ndakavhura door ndisina kugogodza ndakapinda. Ahhh magariro anga akaita baba vakabata remote yeTV akandishamisa. Kuzorora havo kuita sepasina zviri kuitika. Daphne paakandiona akatsveta mornach Pasi akamhanya kuzondimbundira. Akachema zvaipisa tsitsi ukuwo mama vanga vapfugama pasi vachingoombera maoko vakatarisa mwana wavo mashoko achiramba kubuda. Vakazoti pava paya

" Daphne mwanangu ndiregererewo. Gara mwanangu titaurirane. Ndapota chihera vangu ndapfugama wani mwana wekubereka. Ndakakuwana ndatambura Daphne usarwadzisa moyo wangu. "

"Heya imi ndimi mune moyo unorwadza nhayi. Vamwe tiri zvitsigaka zvisina ropa. Pamuchafanana nengomwa ndipo pamuchasvinura. I'm leaving don't ever look for me. Ndofunga makandinonga mubin nekuti mwana Chaiye wamakazvara hamaitendera hanzva...,"

"Daphne enough! Remember kuti most of mashoko aunotaura uri emotional will cause more harm than good."

Akangatora monarch rake akabuda . ndakamutevera apa mama vakachizoiridza mhere svinu kwete zvema funnies zvavanga vachiita. I caught up with her achangobuda door

"Saka wafunga kuenda kupi. "

"Handitombozivi ini chero kwandaenda. "

"Which is not safe tarira kwakusviba. Chienda Ku cottage kwangu by tomorrow unenge wafunga kwekuenda wofamba kwakachena. Please chimbonditeererawo Dee. I know you are hurt but ukabuda neni ndotoendawo mkoma pavanodzoka vowana havo tose tisipo."

Haana kupindura akangatora monarch rake akananga Ku cottage ndikaziva kuti ndamuhwimha. Prince kana kuonekera ndofunga anga achambopara maziso kubvisa madzengerere ezvaakanga aona.

Ndakadzokera mumba mama vanga vaita zvekuzvambarara vabata makumbo a baba.

"Mhofu ndapota ndibatsireiwo. Ndoita sengomwa here ini ndakazvara . Museyamwa ndati ndoitawo sengomwa here ini ndakabereka. Hihihihhi kufa kungatova nani zvako pane kuita chiseko chenyika"

Hezvooo! Ivo Mhofu vacho kutowedzera volume vanga vaisa disc ra Leornad Dembo rekuti " unoda kuti ndiite zvauda iwe"

Ndakavabata ndikavagarisa pasi ndikati

"Mama makabereka imi hamufanani nengomwa. Vana venyu vanodzoka vose zvavo trust me. Inguva chete."

Ndakazoonza baba vasimuka ndokukotama vakabata mudzimai wavo ruoko.

"Chisimukai mai Mhofu"

Vakavasimudza semasimudzirwo avakaitwa maPrince vakanamiwa nekiss pamuromo vakakwidzwa navo masteps vakangonamiwa kusvika vati nyengu. Ndakazvikanda pasofa ndikambotura befufu. Ndava kuda kunobika baba vakabva vasvika zvikanzi

"Don't bother yourself ndinoita plan. Enda unozorora. Ko Dee?"

"Maita zvenyu baba ndanga ndichitonzwawo kupera simba. Dee musamutyira henyu ari Ku.....eh.... I know wherever kwaari God is taking good care of her"

"Thank you daughter I now trust in your God. I also believe in your God. Don't forget to pray for her I know your prayers won't miss."

Ndakaona kuti better ndimbomira kuvaudza kuti Dee ari Ku cottage. Ndakaenda hangu Ku cottage ndikawana Dee afa zvake nehope pasofa. Ndakanovurira mvura mutub ndikauya ndikamumutsa kuti ageze. Akangopedza kugeza nekutovata. Chikafu akaramba ndikati handingamumanikidze. Ndakatora ma lays ne juice ndikanwa ndichiona hangu TV. Raiva firimu re couple yaidanana. Pavakakissana ndakanzwa kutekenyedzwa munyama dzangu. Ndakanga ndafunga kuti ndambozvanzwa feeling iyoyo earlier pandambokissa pic ramukoma. Ndakasimuka ndikanoritora pasi pepillow paraiva ndikabva ndabvisa nezvimwe zvose zvaivapo ndikaisa mudrawer zvese nemari. Ndakasvika firimu richipera ndikangogara pasofa . hope chaidzo ndakanga ndisina ndakangogara pfungwa dzichipishana mumusoro mangu. Ndakayeva pic ramukoma ndikapedzisira ndariisa pachipfuva changu. ndakadzokorora kuverenga katsamba kangu apa ndanga ndoverenga zvemunhu anga ava nechokwadi chaicho chekuti mukoma vaenda. Mashoko avo anga ava kunyatsorova pamoyo chaipo manje. Ndakadzokorora ndadzokororazve ndichiti kuda pandinonopedza ndichaona pakanzi lm joking asi ndakatoona kuti ndoo chaizvo zviripo. Ndakazongobatwa nehope pic ramukoma riri pachipfuva changu. Ndakazoita manzwira eka faint knock ndikamuka ndikagara ndichifunga kuti ndiri kurota. Ndakanyatsopukuta maziso angu ndikatarisa time pa DVD player dzaiti 00:45. Haaa ndakamerera manje nekutya . pakamboita time pasina chandanzwa.

Ndakanyahwaira ndakuda kuenda kubedroom ndikanzwa kaknock kaya futi apa ndipo pandakachizaita rutsanga manje. Ndakazorangarira kuti pa door pane spy hole ndizvo zvanga zvakanakira madoor epamba pavaMpofu .waizovhura door watoona kuti ndiyani aripo . ndakaisa ziso pa spy hole kunodai wane....

Ndiyani ogozvera vana pakati peusiku?

## CHAPTER 27

## DILLAN

I had mixed feelings dzaitinditenderedzawo brain dzangu. Ndakatoona kuti neconfusion yandaiva nayo ndikafamba ne speed yangu chaiyo ndino kutuka ndisina kwandasvika. Mashoko aShumie aakanditaurira tiri kuHarare kuti we still have a long life ahead of us yaida kutozvibata nekuzvidzora kuti tigone kusvika kumapeto kwerwendo rwedu. Kunyanya pa self control apa ndakadzidza zvakanwanda kubva kuna Shumirayi. She had an unexplainable ability to handle difficult situations in life. Pataiita confusion nekupererwa na Daphne iye aibva atomira semvumba despite her age. Ndakarwadziwa ne idea yekumusiya ega asi kuvapo kwa dad na Dee kwakandipa hope yekuti anenge ari safe.

Chaindipa rugare ndechekuti ndakagona kusiya ndagadzira zvekuti upenyu humurerukire. Zvimwe zvakanwanda wanda ndakangozwiisa mumaoko maMwari ndivo muchengeti nemumyaradzi. Phone ndakadzima chaiko ndaisada zvekuvhiringwa kana kuzopindwa nemweya wekuenda pa social media ndozoona hangu zvinondikwidza BP. Apa ndakatombovisa neline racho ndatoona kuti zvirinani ndizotsvaga rimwe rekufanoshandisa iroro ndomborisendeka kusvika mhengo dzaserera. Ndaiva at peace nekuti my dad knew where I was going and ndakanga ndambovaudza hangu before plan yangu yekumbosuduruka. Apa nezvanga zvabva kuitika vakatoti better ndimbova panzvimbo kusvika mhengo dzaserera. It seemed he was abreast with everything that was taking place kwana Lisa nekuti ndakazoona msg yavo pandanga ndakubuda mugweru time dzandaida kudzima phone yaiti if possible kasikai kubva panzvimbo ipapo before more damage is done. Ndakapindura ndisati ndabvisa line ndichivaonesa zvanga zvavapo and he send me best wishes message. With my dads blessings I knew I was covered.

Ndaifambira hangu mu 60 Km/hr zvekuti zvakanzoorera 5 hrs to reach my destination. Ndichisvika pagate ndakatoita zveintercom semunhu akanga asina fon panguva iyoyo, which was properly positioned zvekuti there was no need yekumbobuda mumota waningooedza zvose uri mumota. Ndakavhurirwa gate from inside rikabva ravharwa immediately after ndapinda. Ndakamboita time ndakagara mumota ndikaita kamunamato kokutenda Mwari nenyasha dzerwendo. Imwe pfungwa yaiti imbodzose line umbonzwa kuti kwakadii kwawabva asi ndakakurumidza kuzvidzora. Uko ndakanga ndafuratira saka ndamboita nezveku settler neku adjuster to a new environment. Zvaisa nyanyo ndigozhera hangu semunhu akaita greater part of my life ndairarama away from home nekuda kwe boarding school ne college. Ndakatomboiyura mundangariro dzangu ndirimo mumota. Yainyanya kundibata ndeyegonzo randanga ndaisira dovi iro. Will Prince manage to be faithful neiyo mbumba , svusvura ndadya mhodzi yechingwa yakaimbwa naMatavire .Ko aiva muyedzo chaiwoka Shumirayi zvekuti neni wacho Mwari vakapinda pabasa otherwise tingadadai tichitaura zvimwe.

Ndakazonzwa kafaint knock paindow ndipo pandakazodzoka parwendo rwepfungwa urwu. Ndakabuda ndikambundirana na doctor Chris kwechinguva chingatokwana minute yakazara.

" Welcome my brother to this safe haven. I promise you uchaona kuti you have come to the right place."

Akazondibatsira kutakura twunhu twangu tavakupinda mumba. Surprisingly ndakasvikopiwa room raimboshandiswa nana shumirayi mazuva akapfuura. Ndakabva ndatoita sendatomuona Shumirayi wacho.

Doc vakambobuda vachindipa mukana wekuti ndimbogeza. Vakazouya netray yaiva nechikafu chainhuwirira chichipisa. Ko kubva chimukiro hapana chandakamboisa mumuromozve saka nzara yanga yorumawo. Ko chekwana Lisa chikafu chakazombodiya nani yava batayi munhu. Ndakadya zvekubuda ziya chaiko ivo chiremba vakangoyeva zvavo. Chikafu chacho changa chakabikwa neunyanzvi zvekuti ndakadya kusvika ndatoita zvekukokota ndiro.

"Doc tell me, makasara mukawana here nekuti ruoko rwabika apa harusi rwemunhu rume urwu"

Takatoseka hedu nadoc ko njere dzanga dzodzokedzanazve kuda imwe confusion yaiwedzerwawo nenzara ko zvichazivikanwa nani.

"Haaa blaz gore randinoroora you will be the first to know. Plus ndakanga ndakuda kutoshaisha kutangira vakuru kunonga nyama."

Takaseka hedu tichikurukura nyaya yeboperanga raitika which seemed to be the talk of every town. Ndakatoona kuti ndakatozvibatsira ndikarega kutevererana nazvo ndaigona kuzongo stroka ne bp. Most of updates dzepa social media were exaggerated zvaitobhowa. I wondered kuti dayi ndakaramba ndiri kuGweru kune vanhu vanonyatsondiziva ndaizofambira payi. Main worry yangu yanga yava pakuti is my new job still safe nekuda kwenyaka nyaka dzakadayi.

" Don't worry about that one we are covered. Ndanga ndichitotaura naye manje manje mface wangu ndichimupa Malatest developments nekuti naiyewo anga ava worried kuti after all this you might choose to change your mind. Saka pandamuudza kuti you are now in town anga akutoti kana zvichiita chero mangwana utonosaina contract yekutanga basa"

"Ummm I think January akataurwa pakutanga akanyanya Kunaka. I need time yekumbozorora nekuva settled pfungwa dzangu dzichigadzikanawo. Right now I have a lot running in my mind ndikaita zvinhu zvechimbichimbi ndingatozokanya basa"

"Muri right ipapo blaz. Take your time, I'm here foryou and this is your home feel free. Hapana chisingaperi soon all this dust will settle down and everything will go

back to normal, and remember challenges are there not to destroy us but to strengthen us. Muchaona kuti after all this chaos you will be stronger and more confident and determined to go forward. Life can never be smooth throughout, it must have ups and downs ko ndiko kuti tigowanaka chekukurukura patinenge tayambuka tava mhiri. What I advice you is that try your best to move away from all what has happened. Start thinking and restructuring your life in another dimension. Kana kugara kwabhowa you can occupy yourself Ku lodge kwangu and keep yourself busy. "

Takazotaura yekuti mama vaifanira kuuya Ku review in two weeks time. I wasn't prepared to face her . my heart was bitter, not that I hated her ,she is still my mom but hapana wandanga ndichida kuti azive kwandiri panguva iyoyo kunze kwa dad vangu and ndaiziva kuti naivo vane hana yakasimba usingabvinzi. Imagine kuti up to this day mom havatombonyatsozivi kuti na Derrick zviri kufamba seyi after so many years. Prince ndakamuisira msg futi ndichimuudza kwandiri and I trusted my secret was safe with him. Ndiye wandaizova in touch naye achindiudza kuti zvakamira seyi. Wandainyanyorwadziwa naye ndi Daphne kuti achazvitambira seyi nekuti iye na Christabel pa maturity vanga vachitova miles apart. That night Chris akavata neni tichitaura nyaya and I could see he was trying his best to avoid nyaya yanga yabva kuitika and talking about other things zviri general. Akazonditaridza mapics ekacute baby aaiti akatumirwa nebest Friend yekumutorera mukadzi, kungoda kungomurwadzisa chete. Ndakatoona kuti muupenyu munhu wese ane zvake zvinomuremera kungoti chakafukidza dzimba matenga. Kuseni ndakazomutswa nachris achindivigira breakfast.

"Usanyanyozvinetsa mfana ndoona wava kuda kutondiita special case chaiyo. Ndatova bhoo so"

"Ndakafonerwa na Daphne madeko "

"Hanzi kudii? Aideyi?"

Ndanga ndatovhunduka kuti doc vanogona kunge vakafarisa vakatengesa base.

"Don't panic. I acted like I know nothing. My worry is that she is heartbroken nekunyangarika kwawakaita saka she is also thinking of going. Akati she slept kumba kwaChristabel saka ndakatadza kuzvinzwisisa because all along ndaifunga kuti Christabel munogara naye semanzwisisiro andakazviita"

"Its a long story doc. My mom shifted her kuenda Ku cottage just to create a gap for Lisa. But it seems she is comfortable and at peace ikoko. And kana Dee aina gules vako I know she's safe."

"Makazozvitambiraka kuti gules ndevenyu chero kukava after 20 years mese machena musoro , riya purazi nderenyu riya ndakatozviona kare ini. Muchazondiudza henyu rimwe gore."

"20 years ndenge ndatofa. Nyama dzinoshungurudza idzi ndinenge ndakweretesa ani. "

Doc vakazofonera Dee asi vakaramba kuisa paloud kuti ndinzwewo zvaiva at the other end. Vakazondiudza kuti Christie convinced her kuti asaenda saka achambogara na Christie for some time until she settles kana zvichiita ozodzokera hake kumba.

"Ummmm doc mwana anonzi Christabel is just God sent. Ngirozi chaiyo yakatumwa naMwari kumhuri kwedu vaiziva kuti zvole zvatakasangana nazvo dai taiva toga tingadai tichitaura mashoko anorema like separation, divorce, suicide, death etc. Asi nekuda kwake naMwari waanonamata we are still here and every battle tiri kukunda. Handizivi kuti ndingamuitireyi."

Takazoswera hedu takazorora pamba seboxing day. Ndakaona kuti doc munhu asiri too outgoing. He was comfortable vari pamba pavo. Ipo pamba pacho yaitongova resort paigere. Paiva ne pool ye snooker, dart board, tennis court, basketball court, swimming pool and a huge garden where one can relax ari pamachairs .Vakazopinza mudariro nyaya yekutengesa imba yekubelgravia.

" like I told you this property has too many sad memories. Pari kundirwadza kugara.  
"

Mari ndaiva nayo yekuti I could live any life yandinoda. Kuenda kubasa inyaya yekuti dad waitikurudzira kuita zvinhu zveziya redu kwete kuitwa spoon feed every time. Every month he would deposit money into our accounts tose tiri 4 including mama. I always admired Moyo wanga uina dad.Nemasikiro aimboita mama he always end up being the one to compromise and life goes on. He never shouts at her pamberi pedu chero vakatadza seyi. Hapana pakambonzi handichaisi mari my account mavo nekuti vaita upenzi. YaDerrick vaingoti ichamubatsira nerimwe gore paacha dzoka. Daphne anga asati oziva nezve account yake vaiti vachazomuudza at her 21st birthday just like zvatakaitwa isu kuti we were given our 21st keys and bankcards as presents.

We agreed na doc on the price of which ndakaita luck serakaita dad. The house was extra ordinarily cheap ndikaona kuti it was just a way of getting rid of it. Ndakabva ndatatora laptop yangu ndikaita transfer ipapo zve paperwork taizaita mangwana achi isiri holiday. By end of day Tuesday imba yanga yatova muzita rangu tatoenda Kwese Ku telone, city council, neku Zesa kuti all accounts ave muzita rangu. Ndicho chinhu chandaigaroudza dad kuti after many years vatenga imba ichiri kungodana Zita ra first owner. Vakati ivo akavatengesera haasi kubatika kuti vanochinja mazita. Zita raivapo rekuti Chifamba ndakatombobunga kuti vari



related na Shumirayi but ava vakatengesa imba vakati vanobva kuHurungwe, saka ndakazongoona kuti kufanana kwemazita nekuti kwanga kwakatopesana nekunobva shumirayi kuNjanja.

Takazonoona imba yadoc yeku borrowdale brook kwavaizo shiftira. Ndakapa kutenda hangu kuti kune vanhu vane zvinhu zvavo asi vasingadadi. Patakasvika ndakatombofunga kuti ndeimwe lodge ya doc ka ini. Ndakapererwa nemashoko nezvandakaona. Chero imba yaana Lisa yaiva nembiri mu Gweru East yaipetwa rugumi.

"Ndiri kuona kuti muri kushamisika blaz. Like I told you before, my source is God. Handina kana kuromba. Mwari vakandisimudza kubva mumatope vakandigadza pakakwirira so that I can dine nemachinda. My parents taught me to pray, forgive , and hard and clean work. My other secret is giving. I give kusvika ndarwadziwa but it gives me peace at the end. I learnt to share ndisati ndava nezvakawanda and with that little I learnt to share, not because I have plenty and excess, but just being generous. It was and is still an act of generosity. And the greatest secret of them all is tithing. Kubvisa chegumi pazvose zvavanondipa Mwari will open doors dzezvakapetwa."

Idzi dzanga dzatova ndimi dzinoda mududziri.

"Saka blaz ini I will move out so that munoitawo freedom pamba penyu. Plus mugogonawo kutengawo midziyo iri pamoyo penyu."

"Haaa zvemidziyo ndeimwe nyaya iyo. Ndinoda gules vako vagotenga zviri pamoyo pavo hameno kuti riini. For now ngamumbogara makadaro."

"Zvinombonetsa here siirayi kwandiri. Vachatenga gulez zviri pamoyo pavo muchaona. Mirayi ndingobvisa zvangu chete muone. "

Vanga vatotanga doc matricks avo. Pakanopera 2 weeks doc vanga vatomover zvinhu zvavo zvose kuenda kuborrowdale vangosiya bed moroom mandaivata nerimwe bedroom zvakare. Taisheya bedroom food tainodya out panga pasisina pekubikira. Rimwe zuva doc vakandikumbira kuti since ivo vari busy ndidrive local pastor wavo kuenda kuVic falls Ku leadership serminor yaivako for 2 days. Handina kuramba ko ndaitodawo kumborefresher. Handina wandakaudza even though ndanga ndaiva nenew number yaingozyikanwa nevanhu vatatu chete, daddy ,doc ,naPrince."

Ndichidzoka ndakasangana ne the shock of my life. How can doc do this to me?

Doc vapinda nedzipi futi?

# CHAPTER 28

## SHUMIRAYI

Time dzacho dzanga dzisingaiti kuti vanhu multe mheremhere. Ndainzwa nyama dzangu kuneta nemabiribobi akaswera achiitika zuva rose. Asi pandakaona mama mai Dillan pa door ndakavhunduka ini nguva dzacho dzaigogodzwa ndidzo dzanga dzakangooma. Imwe pfungwa yakati Shumirayi Chifamba this is trouble. Ndakanyahwaira ndichibva pa door ndichida kuenda kubedroom. Ndisati ndadii ndakanzwa knock iya yava a bit louder. Ndakaona kuti better ndivhure vapinde vangoita havo zvavafambira. Apa hana yanga yoita kubika manhannga chaiko. Ndakadzokera pa door ndikati

"Ndiyani?"

Ndiye zii.

"Ndiyani?"

Ndakadongorera futi ndikaona vakangomira ipapo vakagumbata. Ndakanzwa kavoice mupfungwa dzangu kakati open the door. Kurwa hakusi kwako ndekwa Jehovah. Ndakanzwa courage kudzoka . ndakavhura door vachibva vapinda. Meso avo aingonjeva njeva kunge nhubu yabatikidzwa ichiwetera mutsime rimonwiwa neraini rose.

"Zvino vana Prince vakati kungobata mari votoita nhetemwa tichaseka hedu vama mai Dee gore richapera basa munhu asina kana chitumba paruzevha munhu apedzera mari kungomwa isina production. Saka hanzi zvakaita marii zvose izvi"

Ipapo munhu aitura achitswinya tswinya sofa nemazi artificial nails vanenge vaida kunzwa kuti igenuine leather here. Ndakaona kuti vanga vasati vaona photo yamukoma nekatsamba zvanga zviri pandanga ndasimuka. Ndakakurumidza kuzvigarira vachibva vati

"Kkkk ndataura zvinopedza powerka wabva watadza kumira? Munoti pano muchapagara kusvika mafa here? Wake up my dear zvaunoita sewakachenjera wani."

Ndakaramba ndinyerere zvangu kana kudaira. Ndakangoti ko munhu anga apedza kuchema nguvayi ava kutoropodza kuita kunge gurwe kudayi.

"Saka unondiudza kuti vana Dee hautombozivi kuti varipi here kana kuti unoda kundifixa."

"Ndakaramba ndakanyarara handina kudaira. Ko ini ndaivafixa ndaita seyi zvangu

ivo ndivo vaingoziomesera vega. Munhu wepi asingadzidzi. Havana kana mahour vabva futi kuzviita chiseko chenyika instead yekuti vadzikame vagadzirise zvinhu ivo dzaa nekuda kupomera ini mhosva. Apa pavaiwawata ndaiva busy kupfenyera chitsamba changu nepic musofa. Moyo wangu waitorwadza kuti mbundanidza asi zvaiva nani pane kumutsa hondo. Havaizombobvuma kuti handitoziviwo kuna mukoma tanga takangofanana. Ndiri mundangariro ndakaerekana ndapiwa mbama yakaita maungira mumba mose ndichinowira kwakadaro. Nzeve dzangu dzakambovhara kwechinguva. Ndakaona nyeredzi kuti ngari ngari ini ndiri mumba. Ndakavhura maziso angu misodzi ikachururuka asi isiri yekuchema. Vakasimudza ruoko zvakare vachida kundipamha ndikagara ndatovhara ndamirira hangu. Chakandinetsa kunonoka kwakaita mbama yacho kusvika ndikavhura maziso zvishoma zvishoma ndikaona Mhofu vokakaritsana nemudzimai wavo vachivasundira panze.

" Mai mhofu chii nemi? Chandiri kuona ndechekuti unoda kusara wega pano pamba wonyatsoita madiro. Saka wasiya wandikiira mubedroom kuti uuye kuzoshungurudza mwana uyu here? Akambonyanyokutadziyei chaizvo waunopikisa jeri zuva nezuva. OK fine we are all leaving now kuti usare unyatsoita freedom yauri kuda. Christabel simuka urongedze ndinomutsa Prince. "

Naiwaya mhofu vakafuratira chinzwa mhere yakaparurwa namai mhofu. Vakangopadzoka wani Mhofu vakatora musengwa wavo vakudzokera kumain house. Ndakangoti chokwadi ane benzi nderake kudzana unopururudza. Bva madzaniro anoita ravo iri Mhofu zvaitofa angavabatsira kupururudza kwacho. ndakakiya door ndikagara pasofa . Dee akabva abudawo akarembewa nehope zvake.

"Ummm saka ndanga ndichirota. Ndanga ndichinzwa sevanhu vanga vachipopotedzana."

"Watadza kunzwa Dee ndofunga iTV ndaidzima manje manje."

Takavata asi in ndanga ndaka vata dzemakopetsuro chaidzo. Dzakaramba kuuya hope. Ndakachema chinyararire kusvika pillow yati chakata.

" faithful father in the name of our lord Jesus Christ, shoko renyu rinoti titi mufaro bedzi chero tichipinda nemumatambudziko. Jehovah wehondo irwaiwo Hondo dzangu muri kurutivi rwangu. I trust in thee, father of my soul. Mufaro uchauya riiniwo muupenyu hwangu? Ndinoziva munoona kuremerwa kwandimako, ndinoziva kuti kana mada henyu Jehovah wangu, nekuhwaira kwezo all this will disappear, kusuwa kwangu like morning due it will vanish. Sekuparara kuchaita dova pakubuda kwezuya nhasi, kusuwa nekurwadziwa kwangu ngakunyangarike. "

Pandakapedza ndakanzwa rugare mukati mehana yangu nehope dzikabata. Ndakatozomutswa neknock pa door ndikaona madam vachipinda face yakareba kuita kunge ka kangaroo. Vakaramba vakamira havana kuzvipa pekugara vakangoramba vakamira. Ndakapfugana ndikati

"mamuka seyi madam."

"Kkkk ungabva wati madam here Christabel. Kkkk ahh ahhh"

Apa vanga vachingokwizanza maoko vachingonyara nyara.

"Ndinoteerera mitemo yenyu madam. Chero mukati nditi boss ndizvo zvandinaita"

"Kkk ahh ehhe kuti mama kuri right"

"Garayi henyu pasi madam."

Iyi title ndakatoona kuti ndiyo yakavafita. Mama chaivo vane moyo wehumayi will never behave like she does.

"Christabel handizivi kuti ndakapimdwawo neyi madeko. Ndiregererewo. Dzaingova shungu chete kuti vanga vangu vese vondisiya chokwadi"

"Zvatopera kwandiri madam. Kana makaona kuti ndini ndakakonzera kuti vana venyu vaende uye kuti kundirova kwamakaita kwakapedza shungu dzenyu ndinogamuchira. Ndakatorwadziwa zvikaopera. Daphne ari pano regayi ndimudane mubve masenda naye. Ndakamubatsira kuti asafambe kwakasviba saka zvichazoitika abuda muno mungoona zvekuita."

Vakavhunduka kuti Daphne ndini ndinaye vakangoshama Muromo. Pandinosimuka kuti ndinodana Daphne wane akatomira pa door akagumbata.

"Mama is it true kuti makamurova.? "

Vakaramba vakangoti undundu kana kupindura.

"Mama how can you be so cruel? Akakutadzirayi chii memamiriro aakaita kuti muve mupenyu nhasi? She tries her best to show you how much she loves this family and appreciate you but you are so heartless. No wonder why you allowed your brother to rape me and helped him to get away. You don't deserve to be a mother regai musare mega. Kutovapo kwangu pano nhasi its because of her dai ndakatoenda zuro and that's how you thank her. Hazvinetse mama endayi henyu kumba kwenyu iniwo ndakuona kufamba kwachena. Muchaita vamwe vana vamuchatsvagira vakadzi nekubhinyisa. "

Ndakabuda zvangu mai nemwana vachiisana panzvimbo. Ndakapinda mubathroom ndikageza ndikapfeka skin jean rangu rinonyatsofita reblue nekatop kacho kepurple nemapumps. Dee akauya mu bedroom zvikanzi

" usatya hako Christie handina kwandiri kuenda ndoda kungopinza mama fear chete. "

Ndakangomuti asaita zvinhu zvaanozoita regret uye akumbire mama vake ruregerero me!ashoko aakataura. Ndakabuda ndikaenda kumba kwa Prince

handina kumbomuvanzira zvakaitika. Akabatikana asi hapana chaaigona kuita. Akandipa Fon akati yakatengwa namukoma. Yanga yakatoiswa etym nemacontacts battery riri pa 100%. Number yamukoma ndakabva ndamboibaya ikanzi not reachable ndikangosiyanawo nayo. Ndakazoonza madam voti kwesva kwesva vachienda kumba kwavo ndikazodzokera hangu.

Ndakawana dee achicleaner mumba achiimbirira ungati ndiye munhu anga achipupira here.

"Tangoisana umwe neumwe panzvimbo yake. Ya Lisa ndiyo yavatsika madziro hanzu its either Dee marries Lisa or she dies saka hameno kuti acharoorwa aripi Dillan wacho. Ndavati vatore mota yavo hameno kuti vachaudza dad kuti vaitorereyi. Ndavaudza kuti kumba ndichauya ndakuzoudza dad zvasekuru Kenny. Vakati he will find him vovasungisa inenge yanga ichingova statement"

Iniwo ndakafara kuti at least vataurirana ndisina kupindira. Akazofonerwa nadactor Chris vachiti havana kumbonzwawo kubva kuna mkoma vari kutadzawo kuvabata. Ndipo pandakazobatikana manje nekuti na Prince aitura same thing. Ndakaisa ma msgs kutumacontacts twangu tushoma itwotwo ndichivapa my new number. Baba Mpofu ndivo vakatanga kupindura vakangoti

"That's good daughter communication yakakosha. Never mind zviri kuitika it's a phase zvinopfuura . be strong."

Mazuva akapera maoff days akapera still no communication from mkoma. Takatanga malessons edu na Prince taiita usiku 7-9pm everyday. Taiitira kumba kwa Prince madam havana kumbo readawo zvaitika. Vaifara fani vakaona ndichipinda kumba maPrince. Dzungu vanga vasisina chero uniform ndanga ndisisapfeki. Ndaitoipfeka nekuzvidira hangu kuti kuda kuchengetedza nhumbi dzangu. Two weeks dzakakwana still no communication from mkoma. Week rakavhurwa kwezvikoro ndiro raifanira kuenda madam kureview. Dad vakati doctor vafona vati ndisasara kuitira kuti pakaita problem panenge paine munhukadzi to help. Ko problem yaigoitika yeyizve mama vairatidza kuti zviri kufaya vanga vatoita tuma hips twanga twavapo skin yatodzokera kuita yemunhu yanga isisanzwisisiki. Takazoenda kuHarare na baba Mpofu nemurwere. Doc vakati tisangane kuhospital saka ndiko kwatakaenda straight. Doc vakafara kundiona. After zvakaitwa takaenda kumba kwadoc kunyuwani. Kune vanhu vakakomborerwa naMwari vanongoita dzimba dzekuchinja kunge hembe. Iyiwo waitoti kuda panogara president. Doc vakazondikumbira kuti ndivaperekedze mutown kunotenga chikafu since taizovata ikoko since vaiti mama vanofanira kumbozorora vasati vatravella futi. Vakazondondiudza kuti chakangoshifta iproperty chete saka vanoda kuisa set of new furniture kumba yavo yekubelgravia .

"Ndauya newe because imba yacho unoiziva. Help me to choose your best

zvaungatenga iwe if it was your house."

Takaita almost 4 hours tichingoita shopping. Takazongotenga zvishoma shoma zvigrocery ndokuenda kumba. Ndakabika tikadya hedu. Kubelgravia vakati vachatsvaga vachazorongedza.

Takamuka tichidzokera kuGweru tikasvikirana ne sad news dzekuti mai Lisa vakaita heart problem and she was flown to Egypt for treatment.

Takaenderera mberi nema lessons edu naprince zvichifamba. Mazuva akafamba tikanonyora ma exams edu kuprogess college efirsr term form 3. We passed with flying colours. Ndakafonera \*Lerato\* ndichida kumuudza kuti ndapasa. Fon yake yakadairwa nemunhurume akati izvo....

Ndiyani adaira phone yaLerato

# CHAPTER 29

## LERATO

"Hello Lerato. Was given your number by my daughter, Lesedi Khumalo. Im Lennox Khumalo. Maybe if I can ask, do you know someone by the name Mavis Chifamba?"

Pavakangotaura Zita kuti Lennox Khumalo ndakanzwa hana yangu kuti tubvu ndikapera simba mumabvi ndokutogwadama pasi semombe ndorasha yanyura mumadhaka. Misodzi yangu yakayerera voice rikangobuda rega ndikascreeama kunge munhu asangana nezvinotyisa asina kutarisira. Mkoma Khumbu vakauya vachimhanya vatovhundutswawo nenoise yandakaita. Vakawana ndakangoudyura meso ndakatarisa phone iya misodzi ichingoyerera. Kutaura chokwadi ndikabvunzwa nhasi kuti ndaichemeyi handitozivi. Kutu kwauva kufara here, kuvhunduka here or chii chakandipedza simba ndakachishaya. Mkoma khumbu ndivo vakazotora phone vakataura nemunhu aiva at the other end. Vakataura kwekanguva ndikazonzwa mkoma voudza munhu iyeye kuti ambondipa nguva yekugadzikana ndichazomufonera. Shungu dzose dzekuziva kuna baba vangu dzakapera kuti hwaaa. Ndakatoona kuti I'm not prepared. Mkoma khumbu vachipedza kutaura pafon vakandibata ruoko vakandigarisa pamubhedha. Vakanditarisa vakanyarara vakazoti pava paya

"Lee, is this the way you celebrate an answered prayer.?"

Handina kana kugoma kudavira. I was still

in shock.

"One time you said you wanted to look for your dad, but surprisingly nhasi wakuda kuita seuchafa nekuti wavawana. You never told me wani kuti haichina basa nekuvaziva. I thought you only need kuti ugadzikane wotaura navo and get to know each other better. Ini I'm happy for you. Ndaitodawo kuziva vangu vakandibereka kana vachiri vapenyu. Even vakandidzidzisa kuti ndive zvandiri ndine chishuwo chekuti ndisangane navo vachiri vapenyu. Its time for us to celebrate not kuchema zvauri kuita izvi. He seems to be a very nice person asi zvinodawo nguva yekuti tivadzidze nekunyatsonzvera kuona kuti ndiye chaiye here munhu watanga tichitsvaga makore ose aya. Nekuti dzirikowo nhubu dzinogona kupretenda. Take your time to relax ."

"No mkoma its only that ndaita sendajumika and its proving kuti he is my real father. And Lesedi is my half sister. Maybe they are tears of joy mixed with shock and uncertainty. Nemamiro akaita zvinhu....."

Handina kupedza pakabva papinda msg ne SA number.

"📧Lerato , its mom. Ndakauya kuno kujorburg I couldn't stand the pressure yanga yandiwandira. I'm a bad mother and I was a bad aunt to shumie. Zvingaita sekuti ndaita hugwara asi pane zvandiri kuedza kugadzirisa. Kana ukataura na shumie tell her I'm sorry. I will make it up to her I promise. Ndakawana hangu pandiri kumbobatabata I'm praying kuti zvandiri kuda zviite. I'm doing it for you. Kana wasununguka kutaura neni use this number. I love you"

" mkoma khumbu mama vari kuti vakaenda Ku south. Asika ini ndaifunga kuti vangoenda zvinhu zvava straight. Ko dad ndichavaudza kuti ndogarepi nani and kuti ivo mama varipi?.Will it be good for me to expose her evil deeds baba vangu vagozvitambira seyi. Ko will I hide the truth from my dad? Vakapedzisira kundiona ndiine 2 years and we will need some catching up. Obviously vachada kuziva kuti zvaifamba seyi muupenyu hwangu. Ndichavaudza here kuti my mom gave me up to his sick boyfriend or ndichavavanzira. Ndichavaudza kuti ndiri kugarepi nani and zvakaifamba seyi here? Vakabvunza nezva mom ndichavati kudii? Ndichati vakaenda Joni vachitiza mhosva dzavo? I'm confused now"

"You will be fine. For now you are staying with a cousin and mama vakaenda kunotsvaga basa kuSA hausati waziva number yavo nekwavari exactly. Toitira kuti if they bump into each other Ku SA ikoko hauzoiti sewakareva nhema. I'm by your side it will work out. Now call him "

Ndakafona ndichibvunda maoko. Yakakatwa and he called back. Vakatanga nekukumbira ruregerero nekundivhundutsa. Takataura for almost an hour.Vakati vaizonditumira mari yekuti ndiende kuSA and meet Lesedi paHoliday ya April just for a few days. Mkoma khumbu vakati hazviiti kuti ndiende ndega kuvanhu vandisingazivi so he offered to go with me. Ndakazoenda ndichijairana nababa vangu as time went by. Na Lesedi tanga tisisakwanisi kupedza zuva tisina kutaura. She was now back in SA and my dad said he will be back from the Arab Emirates by the end of the year trip yavo yakazoextenda.

End of term I passed with flying colours mkoma vakaita kundisimudza chaiko.

I never head from mama kubva pavakaisa msg. Mufaro wanga wakudzoka mandiri bit by bit. Unfortunately takazonzi toita maholiday lessons April and August to prepare for our final exams. Handina kunyanya kubatikana hangu nekukona kwerwendo nekuti my school work was more important than going kuJoni. Takazoronga kuti ndaizoenda soon after my final exam. I was so excited nekuti at one time ndakatombofunga kuti ndakuzongorarama upenyu hweroovha rakaguma chikoro panzira. Asi Mwari wandakadzidziswa namai vangu Shumie ndakatoona kuti havadhakwi. In Gods time mhinduro inouya, though ndanga ndisati ndasangana na baba vangu. But iko kungotaura navo kwegwa kwaindipa mufaro wakapetwa.

Ndaiziva kuti Shumirayi kwaari Mwari vari kumuitira zvakanaka nekuda



kwekunamata. Pressure ye Olevel yanga yakuita ichiwanda asi nenyasha dzaMwari I had people by my side to cheer me on . Mkoma Khumbu was the best brother ever. He was my role model and I was always encouraged vakataura life history yavo comparing nepavasvitswa naMwari now. Lesedi encouraged me achindikurudzira nekundivimbisa kuti if I pass she will pay for my degree program at a university of my choice. Same applies with my newly found dad, cool , cheerful, and always telling me that the sky is the limit.Ini wacho ndaibva ndaita manyawi nekuti ndainzwa kuti I could penetrate the sky and go even further. Ndaida kusiya ndaseta a new record pa Leibenburg inodarika yakasiwa yaseterwa team repaNeshangwe High namai vangu Shumie. Ndanga ndatovawo netime ndisina kutaura naye pane pandamboita almost 2 weeks ndichingozama Fon yake ichiramba. Pane pavakatumira mama \$3000 vakati ndipe Shumie. Ndakazama number yavo ikaramba zvachose ndaida kunzwisisa kuti imari yeyi. Plus chero iye shumirayi handina kumuitira ecocash. Imari yakawandisa zvekuti ndaida kuzomupa ndatanga ndanzwa maplans ake nayo. Munhu ukabata mari yausati wambotaka onogona kuita waya ka ukavirirwa nezuva usisina kana cent. Pakaramba Fon yake kuita thru ndakazondosiyana nazvo. Nekuda kwepressure ndanga ndakungobata phone pano neapo so that ndoisa effort yose kumabook. Ndaitya kuzodisappointa munhu akaita chido chekudzidzisa mutorwa ndozomuwigira maU. Mkoma khumbu ndivo vanga vatova receptionist wangu vava kugara nophone. Ndaizongopiwawo kana paita an important call. I had diverted all calls kufon kwaMkoma .

Kuside kwamkoma na bae wavo zvaifaya . vanga vava kuchinyatsopisa rudo manje. Vanga vava kugadzirirawo muchato wavo waivako december soon after graduation yaNyasha. Mkoma vanga vanonokerwa vava kuda mudzimai pedyo. Ndaiona hangu panouya Nyasha ainzwa nekukumbirwa pamwe aikumbirwa feya feya ndiripo hanzi dayi wangondipa zvinhu zvangu unoti pane chichachinja here. Bva gulez vangu ndakafarira hunhu hwavo . vaisunga play zvekuti mkoma waivanzwira tsitsi. Shuwa nekwavanga vabva vaifanirawo kuenda negwara rakanaka. Ndaitombonzwa kunyara ini nemikaka yangu yakawa nekukanyiwa nebhanditi ramayi vangu comparing neyagules wangu yakamira kuti twii pa age yavo iyoyo. Nekuda kwema preparations emuchato wavo vanga vakuuya almost every weekend. Vanga vatodzikira nekuda kwepresure yefinal kuschool nemuchato. Mkoma ndivo vanga vava kunzvisa tsitsi. Venue yanga isati yavapo vaiti it will be determined nekuwana kwavo baba vavo . hanzi zvinongoitawo chiremerera hama dzako dzakauunganira. Nguva zhinji vanga vongogara vari paroad kuenda kunenge kwangoita lead yekuti vanogona kuwana baba vavo. Vaivada vese vakavaisa panyika vakashaya hanya navo nevakavanzwira tsitsi vakavapawo upenyu.

End of second term ndakabuda ne 12 As. Mkoma kumbu vakafara zvekuti yanga yavawo double celebration ivo vakabvawo kwavanga vaenda vachiti vawana baba vavo vakavapinza chikoro asi havana kuonana. Vakangotaura over the phone vakati vaigadzira kuenda kuBotswana for one month vozodzoka voita maplans ekuonana. Date remuchato rakazoiswa first weekend yaDecember. Meaning kuti panga

pangosara 3 months. Ndaifara kani ndaizoita best girl kekutangawo muupenyu. Gulez Nyasha vakadaniwawo for celebrations. Pakarongwa kasmall party asi kaingova kevanhu vatatu. Mkoma vakaramba zvekukoka vanhu vakawanda. Day reparty takafara mkoma vachingorezvana na fiance wavo. Apa panga pasisina reverse zveshuwa vanga vabva kunobvisa roora vhiki yanga ichangodarika vakaenda naboss wavo neshamwari yavo teacher wekumbouya. Haanawo kukokwa kuparty uyu. Dzava kuma7 manheru takatogara nagules mkoma vakapinda nedutu remapast exam papers hanzi ndivate ndapedza. Gulez vakabva vabatwa ruoko hanzi imbosiya mwana amboverenga. Na 9 hope dzanga dzandiremba. Ndakati regai ndinoudza hangu mkoma kuti ndozopedzisa mangwana. Ndakashama mulounge musina munhu. Ndakazonzwa mavoices aibva ku bedroom kwamukoma. Ndakasvika ndakuda kugogodza ndikanzwa kusawirirana mukati.

Gidhirigidhiri yairatidza kuti iri pa door chaipo nechemukati. Mairatidza kuti kurwisana kurimo ndekwemvumba.

"Mai kani ahhhh wandikuvadza. Zviri kurwadza wandiuraya Khumbu . Handichakuda ini ndirege ndiyende"

"Mira kani babe ndingopedza kani. Ishhhhh ahhhh ndakupedza . Ndakupedza babe Mira kani ndatope..... Ahhhhh Nyasha nzeve yangu kani. Wandidambura nzeve rega ndibve."

Apa zvaitika zvole ndakatozviziva hangu and ndakabva ndatoona picture yemusi randakapotsa ndabhovozwa na mp. Ndakaerekana ndaa.....

Kutadza kuzvidzora here or vakagara vakazvironga mkoma?

# CHAPTER 30

## LERATO

Ndanga ndapombonoka zvino upenyu hwava kundifaira. I always prayed kuti naShumie dai Mwari vamugonera avawo nemufaro sewandanga ndava nawo. Kunyangwe zvazvo zvinhu zvanga zvisati zvava sezvazvinofanira I still had hope that one day things will get to normal. I had decided to put on blinkers and focus on my life ndisingaoni zvimwe zviru kumativi zvingaita kuti ndiloose focus. Zvainyanya kundidya moyo nemupfungwa inyaya yekuti mama vagadzirisane namainini Shumie zvine runyararo but mama vakasarudza kuva selfish and she proved to be a first class coward. Ndedziya type dzevana vanoswera vachiumba shumba dzemavhu asi dzozovata usiku hwese dzichivhumuka. Apa now my hands were tied to a certain extent, varidzi venyaya vacho vese were in the hiding. Shumirayi aingotsika tsika asingadi ndizive kwaari chaiko avawo mama decided to sort refuge across the Limpopo. Ndakazongozviisa mumaoko aMwari kuti vaite justice varivo.

Imwe nyaya yandakazviudza kuti haifaniri kuzombondikanganisa inyaya yekupinda in a relationship. Izvi ndakatozviudza kuti I will never attempt. I was still scared. My mom and her monster boyfriend had removed that software in me and I never thought it can be installed again. I could admire lovers but pfungwa yekuti zvingaitika kwandiri made me feel like vomiting. Ndakatozviudza kuti I will never get involved in a relationship never. Ndanga ndatozviona ndisiri normal. Chainyanyondinetsa ndechekuti zvese zveteenage excitement handina kuzvinzwa. What I knew from kudzidza kwandaita pane development inoitika mumuviri as you reach puberty. I also wanted to feel that excitement, I wanted to experience that feeling but ndanga ndakagarirwa nenyanya pamukova. Pose pandaikanyangwa nekusvinwa svinwa nekubatiswa mubhobho wa mp I never felt anything but bitterness , hatred, and inner pain. Pavai vovora nekubova nekudzvova nekuhumana saying that he was feeling good ini ndainzwa kuti dai kuzvipfuudza chisiri chivi ndangozviuraya zvipere.

Kuchema kwakaita gules Nyasha kwakanondibaya pamoyo chaipo. Incident yaMp came back very powerfully zvekuti ndaitonyatsoona what transpired that day mumaziso angu. It was like a replay yezvakaitika. I remembered the pain yandakanzwa when he tried to force his huge ,ugly, fully erect penis into my sealed womanhood. Ndipo pamwe pandakaona ukuru hwaMwari. Panguva yandaiva pahondo yepanyama nedhara ramama vangu Shumie aivawo mu war room fighting spiritually, bhasikoro raMp rikaponja kana kubuda mhopo zvayo.

I could imagine and also feel the pain yainzwikwa na Nyasha. Ndakaerekana ndaridza mhere yakavharira imba yose. Mkoma vakavhura door vakabuda rumwe ruoko rwakabata nzeve ropa richierera richidzika neruoko rumwe rouoko rwakabata bhurugwa raidonha.

"Lerato chii ? waita seyi?"

Mumaziso mangu that once so loving and caring brother had turned into an ugly, ruthless, selfish beast. Ndakaona ziMp mumaziso mangu ndikawedzera kuscreama calling out for help. Sis Nyasha vandaidana kana kuuya. Ndakagwesha nenhendeshure kusvika pa room pangu and the moment yandakati ndisveverere handle yedoor vanga vatosvika. He stretched his hand and ranga rakura kuita sera zidyavanhu mugomo chairwo. Parwakabata bendekete rangu I let out 1 last scream with all the remainder of my energy and as loud as I could ,hoping that someone would come to my rescue. Ndakatanga kunzwa kushoterwa nemweya and the next thing ndakazopepuka the following morning around 8 in the morning, sis Nyasha vakandivatisa pamakumbo pavo vachingosvimha misodzi. Yaiyerera vakavhara maziso avo zvekuti kumuka kwandakaita havana kukuona.

"Sis Nyasha "

Vakaita zvekuvhundukira vachiedza kupukuta misodzi. Vairatidza kuti pfungwa dzavo dzanga dzakashanya kure chaiko

"Tete mamuka? Thank God."

"Did he hurt you?"

"Who? Ah when? He.. No he didn't."

Ndakaramba ndakavatarisa as tears threatened to escape from her eyes . But why was she trying to defend such a monster? Meaning kuti akanzi ukangotaura wafa. I hated men even more.

"Lee you will not understand it"

"I understand very well, kuti varume vakasikwa vaine moyo wakavangarara wakaoma kunge dombo. Always taking advantage yevanhu vasina simba. I hate men and God will punish them."

"Lee?"

"Sis"

"Do you hate your brother that much zvekuti you even wish God would punish him?"

Ndakaramba ndakanyarara . I couldn't say yes, I couldn't say no.

"If your answer is yes, then let me tell you that you are doing the wrong thing of

hating someone who loves you from the bottom of his heart. Your brother loves you from the bottom of his heart. You are the best thing that has ever happened in his life. For him to know that you hate him would kill him."

Vakambonyarara vachipuzira matama angu neruoko 1 rumwe ruchipukuta kamusodzi kanga koda kudonha.

"What happened between your brother and I was no one's fault or let me say we were both at fault. We both lost control and we couldn't control ourselves."

" But you hate him. If you enjoyed what happened then why are you crying. To me its a sign that you are hurting. You can protect him all you want but the truth is, what he did to you was wrong. I was at the door and ndakanzwa kuti he went on it against your wish. Sis, I'm also very scared. I've been through that, and it killed me totally. I don't think I will ever want to be in a relationship due to so many painful reasons. "

"Ndinoziva uri munhu anonamata and all those thoughts are very wrong. Why uchida kuti Satan arove mupururu nekukundikana kwako. The devil will take advantage of your weak point and destroy you neipapo. Anotoona satan kuti you are beautiful and you are intelligent and unoonekwa neatanga. The devil is against anything good chingaitika muupenyu hwemunhu anotywa Mwari. Semaudziro awakandiita you are still a virgin. The devil will make sure kuti avhiringidza every opportunity yekuti ufare muupenyu hwako. He will bring your past to haunt you zvekuti you become hopeless. What man will resist a beauty like you? But as long as you keep on keeping bringing your own ugly past and drag it along with you, then you are creating a pathetic and miserable life for yourself. I told you my past history. I also felt the same when I saw my mother suffer alone to see us grow up and go to school. She shaded tears every day and she even developed hypertension nekuda kwe pressure nestress. Ndakatombosa varume vese mumupanda mumwe nababa vangu kuti vanongogona kuvhurisa vana vevanhu makumbo vovazvarisa and dump them. But Mwari vakandigonera and I met the man I love so much, and he loves me too. The man who taught me to love, who showed me that love can be a beautiful thing and made me realise that love is as sweet as honey if you meet the right person."

Vaitaura havo zvose izvozvo asi misodzi yaiyerera zvobva zvapokana nekunaka nekutapira kwerudo kwavaitaura.

"Asi kana kunaka nekutapira kwacho kwerudo kuchirwadza nekuchemedza ngakugare hako. I have cried more than enough."

"Kuchema kweshungu chete kuti after all these years ndakazvichengeta ndozoputsa pfuko ndasvika. I wanted to make my mother happy after all the effort as a mother, a father, an aunt everything she did kusvika pandava. I wanted your brother to cherish our first day kuhoneymoon and remem....."

"And I will still cherish it"

Takavhunduka tose nasis Nyasha hameno kuti mkoma vanga vamira nguvayi padoor vakanzwa zvingani.

Takaramba takangoti kanha mkoma vachifamba kuuya patanga takagara asi vaikamhina kuda vakarumwa nzeve negumbo zvole.

Nzeve yavo yanga yakabhandejiwa ndikafunga ndikati dayi neniwo ndakawana mukana wekubata ya mp vangadai now vari chirema chaicho chisina gumbo nenzeve nekuti handaimboisiya iripo ndaitoita yekusvipira padivi.

Mkoma vakauya vakatumba pamberi pasis Nyasha vakavabata maoko ose vakamaisa nepamusoro pangu.

"I will still cherish this day for as long as I live. You made me the happiest man Nyasha. I'm sorry we both got carried away and it had to happen that way but know that no matter what I will never leave you.

I love you Nyasha wangu."

Ndakazonzwa ndatsikirirwa vanhu vambundirana ndikatozoita zvekupfekenyedza kubva ipapo.

"Kkkk sorry kutokanganwa kuti pane munhu. Chete maiguru vako vanondipengesa zvekutomborasika njere chaidzo. I'm sorry about last night. And I'm happy wamuka tanga tava worried. I'm still your brother and I love you so much. Handizombofi ndakaita bhinya rawavata uchivhimuka usiku hwese. "

Hezvo ko ndoo kwazvakatosvika. Ndakatarisa sis Nyasha vakangogutsurira musoro. Ndakapiwa ka peck on my cheek madam vakanzi ngaaaaa pamuromo chaipo . with did a group hug mkoma vakasimuka vakabata babe wavo ruoko hanzi hands ndinoku....

#Our past experiences can ruin our hopes for a better life if we allow ourselves to dwell in the ugly past rather than seeing the light at the end of the tunnel and foresee a better tomorrow

# CHAPTER 31

## SHUMIRAYI

Pakaenda vamwe paholiday April isu hatina kana kuzorora. Tutor wedu aiuya nepa holiday haana kuzorora. Taiva todzidza zveshingu chaizvo tichingosimbisana naPrince kuti hatizorori kusvika zvanaka. Madam boss vaisava nepressure havo nekuti vaiva murima. Daphne joined us paholiday ya April for extra lessons anga ava kugadzirirawo mafinal exams ake e ordinary level. Daphne ndakazoona kuti she wasn't an average learner sezvandaifunga ini. She was actually a geneous. Ndakatoona kuti kana mwana aine zvimwe zvinomuremera chero performance muchikoro anoita dofo chairo. Kubva paakadurura zvaimudya moyo neniwo ndakatoona change even pataimboita madiscussions ndipo patanga tochiona zvino what she is made of. Asi tose pana Prince hapana aiti pwee . Ndiyo yaiva shumba yedu tose. Pana Daphne zvanga zvatondinetsa kuti why iye ega aita zambiringwa munyemba kuita dofo vamwe vose dziri mvuto pa upstairs. Kubva apa kudzidza kwanga kwava nyore manje tutor vaingoita seviri kuuya kuzodzidzisa Daphne. Mama vaizviziva havo kuti Daphne ari kuita maextra lessons asi ndedziya type dzana tete mai Lee dzekuti chero kukanzi consultation kuchikoro havatombosvinetsi havo even kumbobvunzawo hako kuti kuchikoro zviri kufamba seyi. Chavo kungobuda mari yezvinenge zvataurwa follow-up pasina.

Dzimwe nguva ndaimboona hangu kuti aimboita zvinomushungurudza ogara hake akabata rushaya rwake. Dzimwe nguva waitoona ava kuyeredza misodzi. Ndaimbofunga kuti inyaya yake na sekuru vake asi ndakazonyatsoongorora ndikaona kuti aiwa she was missing family life. With all her brothers vaenda and iyewo abva kumba kwaakajaira kuita uranda mucottage munhu achibuda mumansion mune zvese. Pandaimubvunza aingoti I miss my brothers. Mai dee ndakaonawo kuti vaiedza pavanogona napo kuzvisweddedza pamwana wavo asi ndakaona hangu kuti kunenge kwanga kwava kuyeuka bako munhu ati dhabhadhira . Kubasa vanga vatanga kuenda kwandakanzwa kuti hakusi kufamba mushe. Ndakazovati rimwe zuva vasangoita zvema assumptions vakumbire Prince avaitire mabooks avo. Vaiva zvavo nemari dzavo zvekuti vaigona kuhaya any auditor at any price, asi apa ndaingoda hangu kuvaonesha kuti kutarisira vamwe pasi pane zvimwe zvaunorasikirwa nazvo zvaunogona kuwana pachena. Vakamboratidza kushora asi vakazobvuma at the end. Akazoitirwa kumba mabooks acho tikamakomberana tiri three. Takaita two days tichimaita paiva nebasa kani. Taimuka toita maduties edu totanga zve mabooks ekushop Kuma 10. Mabooks acho ose zvawo hapana kana akabalancer. Bank statement yairatidza kuti kubva pakatanga nyakanyaka yeurwere kumba kwaMpofu kwakaitwa deposit imwechete ye \$750. Tozoita



compare stock yanga yasara cash received pairatidza kuti pakaitwa masales e \$12 750. Meaning kuti \$12000 yakaitwa zvinogara zvakadaro. Day rakanoendeswa mabooks naPrince akauya achitaura kuti mashops ose ari two remaining stock yaisasvika \$1000. Ndakanzwa tsitsi.

Akazovaonesawo Prince kuti vanogona kutsvaga umwe auditor kuti vave nechokwadi. Ndakazongonzwa kuti vashandi vose vakafaiwa mashops akatombovharwa zvanga zvisisabatsiri. Kwanga kwatova kutanga panyuwani. Kumasaloons kwaifamba hako since yaiva rent a chair hapana kujutana kwaiitwa nekuti rent yaingopinda mu account whether varipo or havapo. Nguva zhinji vanga vava pamba and panga porema manje. Basa ranga rorwadza Dee anga asisafariri zvekuenda kumain house ndakatoona kuti anga asati anyatsosununguka. Of course zvaizomutorera nguva asi ndakazviudza kuti ndichamira naye kusvika zvanaka. Saka zvekuti pane anombondibatsirawo basa panga pasisina. Ndanga ndava nepressure yebasa koti yemabook. Zvanga zvorema asi ndakazviudza kuti bhaibheri rinondirangaridza kuti "I can do all things through Christ who gives me strength."

Chaineta nekurwadza inyama nepfungwa asi performance haina kuchinja. I always made shuwa kuti ndaita basa rangu zviri perfect to avoid mutauro. Apa chimwe changa chorwadza mitemo yaboss Dee yanga yachinjwa pasisina off nesunday. Everyday ndaivata sebhiza musana wopisa.

Kubva pandakafonera Lee Fon ikadavirwa nemunhurume aiti ndibhudhi vake akandiudza kuti Lee akamborega zvefon akati inomutadzisa kuconcentrator nemabook ndakabva ndaita shungu dzakanyanya. Ndaigaronamata kuti Mwari vatichengete and help us to meet one day tichitaura nyaya dzemakundiro ayo takaita nawo miyedzo. Ndakazoona kuti regayi ndimborega kumutsvaga ndanga ndatidzidzawo ipapo kuti pane zvimwe zvandinogona kulimita zvinogona kundidzoserera shure. Netv ndanga ndakungoonawo here and there.

Just like kubatikanawo kwaimboita Dee neniwo zvaimbondibatawo nesimba ndikafunga kwandakabva na Lerato. Ndaizoburitsa misodzi ndikafunga mbuya vangu, how she used to encourage me when the going gets tough and with her I felt I could move mountains. Asi kutonga kwaMwari kwakabva kwandisiya pamhene, asi I was glad with God by my side I will pull through.

Mkoma vaindisimbisawo kana zvarema had disappeared and with time ndanga ndakunyatsoona kuti mkoma vakarova pasi zveshuwa and I blamed myself kuti I also contributed kuti vaende. Asika papi pandaizoti ndavada ini ndanga ndisiri prepared. Ndaimbozvicomforta hangu kuti kuenda kwavo was for the best asi as days went by , the more I felt the pain of missing him. Zii zii yavo yanga yakunyanya kundirwadza as days passed by. Especially paifonerwa Dee na bhururu wake doctor Chris ndainzwa kuti dai vangoti hallo zvavo ndangonzwa voice ravo. Ko why vaisambofonawo vachinzwa kuti kusara kwandakaita ndiri kuzvigona seyi. Ndaidawo kuvaudza kuti ndakapasa first term so that he celebrates with me that is



if it meant something to him.

Ndaidawo kunzwa kuti ari kufungeiwo neupenyu hwake kuti achazodzoka here kumba. Ndaitombonzwa kuda kuchema ndikafunga the good old days. The day he picked me pabustop, lying to his parents kuti ndiwane pekugara nebasa, kusuka maronda ane honye, the way he protected me and always saw that Im comfortable, Daphne's birthday, that day at his office, all these memories could make me feel like crying. Rimwe zuva Prince akatombondibvunza kuti pane zvainetsa here aona lack of concentration pataiita discussion. Pane kuti ndipindure ndakangoona misodzi yobuda.

"I miss him"

"I miss him too. But hazvingakukanganisika izvozvo. Life has to go on. Remember we have goals set and they have to be achieved."

"You don't understand and you will never understand"

Aingotambisa hake Fon yake achingobaya baya zvemunhu asina kana hanya. Akazoti hake pava pays

" You love him right?"

" I think I do"

Instead yekundinzwira tsitsi he just smiled.

Since tanga tisisiri kunyanya kuita zve social media kubva pakangoenda mai Lisa kuEgypt handina kuzombotsvaga nezvavo chero kuti ndibvunze mama ndakatywa kuti ndozoita sendinoda kukwapa nyaya.

Mazuva akafamba ndichimboyedza kukanganwa nezvamukoma asi the more I tried to ignore the more I missed him, and it was becoming unbearable.

Ndanga ndaonda kuita rushamhu. Chimwe chaidionza kutsanya ndichinamata. Madhumbe style yamama mai Dee yanga yachizoita mijivha zvino yakungoita kunge yakaturikwa pachitsiga. Moyo wamai Mhofu waiwedzera kuvangarara zuva rimwe nerimwe. Sometime in July we were preparing for our end of term exams. Ndakaona Lisa pfacha nemikwende yake akangonanga nayo straight kuroom kwaimbovata mkoma.

Zvino panga pachioma mama vari pamba vasingaendi kubasa madam Lisa nedivi.

Mitemo yakachinja zvekuti neni ndakaona kuti mama vandaibvunda vaiva mucheche pagamba range rotonga iri. Time yekutanga basa nekuchaisa yakachinja. Meaning kuti time yekumalessons was also affected. Ndanga ndakungogona kuenda for just one hour vamwe vanguva vatanga. Apa nekuneta zvanga zvondiomera asi thanx to Prince na Dee pandanga ndoda kuita quit vakandisimbisa. Apa makuhwa

aiti Lisa atouya zvachose ane nhumbu yamukoma. Kureva kuti namukoma vaionanaka.

"Unozvinetsereyi nezvinhu zviri pachena kuti inhema. Kana aine nhumbu yamukoma achiziva kwavari pano ari kudeyi achikona kuenda kwavari. Usazvinetsa hako ikoko ndiko kubasa tozvibata chete. "

Prince aizvitora nyore asi dai aiziva kupisa kwaiita moyo wangu angadayi akanyarara hake. Pane ka jealous kanga kosimuka nesimba mandiri. Just the thought, kungofunga chete mkoma vaine mumwe ndaivata mbishi bp yakakwira.

End of second term ndakaita 5 subjects ari maC futi. Ndakachema kusvika Dee atozoudza va Mpofu ndivo vakazotaura neni. Ivo baba kubva pakauya Lisa vanga vasisanyanyi kugara pamba. Vaingoti pavanenge vati dzokeyi vosiya vatisimbisa kuti kana kangoma koririsa koda kuparuka. Vosiya havo vatenga chikafu voenda. Ndakatarisa ndikaona musha uchiparara sekutamba sekuseka.

Daphne anga ava pahasha vese na Prince anga a register 5 subjects achida kuzama nema form 4. Daphne anga a register 12 subjects.

Kunamata handina kumira bodo. I had hope that one day God will answer my prayers. Chaindinetsa ndechekuti ko mkoma vakandivimbisa kuti he will be in touch vari payi chaizvo ndichiona nhamo yakadayi. Vaizivawo here kurwadziwa kwandiri kuitwa neupenyu? Ndakatarisa pandakatadza chaipo ndikapashaya nekuti chero naMwari vakaita sevaiva vandikanganwawo.

Mama vakazodzokera kubasa kwavo ndakanzwa Dee achiti baba vakazovapa mari yekuti vamutsiridze mashops avo. Ndanga ndakuswera namadam Lisa and havana kudzora tsvimbo kana. Vaitoita kunge vari kukuchidzirwa. Rimwe zuva ndichitoayina hangu muroom maiva maDaphne ndakanzwa mhere muroom maLisa. Ndakamhanyako ndikasvikowana.....

Aita seiko drama Queen?

# CHAPTER 32

## DILLAN

Ndichipinda kuHarare ndakafonera Chris kuti tisangane pasports club patanga tajaira kudyira kuti tibve tangodya. Taiwanzoda kunodyirapo kuti tidye food ichiri fresh ichipisa. Asi doc havana kupika Fon kusvika ndasvikam paBelgravia sports club. Pastor vanga vatambirwa nemudzimai wavo mutown saka ndanga ndangosara ndega. Ndakambotamba snooker ndichipota ndichizama Fon yadoc kuti ndogona kuita luck ikaita through asi zvakaramba until 8pm. Ndakazongoita zvema take aways ndikaenda kumba. Chandaida kuti tinodya pamwechete. Ndakasvika ndakaita zve intercom though ndaisava ne chokwadi kuti mune munhu. Ndakatoshamisika gate richivhurwa. Asi kuti Fon yake yanga yafa here or yabiwa, or since raiva day repeater vanga vaiisa pa silent vakakanganwa. Haana kana kuuya kumota kuzonditambira and it was strange. Ndakati ndichisvika padoor ndakagashirwa nekahwema kefood yaikangwa chaiko. Ndavhura door ndikapinda mukati . ndakamboda kudududza nezvandakasangana nazvo. Ndakaona sofa exactly rakaita serakatengerwa Christabel kuGweru zvese ne table yacho. Raidhura sofa iroro raiita \$3800. Table yacho yoga \$1200. Ndisinga zivi hangu kana maprices achisiyana according netown. Manga makarongedzwa zvaitoonekwa kuti pabatwa neruoko rwemunhukadzi. Ndakazvibata nidza nefood yandanga ndanzwa ichinhiwirira ndikabva ndatofambisa kuenda kudoor. Chakandivhundutsa ndechekuti ko munhu avhura gate from inside aripi. Ndisati ndabata door ndakanzwa

"Supriiiiiise!"

Vakabudikira nekucorridor vachifa zvavo nekiseka doc.

"Ko munenge mukuda kutiza wani blaz?"

Ndakapererwa kushaya kana zvekutaura . ndakazoti pava paya

"Mpfanha this is not funny. Zvinourayisa zvakadayi. Now, tell me what's going on?"

"Kkkk zvinourayisa nekuti ndimika. "

Akabva atanga kuimba nziyo yamatavire yekuti dindingwe rinonaka richakweva rimwe, kana rokwevewa iri zvonzi mavara angu azara ivhu. Ndipo pandakazobata munyati wacho. Ndakanga ndambovaudza nyaya yaShumie yekuvata panze nekuda kwe surprise. Zvino ini ndanga ndoda kutiza chaiko. Ndakafunga zvandakanzwa ndikanzwira shumie tsitsi. Akazouya akandibata ruoko tikagara pasi.

"Who did this doc?"

"Ndigules vakasiya vatenga izvi blaz musavhunduka."

"Taura zvandinonzwa Chris? Don't tell me kuti wakamuudza kuti ndogara pano? My God! I'm finished!"

"Porayi kani blaz kupaparika ndiko kuneyi.

Hapana munhu wandakaudza kuti muri pano. Munondiona samai Besa here ini. Pano pachos havana kutombopasvika."

" Taura nyaya yako shaa."

Akaburitsa wallet yake muhomwe akaburitsa tupaper akanditambidza

"Blaz I'm sorry I thought it was gonna be a pleasant surprise. Ndakangotorawo mkana pakauya gules Ku....."

"Chris?"

"Mkoma ndokumbirawo ndimbopedzisa. Gules pavakaperekedza mama Ku review ndakabva ndangatora mukana wekuti vasiye vandidratidza zvavanoda. Pano havana kutimbopasvika even vana mama ndakaenda navo kuborrowdale ndiko kwavakavata. I'm sorry ndakangofarisa blaz haisi nyaya hayo kana musingazvi...."

"Its OK Chris"

Ndakashaya kana zvekutaura. Ko ini trip yeku Vic falls yakandikanganwisa kuti madays amama ereview asvika. I lost track of time nekuda kwenyakanyaka dzanga dzabva kuitika saka pfungwa dzangu dzanga dzakaremerwa. Trip yeku Victoria falls ndakaikabirira mudenga mudenga ndakaitorera pakuti doc vari kuda kuti ndimboitawo refresh away from home environment ndisinga zivi kuti kutosudurutswa panzvimbo kuti vagosara vachiita plan yavo.

Ndakazorangarira achiti gules vachatenga furniture yavanoda asi hamdina kuzviisa mupfungwa.

Ndakazobatikana ndafunga rudo rwaChristie kuna mama vangu asi ivo waititowedzera kumuomesera. Pose patinotadza isu vana vavo kuva panzvimbo iye she is always more than willing to fill in the gap. Moyo wake ndakauda ini. Ndakabva ndawedzera kumusuwa. Sometimes ndaimbozvishora kuti ndakasiira mwana wevanhu nhamo asi chaizondipa simba nekugadzikana kuziva kuti haasi oga ana Mwari. Poga poga pandainamata ndiye munhu wandaitanga kusuma kuna Mwari and then the whole family.

Chris akasimuka akanananga kubedroom asina zvimwe zvaataura. Ndakaona kuti abatikana and this was my first time to see him like this. Ndakavhura tupepa twuya ndikaona ari mareceipts eku TV sales and hire. Most of the things zvanga zvatengwa under on roof. And he paid cash. Ndakanzwa kunyara nemaitiro andakaita. Ndakazotenderera imba yose ndichiona shura Ranga raitwa ma Chris. Ndakazopedzisira nekwataivata ndikawana atopinda mumachira asina kudya

chikafu chaanga abika. Iniwo zvima takeaway zvaiva zvangosara patable. Ndakapinda ari pafon hameno waaitaura naye waakabva angoneka ndichipinda.

Ndakazongokumbira rregerero kuti tiwane kuvatatozotaura kwakachena how I was going to pay back mari take yaanga ashandisa and yaiva mari svinu.

January 3 ndakatanga basa ka Banc ABC . zvinhu zvaiendeka and handina kutana kujaira nzvimbo. Prince nadad vaindipa update yemamiriro akaita zvinhu kumba. Pazvose chandakanyanya kufarira ndechekuti shumirayi anga atanga malessons ake. Ndaitombonzwa kuda kumufonera asi ndaizongosiyana nazvo ndaisada kumuvhiringa. Ndakatarisa new number yake kuwatsapp panga paine pro pic redu tiri 3 pamota music wechristmas pataida kuda kuenda Ku engagement party yaLisa na Dillan kkkk. She was beautiful wena. Smile yaiva pachiso chake haina kuchinja even paakakururiswa mucheno uyu.

My dad was a man of wisdom zvekuti any decision yavaiita ndaiziva kuti vanenge vainzvera vanga vasingangojambiri. Ndakambirwadziwa pavakati vava kunyanya kushandira kune imwe car sale yavo yavakavhura mukwekwe and nguva zhinji vaigara ikoko saka zvaingoita sekuti ndezvebasa.

"Mwanangu chakafukidza dzimba matenga and anonzwa kushinya kweshangu mwene wadzo kwete ari panext. I learnt to protect my integrity and as a public figure I know how to handle my family issues and kufukura hapwa will make things even worse. Pane zvandiri kumboongorora zvandisina kuda kuita jump into conclusion nekuda kwemanzwira nzwira asi nguva zhinji I want kushanda netangible evidence. No matter how long it will take asi zviri nani pane kuzoregreta mangwana munhu waita rushed decisions. In God's time the storm will be over."

Mashoko aita urwa nababa vangu day randakava shanyira kukwekwe. Apa vaiti vanga vava ne 2 weeks vasina kudzokerakumba hanzi zvandiri kuda kuona zvinoda from a distance. Pandakavabvinza nyaya yaLisa kuti ndakanzwa Prince achiti ava kugara kumba. Vakatoratidza kusatomboshamisika nekuti vaiti vanogara vachitaura naPrince nemhandara dzavo and Prince anovapa update yezvose zvinoitika kumba.

"Avo siya vakadaro avo, I have the best person around anoziva basa rake. Prince is the best and kuwa kwevanhu vava kuchava kukuru. Iwe usatombozvidya moyo asi kana wava kumuda hako Lisa wacho. But trust me ,kukwira gomo hupoterera . Kune vanhu vachadamba kuti dayi pasi pavhurika pavamedza."

Vakambonyarara vakazotaura nyaya yandanga ndichitoda kubvunza

"Madocuments ndakatozoita zvekutsvaga ndega. Mama venyu ndinoona havatarisi zvinhu zvekuita pikerere nazvo zvakakosha muupenyu. I'm sorry to say these harsh words asi mai venyu vanomboita sevanofunga nenhendesure. Instead of being a

suitable helper to me she has become a thorn in my flesh instead. Pandakatsvaga ndakatoona kuti mapapers emba ne registration certificate ye carsale hazvipo. Ndakabva ndanzi kuda angatoziva ndi auntie vaishanda pamba ndivo vairongedza. Last week ndakanotsvaga auntie vaya ndakafamba ndichibvunzira kusvika ndasvika pamusha pavo ndikawana kuchinzi vakanotsvaga basa kujoni ndikabva ndazorora ndakadaro. Apa pekutanga ndakambonzi ndarega kupa Dee madocuments kuti atumire nekuti ndine mareasons angu. Ipapo ndakafunga kuti munhu ari insecure ari kutya kuti ndogona kutengesa imba behind her back or ari kufunga kuti ndine magame amdiri kuita saka ari kutya kusiiwa pabani asina paakabatirira. Saka pose APA ndaiva ndakanyarara ndichingoti mapapers akanzi pane zvandakaregera kumatumira aripo plus ndaidawo kuti kana paine reason yavakarambira nemadocuments andaida kushandisa pakakosha vataure tionesane . I also wanted her to get better ndisavapa pressure. Only to know last week kuti madocuments akamera mavhiri akaenda. Kutu kupi hapana anoziva. Ndiwo mamirire akaita zvinhuamba paya. "

Chokwadi chaicho ndechekuti hapana aigona kuhadzirisa nyaya yemadocuments kunze kwamama. Isu vamwe taitangira payi kutsvaga. Ndakambofunga kurega basa ndizogara nadad tichisimbisana asi vakarambisisa hanzu you have your own future to build.

KuHarare zvaifamba and ndanga ndonamata potse potse kutokunda Shumie. Rwendo rwandakafamba nemunhu waMwari kuenda Ku Vic Falls rwakandizarura meso nekundishandura. Iko kungova pedo nevanhu vaMwari vechokwadi pane zodzo inotapukira. Iyi I secret yandakadzidziswawo na chiremba. Ndakawanawo mukana to meet the great prophet of God and my life had never be the same. Kubasa zvaifamba hazvo zvakanaka.

I missed shumie and zvaishamisa ndezvekuti far away from each other as we were my love for her grew with each day. Ndakazoti Prince amupe number yangu kwete zvekuti ndimutange ini kwete. Ndaida kuona kuti anondisuwawo here sezvandinomuita. Ndakaseka hanzu naPrince paakapiwa number akati

"Iiiiiii Jehovah maita henyu at least vari muno muZimbabwe."

Ndaigara ndichiita replay hangu audio yandakatumirwa na Prince babe wangu achichema chema. Plan yadoc inenge Yang's yabidzirira. Ndaingoda pekuti

"You love him right"

"I think I do"

I could play it over and over again kusvika ndabatwa nehope. Yanga yatova lullaby ndakaita kutsinzinira maziso ndichi imagina facial expression yake pamwe ndombovisualisa akarerekera musoro achiyemerera, pamwe maziso ajenga

tumisodzi. Just to hear her voice achiti she thinks she loves me would give me a good nights sleep , would give me hope of being together with the one i love rimwe gore, and kana zvakakwidza nekungonzwa izwi rake mazwi matatu iwayo oga nyama dzaitodairira. Chandanga ndisisaiti kuzvibatsira neruoko ndakadzidza kuti its sin. Ko vhangeri Ranga richipindazve. Ko doc vaindivaraidza vanga vava kumba kwavo asi ushamwari hwedu hwaikura zuva rimwe nerimwe. We were like brothers he was just like Derrick. I missed my brother though taitaura nguva zhinji aitoziva zvole zvaitika kumusha. Dad kept him posted and zvaimurwadza zvekuti akatomboti nditore Daphne tinogara Ku South asika Ku Shumie aizoitawo seyi. Asi akazonditi kana zvikafamba zvakanaka aizotikoka Ku official opening yehotel yake yaaida kutengeserwa nemumwe mu foreigner anga akuda kunaita based kuChina. Aiti zvikabuda zvakanaka launch yacho yaizoitwa august wegore raitevera. It was his first project akazvimirira ega zvisina partnership. Mwari vaimurangerira asi ndinoona panyaya dzema babe muchembere vanga vamuuraya kuita kafiramberi chaiko, kuita kumufuratidza moyo chaiko.

Prince akazonditi ane drama raaida kundibatisa Ranga richangoburwa na Lisa paden ndikamuti ambomira kundidhanganyitsa musoro nenyaya dzaLisa. Ndaiva nezvimwe zviri nani zvekufunga.

Chaingondifadza ndechekuti Prince akandiudza kuti kubva pakafoira Christie dad vakagara naye pasi kubva ipapo yanga yava mvuto. Asi chakandinetsa Prince aingondiudza kuti chibabe chiri kundisuwa asi anga atova nemwedzi yakati kuti ava ne number dzangu asi kana kumboisa msg zvayo , kungoti hie zvako. Mdasitombatarisa mastatus update ndichiti ndichaona pakanzi Dee I miss you. Asi zero zero. Panga pakutoita 3 months pachingodzokororwa photo grid ine vanhu 3 pakanzi

"Mbuya shumie my heroine, mommy & daddy, I miss you guys, keep watching over me. I will make you proud soon. Just watch the space."

Indeed she made them proud. End of third term akabuda ne 9As and 3Bs. Pakaita 3 weeks maresults iwayo akaiswa papro pic pakanzi. " \*Faithful\* \*God\* , \*Mwari\* \*vasinganyadzisi\* "

I cried ndakatarisa maresults ake. Salary take ndaipa dad nd he took care of her fees. Vakazondiudza kuti akati anoda kunyora muna June ndikati asi anofanira kuregister both June and November in case akafoira June. Prince na Dee vanga vanyora November ndikanzwa kuti mama vanga vakumbira kuti vaone nezvekushop kumanager day to day running yeshop. Ndikabva ndafunga shoko rskaparidzwa na prophet vangu raJosefa aita gavhuna munyika yevatorwa. From pit to palace. Christmas ndakatamba ndiri one ndichingotaura hangu naPrince na Derrick.

Mazuva akafamba maresults eO level Daphne akaita shura. Akaita 8As 1B. Daddy vakachema pafon nekupasa kwakaita mwana wavo. Prince ndiye akabuda mu

Gweru times Akaita 14As. Uyu aitopengawo uyu. Dee akawana nzvimbo yeA level paregina mundi ipapo Prince akaenderera mberi ne maprivate lessons ake.

Muna may ndakanzwa kuti Prince and the girls were praying and fasting for shumie ainyora muna June. Ndakaprinter pic rake ndikaripa munhu waMwari kuti anamate naro. I joined team pabattle field doctor Chris vakatsigira. Takasvika pakunzwa kuti kunamata kozipa. Pakanopera 30 days ndanga ndava mune rimwe gear rekunamata. Vamwe pavakamira ini ndakaita alluta continua kusvika musi waanyora the last subject. Ndakayeredza misodzi ndakatarisa pic yashumie yakatumirwa naPrince after exams. Kuonda kupera kusvika nemiromo yatsemuka. Anenge akamutora akarivara ndakaona nemabatiro aanga rushaya akagara mumadziro achiratidza kuti pfungwa dziri kure.

Musi wakabuda maresults ndakati kuna Prince handidi kuudzwa pafon ndaida kunozvionera ndega mhinduro yamwari. Ndakamuti asaudza chero ani zvake kuti ndiri kuuya ndaisada kuonekwa. Ndakanzwa kuti aperekedzwa na Daphne kunotora maresults makseni aitya kuenda ega. Yaiva Friday ndichichaisa na3 ndakapinda mutown ndikaita shopping yangu. 8pm ndanga ndichipinda paroad.

Dillan paGweru pfacha! Kwakaipa?

Akapasa here Christabel?

## CHAPTER 33



## DILLAN

Ndichipinda kuHarare ndakafonera Chris kuti tisangane pasports club patanga tajaira kudyira kuti tibve tangodya. Taiwanzoda kunodyirapo kuti tidye food ichiri fresh ichipisa. Asi doc havana kupika Fon kusvika ndasvika paBelgravia sports club. Pastor vanga vatambirwa nemudzimai wavo mutown saka ndanga ndangosara ndega. Ndakambotamba snooker ndichipota ndichizama Fon yadoc kuti ndogona kuita luck ikaita through asi zvakaramba until 8pm. Ndakazongoita zvema take aways ndikaenda kumba. Chandaida kuti tinodya pamwechete. Ndakasvika ndakaita zve intercom though ndaisava ne chokwadi kuti mune munhu. Ndakatoshamisika gate richivhurwa. Asi kuti Fon yake yanga yafa here or yabiwa, or since raiva day re prayer vanga vaiisa pa silent vakakanganwa. Haana kana kuuya kumota kuzonditambira and it was strange. Ndakati ndichisvika padoor ndakagashirwa nekahwema kefood yaikangwa chaiko. Ndakavhura door ndikapinda mukati . ndakamboda kudududza nezvandakasangana nazvo. Ndakaona sofa exactly rakaita serakatengerwa Christabel kuGweru zvese ne table yacho. Raidhura sofa iroro raiita \$3800. Table yacho yoga \$1200. Ndisinga zivi hangu kana maprices achisiyana according netown. Manga makarongedzwa zvaitoonekwa kuti pabatwa neruoko rwemunhukadzi. Ndakazvibata nidza nefood yandanga ndanzwa ichinhiwirira ndikabva ndatofambisa kuenda kudoor. Chakandivhundutsa ndechekuti ko munhu avhura gate from inside aripi. Ndisati ndabata door ndakanzwa

"Supriiiiiise!"

Vakabudikira nekucorridor vachifa zvavo nekuseka doc.

"Ko munenge mukuda kutiza wani blaz?"

Ndakapererwa kushaya kana zvekutaura . ndakazoti pava paya

"Mpfanha this is not funny. Zvinourayisa zvakadayi. Now, tell me what's going on?"

"Kkkk zvinourayisa nekuti ndimika. "

Akabva atanga kuimba nziyo yaMatavire yekuti dindingwe rinonaka richakweva rimwe, kana rokwevewa iri zvonzi mavara angu azara ivhu. Ndipo pandakazobata munyati wacho. Ndakanga ndambovaudza nyaya yaShumie yekuvata panze nekuda kwe surprise. Zvino ini ndanga ndoda kutiza chaiko. Ndakafunga zvandakanzwa ndikanzwira Shumie tsitsi. Akazouya akandibata ruoko tikagara pasi.

"Who did this doc?"

"Ndigules vakasiya vatenga izvi blaz musavhunduka."

"Taura zvandinonzwa Chris? Don't tell me kuti wakamuudza kuti ndogara pano? My God! I'm finished!"

"Porayi kani blaz kupaparika ndiko kuneyi.

Hapana munhu wandakaudza kuti muri pano. Munondiona samai Besa here ini. Pano pachos havana kutombopasvika."

"Taura nyaya yako shaa."

Akaburitsa wallet yake muhomwe akaburitsa tupaper akanditambidza

"Blaz I'm sorry I thought it was gonna be a pleasant surprise. Ndakangotorawo mkana pakauya gules Ku....."

"Chris?"

"Mkoma ndokumbirawo ndimbopedzisa. Gules pavakaperekedza mama Ku review ndakabva ndangatora mukana wekuti vasiye vandiratidza zvavanoda. Pano havana kutombopasvika even vana mama ndakaenda navo kuborrowdale ndiko kwavakavata. I'm sorry ndakangofarisa blaz haisi nyaya hayo kana musingazvi...."

"Its OK Chris"

Ndakashaya kana zvekutaura. Ko ini trip yeku Vic falls yakandikanganwisa kuti madays amama ereview asvika. I lost track of time nekuda kwenyakanyaka dzanga dzabva kuitika saka pfungwa dzangu dzanga dzakaremerwa. Trip yeku Victoria falls ndakaikabirira mudenga mudenga ndakaitorera pakuti doc vari kuda kuti ndimboitawo refresh away from home environment ndisinga zivi kuti kutosudurutsa panzvimbo kuti vagosara vachiita plan yavo.

Ndakazorangarira achiti gules vachatenga furniture yavanoda asi handina kuzviisa mupfungwa.

Ndakazobatikana ndafunga rudo rwaChristie kuna mama vangu asi ivo waititowedzera kumuomesera. Pose patinotadza isu vana vavo kuva panzvimbo iye she is always more than willing to fill in the gap. Moyo wake ndakauda ini. Ndakabva ndawedzera kumusuwa. Sometimes ndaimbozvishora kuti ndakasiira mwana wevanhu nhamo asi chaizondipa simba nekugadzikana kuziva kuti haasi oga ana Mwari. Poga poga pandainamata ndiye munhu wandaitanga kusuma kuna Mwari and then the whole family.

Chris akasimuka akanananga kubedroom asina zvimwe zvaataura. Ndakaona kuti abatikana and this was my first time to see him like this. Ndakavhura tupepa twuya ndikaona ari mareceipts eku TV sales and hire. Most of the things zvanga zvatengwa under one roof. And he paid cash. Ndakanzwa kunyara nemaitiro andakaita. Ndakazotenderera imba yose ndichiona shura ranga raitwa na Chris. Ndakazopedzisira nekwataivata ndikawana atopinda mumachira asina kudya chikafu chaanga abika. Iniwo zvima takeaway zvaiva zvangosara patable. Ndakapinda ari pafon hameno waaitaura naye achisekerera waakabva angooneka

ndichipinda.

Ndakazongokumbira ruregerero kuti tiwane kuvata tozotaura kwakachena how I was going to pay back mari yake yaanga ashandisa and yaiva mari svinu.

January 3 ndakatanga basa ka Banc ABC . zvinhu zvaiendeka and handina kutana kujaira nzvimbo. Prince nadad vaindipa update yemamiriro akaita zvinhu kumba. Pazvose chandakanyanya kufarira ndechekuti shumirayi anga atanga malessons ake. Ndaitombonzwa kuda kumufonera asi ndaizongosiyana nazvo ndaisada kumuvhiringa. Ndakatarisa new number yake kuwatsapp panga paine pro pic redu tiri 3 pamota musi wechristmas pataida kuda kuenda Ku engagement party yaLisa na Dillan kkkk. She was beautiful wena. Smile yaiva pachiso chake haina kuchinja even paakakururiswa mucheno uyu.

My dad was a man of wisdom zvekuti any decision yavaiita ndaiziva kuti vanenge vainzvera vanga vasingangojambiri. Ndakamborwadziwa pavakati vava kunyanya kushandira kune imwe car sale yavo yavakavhura mukwekwe and nguva zhinji vaigara ikoko saka zvaingoita sekuti ndezvebasa.

"Mwanangu chakafukidza dzimba matenga and anonzwa kushinya kweshangu mwene wadzo kwete ari panext. I learnt to protect my integrity and as a public figure I know how to handle my family issues and kufukura hapwa will make things even worse. Pane zvandiri kumboongorora zvandisina kuda kuita jump into conclusion nekuda kwemanzwira nzwira asi nguva zhinji I want kushanda netangible evidence. No matter how long it will take asi zviri nani pane kuzoregreta mangwana munhu waita rushed decisions. In God's time the storm will be over."

Mashoko aitaurwa nababa vangu day randakava shanyira kukwekwe. Apa vaiti vanga vava ne 2 weeks vasina kudzokerakumba hanzi zvandiri kuda kuona zvinoda from a distance. Vaingoita chibhende Havana kubuda pachena kuti ishiri rudzii yavainyangira. Pandakavabvunza nyaya yaLisa kuti ndakanzwa Prince achiti ava kugara kumba. Vakatoratidza kusatomboshamisika nekuti vaiti vanogara vachitaura naPrince nemhandara dzavo and Prince anovapa update yezvose zvinoitika kumba.

"Avo siya vakadaro avo, I have the best person around anoziva basa rake. Prince is the best and kuwa kwevanhu vava kuchava kukuru. Iwe usatombozvidya moyo asi kana wava kumuda hako Lisa wacho. But trust me ,kukwira gomo hupoterera . Kune vanhu vachadamba kuti dayi pasi pavhurika pavamedza."

Vakambonyarara vakazotaura nyaya yandanga ndichitoda kubvunza

"Madocuments ndakatozoita zvekutsvaga ndega. Mama venyu ndinoona havatarisi zvinhu zvekuita pikerere nazvo zvakakosha muupenyu. I'm sorry to say these harsh words asi mai venyu vanomboita sevanofunga nenhendesure. Instead of being a

suitable helper to me she has become a thorn in my flesh instead. Pandakatsvaga ndakatoona kuti mapapers emba ne registration certificate ye carsale hazvipo. Ndakabva ndanzi kuda angatoziva ndi auntie vaishanda pamba ndivo vairongedza. Last week ndakanotsvaga auntie vaya ndakafamba ndichibvunzira kusvika ndasvika pamusha pavo ndikawana kuchinzi vakanotsvaga basa kujoni ndikabva ndazorora ndakadaro. Apa pekutanga ndakambonzi ndarega kupa Dee madocuments kuti atumire nekuti ndine mareasons angu. Ipapo ndakafunga kuti munhu ari insecure ari kutya kuti ndogona kutengesa imba behind her back or ari kufunga kuti ndine magame andiri kuita saka ari kutya kusiiwa pabani asina paakabatirira. Saka pose APA ndaiva ndakanyarara ndichingoti mapapers akanzi pane zvandakaregera kumatumira aripo plus ndaidawo kuti kana paine reason yavakarambira nemadocuments andaida kushandisa pakakosha vataure tionesane . I also wanted her to get better ndisavapa pressure. Only to know last week kuti madocuments akamera mavhiri akaenda. Kutu kupi hapana anoziva. Ndiwo mamirire akaita zvinhu pamba paya. "

Chokwadi chaicho ndechekuti hapana aigona kugadzirisa nyaya yemadocuments kunze kwamama. Isu vamwe taitangira payi kutsvaga. Ndakambofunga kurega basa ndizogara nadad tichisimbisana asi vakarambisisa hanzu you have your own future to build.

KuHarare zvaifamba and ndanga ndonamata potse potse kutokunda Shumie. Rwendo rwandakafamba nemunhu waMwari kuenda Ku Vic Falls rwakandizarura meso nekundishandura. Iko kungova pedo nevanhu vaMwari vechokwadi pane zodzo inotapukira. Iyi I secret yandakadzidziswawo na chiremba. Ndakawanawo mukana to meet the great prophet of God and my life had never been the same. Kubasa zvaifamba hazvo zvakanaka.

I missed shumie and zvaishamisa ndezvekuti far away from each other as we were my love for her grew with each day. Ndakazoti Prince amupe number yangu kwete zvekuti ndimutange ini kwete. Ndaida kuona kuti anondisuwawo here sezvandinomuita. Ndakaseka hanzu naPrince paakapiwa number akati

"Iiiiiii Jehovah maita henyu at least vari muno muZimbabwe."

Ndaigara ndichiita replay hangu audio yandakatumirwa na Prince babe wangu achichema chema. Plan yadoc inenge Yang's yabidzirira. Ndaingoda pekuti

"You love him right"

"I think I do"

I could play it over and over again kusvika ndabatwa nehope. Yanga yatova lullaby ndakaita kutsinzinira maziso ndichi imagina facial expression yake pamwe ndombovisualisa akarerekera musoro achiyemerera, pamwe maziso ajenga

tumisodzi. Just to hear her voice achiti she thinks she loves me would give me a good nights sleep , would give me hope of being together with the one i love rimwe gore, and kana zvakakwidza nekungonzwa izwi rake mazwi matatu iwayo oga nyama dzaitodairira. Chandanga ndisisaiti kuzvibatsira neruoko ndakadzidza kuti its sin. Ko vhangeri ranga richipindazve. Ko doc vaindivaraidza vanga vava kumba kwavo asi ushamwari hwedu hwaikura zuva rimwe nerimwe. We were like brothers he was just like Derrick. I missed my brother though taitaura nguva zhinji aitoziva zvole zvaitika kumusha. Dad kept him posted and zvaimurwadza zvekuti akatomboti nditore Daphne tinogara Ku South asika ko Shumie aizoitawo seyi. Asi akazonditi kana zvikafamba zvakanaka aizotikoka Ku official opening yehotel yake yaaida kutengeserwa nemumwe mu foreigner anga akuda kunoita based kuChina. Aiti zvikabuda zvakanaka launch yacho yaizoitwa august wegore raitevera. It was his first project akazvimirira ega zvisina partnership. Mwari vaimurangarira asi ndinoona panyaya dzema babe muchembere vanga vamuuraya kuita kafiramberi chaiko, kuita kumufuratidza moyo chaiko.

Prince akazonditi ane drama raaida kundibatisa ranga richangoburwa na Lisa paden ndikamuti ambomira kundidhanganyitsa musoro nenyaya dzaLisa. Ndaiva nezvimwe zviri nani zvekufunga.

Chaingondifadza ndechekuti Prince akandiudza kuti kubva pakafoira Christie dad vakagara naye pasi kubva ipapo yanga yava mvuto. Asi chakandinetsa Prince aingondiudza kuti chibabe chiri kundisuwa asi anga atova nemwedzi yakati kuti ava ne number dzangu asi kana kumboisa msg zvayo , kungoti hie zvako. Ndasitombatarisa mastatus update ndichiti ndichaona pakanzi Dee I miss you. Asi zero zero. Panga pakutoita 3 months pachingodzokororwa photo grid ine vanhu 3 pakanzi

"Mbuya shumie my heroine, mommy & daddy, I miss you guys, keep watching over me. I will make you proud soon. Just watch the space."

Indeed she made them proud. End of third term akabuda ne 9As and 3Bs. Pakaita 3 weeks maresults iwayo akaiswa papro pic pakanzi. " \*Faithful\* \*God\* , \*Mwari\* \*vasinganyadzisi\* "

I cried ndakatarisa maresults ake. Salary yake ndaipa dad nd he took care of her fees. Vakazondiudza kuti akati anoda kunyora muna June ndikati asi anofanira kuregister both June and November in case akafoira June. Prince na Dee vanga vanyora November ndikanzwa kuti mama vanga vakumbira kuti vaone nezvekushop kumanager day to day running yeshop. Ndikabva ndafunga shoko rakaparidzwa na prophet vangu raJosefa aita gavhuna munyika yevatorwa. From pit to palace. Christmas ndakatamba ndiri one ndichingotaura hangu naPrince na Derrick.

Mazuva akafamba maresults eO level Daphne akaita shura. Akaita 8As 1B. Daddy vakachema pafon nekupasa kwakaita mwana wavo. Prince ndiye akabuda mu

Gweru times akaita 14As. Uyu aitopengawo uyu. Dee akawana nzvimbo yeA level paregina mundi ipapo Prince akaenderera mberi ne maprivate lessons ake.

Muna may ndakanzwa kuti Prince and the girls were praying and fasting for Shumie ainyora muna June. Ndakaprinter pic rake ndikaripa munhu waMwari kuti anamate naro. I joined team pabattle field doctor Chris vakatsigira. Takasvika pakunzwa kuti kunamata kozipa. Pakanopera 30 days ndanga ndava mune rimwe gear rekunamata. Vamwe pavakamira ini ndakaita alluta continua kusvika musi waanyora the last subject. Ndakayeredza misodzi ndakatarisa pic yashumie yakatumirwa naPrince after exams. Kuonda kupera kusvika nemiromo yatsemuka. Anenge akamutora akarivara ndakaona nemabatiro aanga rushaya akagara mumadziro achiratidza kuti pfungwa dziri kure.

Musi wakabuda maresults ndakati kuna Prince handidi kuudzwa pafon ndaida kunozvionera ndega mhinduro yaMwari. Ndakamuti asaudza chero ani zvake kuti ndiri kuuya ndaisada kuonekwa. Ndakanzwa kuti aperekedzwa na Daphne kunotora maresults makseni aitya kuenda ega. Yaiva Friday ndichichaisa na3 ndakapinda mutown ndikaita shopping yangu. 8pm ndanga ndichipinda paroad.

Dillan paGweru pfacha! Kwakaipa?

Akapasa here Christabel?

## CHAPTER 34

## SHUMIRAYI

Madam Lisa ndakawana vakakwira pacheya vachiridza mhere.

"Ko chii nhai madam?"

"Don't ask me stupid questions. I should be asking you that. Uchiri kuda basa here iwe kana kuti wakufunga zvima fudzamombe zvako zvekumusha? Answer me fool"

Munoziva pane pamwe paunopererwa kushaya kuti zviri kufamba seyi. Ndanga ndajaira hangu asi pane pamwe paunonyatsoona kuti uku kutsvaga kuti nditaure chete. Saipapa chaivatadzzisa kungotaura nyaya yavo chii. Kuda ndiyo nhumbu yaivashungurudza nekuti zvimwe zvaizonyanya.

"Basa ndinorida madam"

"Saka kana uchida basa why usingaiti nemazvo. Mumba munocleaniwa chaizvo chaizvo maspider anobvepi."

"Iripi spider madam"

"Yatoendaka unofunga kuti inomirira iwe here"

Ahhh ndakamboda kuseka ini. Ko kana yaenda vachakakwirireyi pachair. Musi uyu ndakaita 2 hrs ndichiita thorough cleaning muroom mamadam under serious supervision ivo vachingoita havo chinzvenga mutsvairo. Ko kuzopfeka shirt yamkoma kuzasi kusina chinhu naitwo tukumbo twaiita kunge migoti iri mubhodho repanhamo. Ndakanzwa godo chairo kundibata ndikazongozvidzora. Ndaizvinzwa kuti kuti ndaonda asi pana Lisa paifiwa kani. Pane kuti mimba yaaiva nayo imusimbise inenge yaitowedzera kumupedza. Ndaiva nemibvunzo hangu pana maiguru vangu ava. Kana vaionana namkoma wherever kwavaiva vaidii kuudzawo vamwene vavo kune mwana wavo vanogara vachingondifeya feya every now and then kuti handina kumbonzwa runyerekupe here. Nekutika ivo mama ndivo vanga vatopinda busy yekuyemerwa na mutizwa uyu wavo murume akuita zvekushanya pamba pake. Ndaivanzwira tsitsi baba pavaiuya pachu vanenge vaita zvekutaimira mama vasipo. Dzimwe nguva vaiuya vasina mota vozogara kucottage vachiona TV vozoti kwati svibeyi vozoenda kumain house.

Rimwe zuva ndakaona murume wandakamboona kuparty kwana Lisa achisvika pamba zvikatondishamisawo kuti aideyi. Akaita almost 2 hours ari mumba ndikazoona obuda hapana akamuperekedza saka ndakatadza kuziva kuti anga avinga ani pakati pemuroora navamwene ndiyani. Ndakasiyana nazvo ndakangoti nyaya dzandisineyi nadzo regayi ndisiye.



Mazuva akafamba and kubva pakataura baba mpofu neni ndakanga ndoverenga neshungu dzakanyanya. Fon chaiyo ndanga ndongobata pano neapo. Rimwe zuva ndakapiwa number naPrince hanzi ndedzamukoma. Dzanga dzasiyana nedzandaiziva asi dziri dzemuno. Ndakanzwa kufara kuti at least vari local asizve godo rakambobata kuti saka zvinogona chiri chokwadi kuti na Lisa vanoonana. Kutura chokwadi I was developing a strong feeling for him asika I felt it was too late.

Lisa akazongobva hanzi aenda kuna mai vake kuEgypt asi aizodzoka hake. Ko kuzotakura makey emuroom mamukoma kuenda nawo. Prince paakaenda akauya achiti pane zvaaida muroom mamukoma.

Ndipo patakazoonza kuti makey haapo. Chakandinetsa ndechekutu Prince sika sika yacho yekuti anoda kupinda mubedroom mevaridzi ndiyo yakandinetsa. Nemaurokiro aakazoita hanzi

"Yesssss"

Achimhanya achibuda panze. Ndakatevera iko kuda zvinhu ndikawana achikwevana nezi ladder rakareba. Akaisa screwdriver muhomwe akati ndibate ladder. Sis vanga vakiya door ndokukanganwa kuvhara window. Akamboita nguva achinetsana nema screw e bugler bar akazobudirira after almost half an hour. Determination yacho yakandipa curiosity yekuda kuziva kuti maiva neyi chake imomo. Ndakasheedzera paaizowana maspare keys mukati imomo ndikasiya ladder ndokumhanya mukati. Pandakasvika pa door ndakanzwa kuti mukati maita zvecelebration chaiyo. Ndakagogodza zvine simba chaizvo ko ndainzwa ndasaririrazve. Akavhura door ndikanzwa

"I did it! I did it! Its game over! "

Ndakapiwa high five ndikangosimudzawo ruoko ndisina kuziva zvaitika. Akakisa kanhu kaanga akabata kaiita sefon asi yaisava fon hayo. Akakakisa akaisa muhomwe ndokubuda ari muspeed yemufaro. Ndakasara ndakangoti kanha ndirimo. Ndakasara ndichitenderera mumba mevaridzi ndichifunga hangu mkoma varipo. Ndichiwacha nekuayina nhumbi dzavo. Ndivaburitsira nhumbi dzekupfeka kusvika kuboxer chaiko. Ndakabatwa nekunyara asika mazuva azvaitika ndaisambofunga kuti zvinonyadzisa ndaingofunga kuti ndiri kuitira bhudhi vangu. Ndakaenda pawadrobe pavo ndikatorawo shirt yavo ndikaenda nayo kucottage. Ndipo pandaizovaonera ko ndanga ndatova convinced kuti mkoma vakatorova pasi for good.

Kusurukirwa kwanga kwanyanya Daphne anga asisina nyaya nemunhu nekuda kwemabook. Aiverenga zveshungu chaizvo sometimes kusvika achema hanzi Christabel handidi kufoira I want to pass and do away nelife yepano. Anga afunga kure mwana asi chandakafarira akaziva kuti mabook ndiwo aigona kumuyambutsa. Vamweka akaomerwa neupenyu anobva afunga kuwanikwa kana kuita chipfambi.



Asi Dee haana kuita izvozvo. Doctor vairatidza kumuda chaiko asi haana kuitora as an advantage asi akazvipira kuti atange agadzirisa upenyu hwake. Ndiye umwe munhu aimuoa kusekerera waitoona kuti vakangofona chero akasungikana anobva atonyevenuka. Ndaiva ndoziva kuti kana akangoita zvake zvokuchema ndotoisira doc msg kuti munhu wenyu. Rimwe zuva ndakazonetsana naye kuti andiudze kuti doc vati chii pafon aswera zuva rose achingoti akati gare gare obva aseka oridza katsamwa. Akazoti

"Mcm shuwa mkomw Chris angandibvunza kuti saka tichaita vana vangani ndiri mukadzi wake here ini.?"

Ndakatofawo nekuseka ahh.

"Asi wakazovada here doc"

"Handisati ini. Vanonetsa Christie saka ndakazovaudza kuti ndichavaudza panobuda maresults ndokunge ndakapasa."

Kkkkkk ndakaseka zvangu ndosaka munhu anga overenga kusvika achema anga azvisungirira. Apa kunenge kwanga kofungwa kuti ko kana ndikafoira, doc vanga vadikwa.

Kumba kuna mai vake aiendako kana vasiko chete hanzi ndakusuwa. Ndakamuti kana wakusuwa better umboenda umbonogara. Haaa ipapo akatsika madziro hanzi

" handibati ndingatodzokera shure. I'm praying kuti ndipase A level ndonoitira kure chaiko. Boarding yandakamboramba ndakuida hangu. Dai ndakangoenda ndiri form 1 ndisina kumbosangana na devil. Ndoda kupasa Christie that's my only passport "

Misodzi yanga yatojenga mumaziso.

Kunamata hatina kumira tanga tatopfuta moto chaiko. Panga pakunyora Prince mafinal ndakati ivo vachibreaka fasting yataita ini I would continue for them kusvika vapedza. Chakandinetsa mazuva aPrince ekunyora akazowandisa kudarika 5subjects dzaaiva andiudza kuti akaregista.

"Ummmm shumie zvaitaurika here ko kana ndikazofaira handiti vanhu vanongoti dzungu. Asi 5 ndaziva neshuwa kuti ndinomawana."

Pa14 subjects neniwo ndakatozokumbira Mwari ruregerero ndatomboshora. Munhu akambogara kumba oti anoda kunyora 14. Asi ndakazoona kuti ndava kutosaiwa Mwari watinonamata handiti shoko rinoti with God all things are possible. Pavakapedza kunyora vakazorora nhamo yanga yasarira ini. Ndakakumbirawo baba kuti ndoda kunyora muna June vakabva ukangova Muromo mumwe vakabva batoregista naNovember hanzi in case ndikafoira June.

Pakabuda maresults aNovember pakaita mariro pamba ndikapinda busy yekutaura nevanhu kuvasimbisa kuti vanatora maresults avo. Doctor vanga votambura

nekufona pafon pangu hanzi Dee haachadairi fon. Musi wacho Prince akavindisa akanotora ake akauya akazvambaradza chikoro. Zvakabva zvatonyanya kuuraya Dee izvozvo kupindwa nechando kupinda mumagumbeze kufuga musoro. Apa baba vanga vaenda kubotswana vachidzoka after Two days inenge yava weekend futi.

Musi waitevera yaiva Thursday takatorivara ndakaona msg na 7am from doc hanzi budayi gate. Ndakatomboti vanotamba vachibva vatsanangura pavari ndikatoona kuti ichokwadi. Ndakaudza Dee anga angoudyura maziso ndakatozoita wekusundira mubathroom kuti anogezva chop chop. Ko anga atova murwerezve. Takabuda takaita mudungwe kunge vanhu vari kuenda kugata. Ndakabuda Daphne akasara nechemukati ndikaona shuwa Ford ranger ya doc yakazorora zvayo iri chinhambwe. Ndakafamba kuzoti cheu ndasvika kuona kuti hakuna Dee ari kutevera. Doc vanga vabuda mumota vagumbata havo maoko.

"Asi chero kuonekwa hatichatodi kuonekwa.?"

Ndakangoti zvakaoma. Ndakamhoresa doc apa chenero yavanga vakaita in smart casual. Ndakadzokera ndikawana shasha yagara padivi pegate nechemukati misodzi iri mokoto mokoto. Ndakangobata munhu ruoko akadaro ndokukwekweredza ndakananga kuna doc kuti vanozvionera zvavaiva vokonzera. Kana simba rekurwisa panga pasina. Ndakasvika doc vakuita kupererwa chaiko. Hapana akamhoresa umwe ndakangoona vovhura door kuti tipinde vachibva vatorova mota straight Ku Regina mundi. Tasvika vakangobata munhu wavo ruoko vachinanga kuoffice hameno kuti vainoti ndini ani waDaphne. Rakaita drama kani kuita sababa vane mwana ari kuramba kuenda kuchikoro. Kwakaita almost 30 minutes ndikazooka vobuda . vachingoti fambeyi kubva pa door ndakaona munhu onzi mhii ndiye ndokuzeeswa mudenga. Haana kuzotsvetwa pasi kusvika Ku parking. Akaiswa pasi chiremba vakauruka kunge munhu ahwina jackpot. Vanhu vese vakatombomira vakaokera. Dee mumisodzi yanga yawedzera but smiling in those tears. Doc vanga vatsinatirawo pabonnet remota kuda vaichema kana kunamata. Ndanga ndatopusa ndikangoenda pana Dee ndikanobvuta kaslip kaanga akabata. I couldn't hold back my tears. Tears of joy.

"I did it Christ. Mwari vakanzwa kuchema kwangu vakauyisa munhu akaita sewe muupenyu hwangu. You encouraged me, you gave me hope when I was hopeless, pazvaioma you stood by me. Just being with you gave me confidence to go on. My God answered our prayers. "

Takambundirana iri misodzi chete. Doc vakauya tikaita a group hug ndikanzwa voti

"Ngatitendeyi Mwari, glorious Father, in the name of Jesus, Mwari vakatendeka Mwari vasingatinyadzisi, taona kutendeka kwenyu Mwari, mazviita muchinda werugare mazviita zvoshamisa, mazviita imi mitekwa tekwa wekare kare, muinoti pamasvika nzizi nemakungwa zvinokudziururayi, small hills and mighty mountains

salute you. You heard our prayers and you answered. Yes you are the Lord who answers, Imazviita yenyu Mwari, mazviita henyu Mwari, mazviita .....

And he broke into tears, audible sobs this time. Dee anga aita kupfugama pasi chaipo akabata pasi nemaoko maviri. Doc bakamubata vakamusimudza.

"You worked hard for this and you deserved what you got. Congratulations." They hugged for a long time ndaitodawo kunzwa zvaizeverwa munzeve maDee zvakaita kuti abve apusa pusa all of a sudden. Doc vanga varuma corner of his lower lip vachitoda zvavo kuseka iye mwana achitambura nekunyara. Doc havana kuzodzoka nesu kumba vakabva vatorova road isu tikafonera cab. Ko ravo basa vanga vapedzazve. Vakatogona nekuti ndaiona hangu maresults iwayo achizoita mwedzi achishaya anonotora.

Takafonera dad vakati vanodzoka mangwana vakabva vatongoudzwa maresults vari kwavari ikoko. Dee akasvika akafarisa patakapinda mutown akamhanya kushop kwamama vake kwaakadzoka asvava hameno chakamupetesa muswe. Handina kuda kumubvunza ndaitya kumutsa zvirere.

Ichi chakaita chitsvambe kwandiri ndaitya kuti ndigofaira vamwe vadadisa zvakadayi. After fasting yemwedzi wese muna May ndanga ndapera chaiko ndichinyatsonzwa kuti mhopo ikati wandeyi inogona kunondisiya ndava chinhambwe. kunze kwemusoro pane chimwe chandakazo discover kuti hachiondi, tsoka. Mazitsoka anga akuita kunge zvikuvauro zvaisapindirani negumbo racho. Ndaiti chero ndadya miromo yaingokwatuka kunge ndava nevhiki ndisina kudya. Madam vakatomboti

"Ku New start centre havabhadharisi kutestiwa kana uchitya ndokuperekedza."

Ndakanyora ndichinzwa rimwe simba kuda dzaiva shungu hameno. Ndaiti pandaibuda muexam poga poga ndainzwa kuti ndarova. Pandakapedza kunyora handina kuwana time yekuzorora zvakaita vamwe. Ndakaramba ndichita malessons angu in case June zvikaramba.

Pakabuda maresults pazvakataurwa panews dza8 ndakavata usiku hwese ndiri mutoilet ndichidurura. Lucky Musi wacho Daphne akakumbira pass akauya kumba hanzi I have come to celebrate. Ko rumour yanga yatofambaka pasocial media yekubuda kwemaresults isu tisati ta ziva. Ndiye akazondibatsira nesugar and salt solution ndava kunzwa kupera nekudurura. Ndipo pandakazoita twusimba. Ndakamuka kuseni maziso acheni kuita semunhu aswetwa ropa ne tsikidzi. Takamirira kuti madam vabude ndipo patakabudawo. Kuuya kwaDaphne havana kumbokuona ko vaimbozvitsvaga here ivo vakatadza kana kucelebrator kupasa kwemwana wavo.

Daphne akaita zvekufonera taxi ndanga ndisina kana simba rekufamba kusvika kuchaplin kwandaka registira. Pandakaburuka vanhu vainditarisa veduwee kuda

vaitoti ko achiri kuzvinetsereyi nekudzidza munhu apera kudayi. Pandakapiwa kare results slip kangu ndakangoita sendanzwa kuti congratulations zvimwe zvakataurwa handina kuzvinzwa ndakasvika pana Dee ndikamutambidza ndisinan kana kuvhura. Ndakanzwa munhu o screama.

"You did it!"

Ndakabvuta chiropa chiya maoko achibvunda ndikavhura. 10As ,1B, 1C kushona. Vamwe pavakapera simba vaona maresult ini ndakatonzwa kugwinya kuita fit chaiko.

Ndakasvika kumba ndikatanga kudzikorora kucleana pandanga ndambocleana. Ndaiti ndikati gare gare ndotoro chislip ndochikisa. Dee akazodzokera kuchikoro kwake hanzi handidi kuti muchembere awane ndiri pano. Kubika ndanga ndisisabvumidzwi hanzi unorwara saka ndaingopedza basa rangu kana time dzangu dzakwana ndovhara madoor ndoenda . Nguva zhinji kuseni ndaiwana muine zvima takeaway kubika madam waitokunzwirawo nungo. Vanga vonzwa tsitsi kani vega vega muzimba iroro.

Simba randainzwa chero neni rakandityisa. Ndakasvika kucottage ndikatanga kuita through yakapera na10pm. Ndakanozvisoka mumvura inopisa mutub ndikaita almost 1 hour ndichizvibosvonora hangu. Ndakatozobuda mvura yotonhora. Kubika chaiko ndakatadza nemufaro wanga uri mandiri. Ndakangopfeka kashort kangu kaisvika nechepamusoro pemabvi apa kedenim ndikapfeka long sleeved shirt yamukoma ndikanyatsoipeta maoko zvakanaka naka. Ndakamira pamirror sandi kufitwa ikoko haikoona zvana Lisa ungasati zihwiza riya rinonzi zibamba mukota. Iye aitoda hembe dzemwana wegrade 4 kwete dzema hunk vana mkoma Dee. Ndakazogarawo kuti ndione TV iyo yaonekwa pakati peusiku. Ndakatora pic ramukoma ndikariyeva hangu ndikatanga kutaura naro ndikati

" but you promised wani kuti munodzoka . now its almost 1&½ years hamuna kudzoka. Makangondisiyawo pano ndega ndichiona nhamo tsvuku inenge ropa mukaita kwakaenda imbwa ndookwakaenda tsuro. How I wished you were there on my birthday, now ndakutovavarira kunobata my 18th birthday imi nyaa nyaa nyaa zvenyu. Munombondifungawo here mkoma. Ndo celebrata kubudirirawo kwangu nani? Ndobatsirwawo nani to decide on my next step? I miss you mkoma."

Ndakaisa pic riya ndikariisa pachipfuva pangu. That's when I discovered kuti curtain ranga risina kunyatsovharika. Ndakazofunga futi kut ndanga ndisina kukiya door. Pandakati ndisimuke ndinovhara fon yangu yakatanga kuvibrata pa table ndikavhunduka . ndakatarisa ndikaona iri nhamba yaPrince.

"Ndavata ini wozoda kundikorokotedza pakati pehusiku varoyi vofamba wafunga ..."

"Ndiri pa door ndivhurire"

Ummmm it was unlike Prince. Pfungwa dzangu dzikatofunga zvimwe kuti asi apiwa

imwe mari namadam boss.

"Vhura hako ndanga ndisati ndakiya."

Apa ndanga ndagara sofa rakafuratira kudoor. Pakaita dzinenge 5 minutes door risati ravhurwa ndikatoona kuti Prince aingoda kundiwachisa. Ndakasimuka kuti ndikiye hangu door hope dzanga dzovavira mumaziso. Ndakaita kunge ndichafenda ndichisanganidzana namkoma. Vanenge vakatozviona kuti ndingongowa vakangoita one big step nenguva isipi ndanga ndatozara mumaoko avo. His magical hug.....

Ko prince akatoreyi muroom mevaridzi.?

## CHAPTER 35

## DILLAN

Ndakafamba ne speed yaJehu chaiyo zvekuti in 3 hrs time ndanga ndichidonha pa city of progress. Ndakaenda paChicken Inn pari safe ndokupaka ipapo. Ndakabisa staff yangu yose mumota ndikalocka madoors. Took a taxi kuenda kuLundi park. Ndakafonera Prince kuti ndiri pagate akatombofunga kuti ndiri kunyepa. Ndakazononga katombo ndikakanda pamusoro pemba yake ndipo pandakazoonza gate rakuvhurwa zvinyoronyoro kuti risaita noise. Akandijambira tikambundirana for some minutes ndokuzitora mikwende yedu takupinda mukati. Ndakambogara muden ma Prince for almost an hour we had some catching up to do. Prince ka ndakazoonza kuti dad vakagona kumu promota kumuita his right hands man, I was shocked nezvandairatidzwa na Prince. This guy was loaded and very dangerous too. Pane zvimwe zvaakaramba kundiraidza akati

"Izvi noo boss. I still need you. This is too sensitive but ndichazvichengeta hangu pari safe and icase need yekuzvishandisa arises. "

Ndakasara ndakarememberera kuti zvii zvimwe zvingava more sensitive kudarika zvaakandiraidza. He was supposed to kuna dad as his personal bodyguard, but instead he opted to be the private investigator .

"Mkoma zvandakawana mumhuri muno zvakakura. Ndingadai ndakaora nendove yemombe kumusha uko asi tarirayi pandiri nhasi. I learnt kuti God does everything in our lives for a purpose. Mwari vakanditungamirira panzvimbo ino nechinangwa. Now ndava kuzadzikisa zvisiwo zvemoyo wangu at the same time I can take care of my loving mom. Ndakanzwa hangu kuti dad vakauya vachida kukumbira ruregerero kuti vadzokerane ndikangoti handipinde iyi. Kana vachidzokerana vanodzokerana as husband and wife and not as my father. I'm still bitter kuti the father that I had known for more than 15 years threw me and my mom out because I'm light in complexion saka ndakahuriwa."

Ndakatoona kuti its an issue yaitoda day of its on Prince apa aitoda kubatsirwa.

Ndakamukorokotedza nekupasa in person though ndaiva ndambozviita hangu pafon

"Many schools had offered me places and scholarships asi ndakatoona kuti kuzvitambira ndinenge ndaita selfish. Mdharo still needs me around and ndakaona situation iri pano kuti ndikasiya Shumie ega angafa nestress. Now that Daphne ava muboarder ini ndikaenda iye ozodii. Plus ndinotya kuti akazonyanya kuomerwa ari ega anopedzisira aita wrong decisions. Saka at least pandinonopedzawo A level iye anenge ava pari nani plus I'm praying kuti zvinhu zviite back to normal mudzoke pamba."

Prince was right. Things had to be normal ndidzoke pamba. Being the only son around ndini ndaitofanira kuva close to dad tichironga zvemusha. Musha

haungapararika pane varume nekuda kwekuti takurirwa nemasituations. Pakataura Prince ndakatoona sekuti tose varume vemumusha we ran away from situations tichisiya vatorwa vakabata musha. I was so touched kuti he had used his own money to install cameras dzimba dzose including Ku cottage monitor iri muroom make. Muroom mangu ndimo manga musina akati day rakaitwa installation Lisa anga abuda saka aifamba nemakeys aigara nawo muhomwe.

"So ndakazongoisa imwe independent camera musu waakabuda akakanganwa kukiya. These CCTV cameras make my work easier zvekuti handichabudi ndichiita marounds angu epakati pehusiku. I just inspect from here. Mumain bedroom handina kuisa i can only monitor kusvika pa door even ku cottage i can only monitor the outside. I respect privacy yevanhu vakuru but ku room kwa madam Lisa I had no choice.

Akazondibatsira kutakukura mikwende yandaiva nayo kuenda Ku cottage. It was already past midnight apa ndaida kuzodzokera huchiri husiku. Nhamo yakazova pa door manje kuti ndichavhurirwa here nguva idzodzo. Prince akazouya neidea yekuti afone oti ndiye aiva pa door.

" regayi ndizame anogona kufunga kuti ndikuda kubvunza ma results since tisina kumboonana nhasi. "

Ndakazonzwa oti

"Zvanzi pindayi boss the door is not locked."

Akabva atofuratira kudzokera. Ndakavhura door zvinyoro nyoro ndikapinda. Ndakaita almost 5 minutes ndichiyeverwa nezvandaiona. Ndakamboita kagodo kuti saka Christie ati Prince apinde husiku ihoho akapfeka katiket keshort. Ndakanzwa moyo wangu kunyungudika ndichiona akapfeka one of my favourite shirts and that communicated something to me. Ndanga ndangomira paya ndichiyeverwa nezvandaiona. Akabva asimuka akakisa photo hangu yanga akabata patable kuda aida kuzovhura door hameno. Akavhunduka achiona ndakamira ndikatoona shock chaiyo mumaziso make. Zvaanga oita ndakatoona kuti ndikaramba ndakamira mwana wevanhu anogona kungodonha. Ndakafambisa ndikanomumbundira asati adonha with her face on my shoulder. Ko tisu vayazve vekureba zvekuti kuwana musikana anokusvikira pamapfudzi its very rare. Ndainzwa hana yake kurova zviri arbnomal chaiko and I rubbed her back softly until she stabilized. Ndakazonzwa kunyorova pabendekete pangu ndikaziva kuti she was crying. Pandanga ndakamubata ndainyatsonzwa kuti ndakabata masabwa chaiwo kuonda. Ndakarwadziwa kusvika pakudonha misodzi. Mwana anga apera kuita moving skeleton chaiyo. I moved back a bit so that ndinoona face yake. Sandi kunyara ikoko kutoshaya kuti zvakatanga riini. I cupped her face with both hands and looked straight into her eyes. Instead akabva atotsinzina. Pose apa hapana anga ati ataura nemumwe tose taingoshamisika hedu.

"Christie how are you? I'm happy to see you again. "

Akangopindura nemisodzi ndikangomusimudza ini kunomuisa pasofa. Akamboda kukavakava hanzi mukoma ndiiseyi pasi . asi kuita sendakasimudza kamwana ke grade zero. Maassets ose andaisimbo admire anga amelta kunyungudika chaiko in just 18 months. Ndakamugarisa pasofa and held her hands.

"Christie hauna kundipindura. How are you?"

"Makadii henyu mkoma?"

Chaasina kukanganwa kundiremekedza. Patsika chete chero Chris akapa kutenda. She never stopped tsika yekupfugama nekuombera maoko pakundikwazisa. Ndaibva ndanzwa mufaro mukati mangu neruremekedzo rwakadai. Chris aigara achinditi girls like Christabel and Daphne are scarce in this generation. Ko zvangu sis vanga vakutokwana kwanawo pamamonya. He was right. Naiye aitoratidzawo kufarira nekuyemura kupfugamirwa achigezesa maoko negirls dzekumba kwedu.

Shumirayi aivawo mbeu yake oga. One in a million.

Ndakaramba ndakamuyeva akangopfugama pasi ndaida kuzodaira asimudza musoro. Akaramba akangopfugama akatsikitsira kana nenyadzi dzacho kwadzakabva ndakatokushaya dzakangouya nekutopusisa munhu.

Instead yekuti asimudze musoro ndakatoona misodzi yodonhera pamaoko anga akabata pamabvi. Nechaichemedza ndakachishaya ini. Ndakamubata maoko ndikamu garisa pasofa.

"Christie you have been crying kubva pandasvika. Asi wanga usingadi kuti ndiuye?"

Akangodzungudza musoro

"Saka Christie chii nhayi? OK fine chingondiratidzawo marezults ndidzokere. I thought you will be happy to see me."

"Ndiri kufara wani mkoma. Kungoti ndanga ndisina kutarisira kuti munouya after mangoenda musina kuoneka. I thought handichazokuoneyi zvakare. Makadii henyu mkoma?"

"Ndiri right shumie. And Im happy to see you. Now tell me ndofara here? Takapasa here vasikana?"

A smile on her face told everything.

"Ndakangoyedzawo pandinogona napo. "

Ndakaramba ndakangomutarisa akabva aziva zvazvaireva. Akasimuka akupinda mubedroom. Ndakabva ndabudawo ndakupinza zvinhu zvanga zvasara panze. Ndakasvika pakupedza munhu asti abuda. Ndakutoda kutevera ndakaona munhu



akubuda apfeka T-shirt amonera chijira.

"Christie ndokumbirawo udzokere unopfeka zvawanga wakapfeka. Or else chi slip chako handibati."

"Short yacho ipfupi mkoma "

"OK. Saka pawati kuna prince apinde wanga uchazonochinja here? OK ne shirt ipfupi futi?"

Anga apusa akabata kapepa kake mumaoko angoshama muromo.

"I'm sorry"

"For what Christie?"

"I promise ndoiwacha first thing makseni ndonoidzose. Ndakango....."

"Wakuzvibata zvisirizvo sweetheart . ndatofara kuona wakapfeka shirt yangu ndakaona kuti waindifungawo. Or unless kana wanga wakapfekerawo zvimwe. "

Ndakatoona kuti ndiri kumuomesera ndikasiyana nazvo. Ndakatambira ka slip kaya ndikavhura ndikapera mweya nezvandakaona.

"Ndiko kuzama here uku Christie? You did very well. I'm proud of you. Come here"

I pulled her into a hug. Ndakafara kuti at least we are moving forward pane kuti dayi takutaura zvekuisa rewrite. Kwandiriwo team yanga yakabaiwa saka madhiri ekumboita reverse jive panga pasina.

Ndakasimbohaga Christabel before but apa ainzwikwa kuti haana kusungika. Kuoma chaiko muviri kuita stiff. Ndakamurega ndaona kuti haachafemi mushe.

" God answered my prayers mkoma."

"He answered our prayers. I was praying fasting for you the whole of May and pamakabreaker I continued praying until the very last day rwakanyora paper rekupedzisira. Im happy for you Christie."

"Aah it wasn't easy mkoma. Kuona ndakasvinura this time inyaya yekutojaira kuti I sleep for just one hour . ndaivata ndakaisa tsoka mumvura ndichiverenga. Pandakapedza kunyora handina kuzorora zvakaita vamwe. Ndaka enderera mberi nekuverenga kusvika nhasi pandatora maresults. I used to eat one meal a day kwete nekuti panga pasina chikafu asi kuti nguva ndaiishaya. Pressure yanga yandiwandira nekuti since pasisina off and maworking hours akachinja I had to utilise kamukana koga koga kandawana. "

Ndakabatikana achitaura nyaya yake. Pose ndaifunga kuti acha accuser mumwe munhu asi kana hapana waakambopa mhosva.

"Wabikeyi ndiri kunzwa nzara."

Ko ndakangobva kubasa ndikapinda paroad saka yangayoruma. Ndakarwadziwa kuti chero naiye anga ovata asina kudya.

" but Christie waizvikuvadza. Tarira kuonda kwawaita. "

Ndakabikirwa kasadza chop chop nenyama yakango roastiwa risina soup tikadya asi iye akatadza kudya

"Mufaro wandinawo wakawandisa mkoma. Ndaswera zuva rose ndichishaya kana pekubata nemufaro. I'm glad mauya kuzofarawo neni. Zvimwe zvose like my birthday, Christmas nemwe mazuva zvakadarika ndakashaya wekufara naye asi handina kunyanya kubatikana. But it killed me kuti zuva ranhasi ringodarika semamwe. Maita basa mkoma. I had lost hope of seeing you again. Ndakarwadziwa neupenyu kusvika pakudemba kufa. Asi pose ndaingoona sekuti dayi maivepo zvakaita nani mkoma. But you hated me zvekubva mangoenda kukanganwa zvivimbiso zvenyu kuti you will be with me every step of the way. Not even a fon call, not even an sms. Ndanga ndakukundikana ini mkoma. Maita basa madzoka."

Ndanga ndava pakaoma manje. Panga pachaturika here ipapa kuti ndiri kudzokera. Time ndidzo dzanga dzadyana ndaida kubuda before 4 am. Ndaifunga kuti ndichawana nguva yekumboti vateyi mbichana asi zvakaramba.

Ndakamutarisa ndikamubata maoko make ose.

"Christie, ndinotenda nekushingirira kwawakaita. I know it wasn't easy but I'm glad you pulled through. That's why I'm here to celebrate your a achievement with you. But Christie for now I have to go back ndozo ....."

"Mkoma Dillan."

Apa she was pulling maoko pandanga ndakamubata.

" mkoma please tell me kuti muri kutamba. Mkoma please tell me you are not going back. This time I won't survive. Please say something mkoma. Honestly I can't manage ndiri ndega mkoma please don't go back."

Apa anga apfugama abata makumbo angu. Ndakashaya kuti ndopinndura kuti kudii. I had to go back kubasa. Kunyara kwandakaita was an answer enough. Akangosimuka ari museve achipinda mubedroom make, banged the door and locked from inside. Ndakasara ndakangoti tuzu paya. Ndakaenda pa door pake and knocked asi ndaingonzwa kuchema kwekududza chaiko.

" please Christie vhura door titaiure"

" just leave me alone."

Ndakabaiwa pamoyo chaipo. How was I going to leave ndichimusiya kadayi. It was already 3am pakazouya idea. Ndakavhara door ndikanonokera Prince kuti andibatsire nezano rangu. Akati he will help me. Ndakafonera taxi kupinda mutown. Ndakatora mota yangu ndokurova road ndakatarisa Bulawayo. I drove for about 45 minutes ndanga ndasvika pachikwangwani chakanzi " the pangolin hive"

I turned right ndikateedza karoad kaibuda muhighway and drove for about 10 minutes.

Vafungeyi mkoma dillan


# CHAPTER 36

## SHUMIRAYI

Ndakachema kuti saka mkoma vanga vangouya kuzondirwadzisa chete. How could he just come for a few minutes votaura zvekuti vava kudzokera. Ndakabaiwa pamoyo kuti nesituation yandairarama ndiri ndega ivo voti vanodzokera. What was the point yekuita pungwe nemunhu wandaitotambisira nguva yake achida kudzokera.

Ndakazvivharira ndikachema kusvika ndangobatwawo nehope hameno kuti kusvika nguvayi. Kutaure chokwadi I was developing feelings towards mkoma Dee and they were coming very strong kuita sekuti anga akavharirwa somewhere akazongovhurirwa. Every little contact I had with him mungava mumaoko chaiko could send unexplainable waves through my body. It was a scary feeling. Ndakazomutswa neknoch pa door. Ndakatarisa time it was almost 7:30. Apa riri zuva rebasa. Ndakavatisa zvekutadza kana kuzvipa nguva yekutenda Mwari. Rumwe rugare rwanga rwounzwa nekupasa kwandanga ndaita. Indeed I needed rest ndimbodzokedzana ndisati ndatanga zvakare zve-mabook. Apa ndakaona hondo chaiyo yaPharaoh nekuti 7:30 ndakavata time dzinofanira kubuda madam kuenda kubasa.

Ndakaita zvekujamba ndikangotora towel nyoro ndikapukuta kumeso nekunamainini uku ndokutopfeka uniform mugubvururu wangu. Ndakapingwa nemazipaperbag aiva pasi ndikadonha ndichinorovera pasofa nehuma chaiyo. Ndakadongorera nepa spy hole ndakaona madam boss vakamira zvavo. Vakabva vatogogodza zvesimba chaizvo ndakadongorera kudaro. Ndakatarisa mazi parcel akauya nemwana wavo but it was too late kutindimavige. Ndakajambira photo yaiva pasofa yamukoma ndikaindonyera muhomwe. Mufon makabva mapinda msg from Prince

" madam pa door. Covered up for you. Told her kuti tiri kuenda for introductions kwana mbuya Ku Wiltshire."

Ndakabva ndatoibata ndikavhura door. Was surprised nezi nyemwerero rakaburwa ipapo.

"Ummmm vaskana kuvata kuri kwegu here uku? Ndanzwa kuti muri kuenda kwana mai Trevor kuma introductions. Prince ati munodzoka manheru asi haaaa semunhu ava netime asina kuenda kumusha munogona kuzodzoka henyu Monday. Weekend kudayi I can manage. Yoooo I shopping here iyi? Vanonozviona shuwa kuti muri kushanda."

Pose apa vaingopaumba vega handina kana kupiwa mukana wekupindura. Vakatozona nekuti neniwo ndanga ndakatoitawo semunhu arohwa nezveusiku. Ndakatambidzwa \$100 ndikapotsa ndairamba. Why that sudden change? Why vazoda kuti tose tive away the whole weekend ivo waitindida pabasa 24/7? Ko kusazoramba coffee yandakava offer kutopinda ndokugara. Ndakanzwa kamwe kamufaro kakamhanya mandiri as she was enjoying a cup of hot coffee ne French toast. Ndakagara opposite navo and made a silent prayer ndikati

"Mwari baba vemasimba ose, let this inner joy that I'm feeling right now be transferred into her also, that one day she will realise how I feel about her. No matter when and no matter under whatever circumstances I want her to be able to reciprocate my love one day. You know me God, I have never faked love not even one day. The love that I have for her comes from within. I pray that one day she will be the mother that I have been looking for all these years. I love this woman who is sitting in front of me with all my heart. Ndinoziva munonzwa minyengetero yangu Mwari. Amen"

Ko kuzokumbira kana paine toast yasara kuti ndivaisira mulunchbox. Coffee vakadira vadirazve kusvika voteuka ziya. Ndakavaitira imwe toast chop chop ndikavaisira mulunchbox.

"Hauna kana kumbonzwa kana runyerekupe kuti Dee angava ari kupi here"

. Ndakavhunduka ndikakachidzwa memvura yadainwa. Imwe pfungwa yakanditi asi pane zvavaona here or vakaonekwa vachipinda mkoma uku kwakuda kufeewa uku. Ndakakasira kuzvidzora ndikati

"Mkoma vava munhu mukuru vava mama munoonda nekufunga murume mukuru. Ndikanzwa kana kufungidzira handimbonyarari ndinokuudzayi mama. Ndicharamba nzeve nemeso zvakavhurika."

Dzimwe nzeve ne meso zvipi zvaida kuvhurwa uye kangani. Ndakapotsa ndatura befu pavakaraidza kuti havana kumbofungira kusvika kwamukoma Ku cottage. Ndakavavimbisa kubatsira kunzwa kuna mkoma vakabuda nekalunchbox kavo. Prince anenge anga akavataimirawo akabva atosvika.

"Ko ndeipi iri kutambika Prince. "

"Gadzira chop chop ndakurongera off handiti hauchapiwi"

Aitotaura achiseka Prince dayi aiziva hake kuti ndaida seyi kuzorora angadayi aisatombotamba achidaro. Chero dayi vakati ndiende for 2 weeks mama mai Dee ndaienda ini dayi ndaiva nekwekuenda kumbonozorora. Ndainzwa kuti I really needed time away from the work environment nekumbofurwawo nemhepo ndichitenda Mwari nekukundiswa kuchikoro. Mkoma vanga vatonyangarika zvakare saka ndakabva ndatozviudza kuti better I forget about him and move on neupenyu hwangu pasina mkoma. Ndakatoona kuti its high time I learn to stand on my own.

Mari yangu dai pasina kuti ndaimboitapudza ndichitsvagawo tumwe tunhu semusikana ingadai yanga yotovavarira \$4000. Yaindikwanira kubhadhara form 5&6 kuchitosara imwe yandaida kuzotanga kabusiness so that ndinogenetator extra cash kuitira ndikazopasa ndoda kuenda Ku university. Uku ndiko kwaizondiremera asi ndaida kufira mutry.

Asi ndakatozoonza kuti kuvakatsvairira pasi pe carpet mkoma kuchanetsa. I was falling for him or let me say I had fallen for him. Asika panga pasina zvekuita vanga vangouya havo kuzodzimbira ronda vakarova pasi. Ndanga ndogaya manje kuti Prince anenge ava kuda kukwana pa gap ramukoma. Ndekupi kwaaida kuenda neni. Asi ndakazoti ndoona tavako ndaidawo kumbofurwa nemhepo ini. Paakabuda akasiya ati ndive ready in 45 mins time. Aitova serious wena. Ndakasimudza mapasuru amukoma ndikanovhurira mubedroom ko ndaitya kuti panogona kuita intruder. Asi kuita sevapedza harare yose mkoma . kunge vaifembera kuti ndaonda nekuti maiva nenhumbi all types ranging from casual to formal size chaiyo. Pama pants ndipo pavakandigonera mkoma ndanga ndava pama1. Ndanga ndasunga sunga nekudonha ko mukana wekubuda ndaiwanepi kuti ndinotenga mamwe. Kubatisa Prince aiwana mukana wekubuda ndakanyara ini. Ko kuzotenga saga remachocolates different flavors. Zvimwe handina kutovhura ndakati ndozozviona ndadzoka ku off kkk. Prince akandiudza kuti tinodzoka same day asi gogo zvangu vakandidzidzisa kurongeka. Ndakatora imwe skin jean ne top nepant ko afamba apotaka. Ndakarongedzawo ma cosmetics pandanga ndavigirwa namkoma kunyangwe hazvo zvimwe ndaisaziva kuti zvinoshandiswa sey. Ndakapedza in time ndikabuda. I noticed kuti mota yamadam yaivapo zvkatondinetsa kuti ko havasati vaenda kubasa. Ndakabva ndanovaoneka asi pane kakusagadzika kandakanotisa pavari. Prince akafonera taxi tikapinda hedu takurova pasi. Tichibuda gate tichangoti fambeyi takabva tapesana nemota yemudhara uya wekuparty kwana Lisa. Ndakaona Prince achiita kakuvhunduka akati kuna driver

"Mirayi boss. Pane zvandakanganwa."

Akamhanya achidzokera mukati asi haana kunogarisa. Chaakanga akanganwa chaakadzokerera handina kuchiona. Takakwidza tikanopindira mu Bulawayo road pa fairmile motel pa round about. Ndaifunga kuti tiri kupinda mutown asi ndakaona tatarisa opposite direction . ndakambobatwa nekutya asi ndakazongoti Jehovah murwiri wangu.

Takaita 30 mins takanyararidzana ndakazobvunza ndaona takubuda mumain road toita setopinda musango.

"Ndamboyedza kunyarara Prince but tiri kuenda kupi?"

"Tatosvika Christie saka wafunga ndingakuba here. Mira uone kwatiri kuenda."

Takafamba kwemaminitsi angaita 10 ndikaona tasvika pane imwe nzvimbo paiita sepa lodge. Ndakatanga kuona dzimba dzakapfirirwa neuswa zvakanaka dzakati

wandeyi tisati tasvika pa reception pachu. Ndakazviudza kuti kana Prince anga achifunga kuti he will take advantage of me pa lodge airasa mumota handisi kuzobuda. Dai ndakaziva kuti ndizvo zvaanga aronga kana kumba ndisina kumbobuda. Manje ndakangofunga kuti maybe tiri kungopinda mutown kana kunoswera hedu mupark tichifurwa nemwando pajikerere pasina anogona kuzobatira mumwe. Imwe pfungwa ndaskambofunga kuti pamwe kune hama yake yatiri kushanyira kumbonozorora hedu away from the environment yepabasa. Zvino zvepalodge izvi ndakatoona kuti ndikada kusekerera munhu ndinozvira ikafa kwangu. Munhu ndakaona kuti akutoda kutora advantage yekusiwa kwangu namukoma oda kuita semunhu anondinzwira tsitsi iye achitoda hake kundiwachisa. Ndakabva ndafunga rairo yagogo vangu yandaivaseka kuti its too early pavaindiudza kuti chigaba cheuchi chinoiswa ruzhowa kuti akakomborerwa naMwari paanouya anowana mutakunanzva wake gaba riri sealed pasina mapete kana makonzo zvambonanzva.

"Prince ndinokumbirawo nemweya waMwari kuti undiudze kuti pano tauya kuzodii. Pasina izvozvo dzika hako ini ndiri kudzokera nemota. "

Haana zvaakataura aingobaya baya fon yake. Zvakandiwedzera hashu izvozvo manje kuti munhu akutondiignowa ndichitaura naye. Ndichiri kufunga kuti Prince ndomuisa kuclass yemapete here kana magundwani anoda kunanzva paasina kukokwa apa hashu dzakanditi tiba, handina kutombonzwa kuti door remota ravhurwa ndakangonzwa mhino dzangu kurohwa ne perfume yandakabva ndaziva. Ndakatadza kana kushifta paposition yandanga ndiri ndikaita kufreeza chaiko kubatwa nechando kunopisa. Ndaka tendeuka bit by bit ndikasanganidzana neruoko rwanga rwakapfeka an expensive golden watch rwakanenekedzerwa kuti ndibate. Ndaingona kubva muwaist kusvika kutsoka the upper part yavo yaisaoneka. Ndakaramba ndakaita se chidhuura ndakangogara ipapo. Kupererwa ndiko kwandakaita ipapo. Ndakavhara maziso ndichida kuzama kubatanidza zvaitora nzvimbo. Ndakavhunduka ndanzwa kubatwa ruoko ndichikweverwa panze. Prince aitaura nadriver hameno kuti vaitaureyi.

"Chiita munhu kwaye babie. Tinozvinyadzisa pano ukaita kunge dofo. Nothing is harmful here."

Ndakabata door remota ndakuda kudzokera mukati mota ikabva yatosimuka ipapo. Prince akaswera pana mkoma zvikanzi

"Boss I could have stayed but pane zvikutika kuden. Latter. "

Akabva amhanya achitevera mota yanga yamira nechekugate. Ndakanzwa misodzi kuda kubuda ndakamira pana mkoma.

"Christabel, ndarovha kubasa nhasi nekuti wakazhamba zuro kuti ndisadzokera. Ndarega kudzokera wakuchema futi what is it that you want. Chindiudza right here and now zvaunenge wandiudza ndizvo zvandinaita because ndikuona kuti unenge

uri kuda kundiitisa. Handeyi tinogara pasina vanhu undiudze zvekuita ndava kuteerera iwe. "

Ndakaona kuti mkoma vatsamwa nekuti havana kana kundinyengerera kuti ndivatevere vakangofamba vachienda. Ndakaona kuti chero ndikada kuoma musoro kumba kwacho ndinokudzokera neyi mupurse mangu maiva ne2 bond chaiyo ndanga ndafamba ndisina mari. \$100 yekwamadam ndanga ndaiisa papfimbi pane imwe. Vakanogara pastubhu yeimwe imba yanga yakapfirirwa neuswa iyoyo yanga yakati pesaneyi nedzimwe. Ndakatevera ndikasvikomira ndakatya chero kugara pedyo navo. Vakaita sign yekuti ndigare paside pavo. Ndakagara neside one kutya kana kuvagumha chaiko.

Vakaona ndasekera nedivi vakasimuka vakamira kuti ndigare zvakasununguka.

" Tell me Christie, zviru mupfungwa mako chaizvo. Ndoita zvaunenge wataura. I'm listening"

"Hapana zvandoda kutaura ini mkoma"

"OK fine. Wakaramwa kutaura neni last night after you had begged me to stay. I risked my job ndikauya kuno so that we have enough time yekutaura nekuronga but then wave kuti hauna zvekutaura. Nway, you have my digits. Uchandifonera kana wadecider zvaunoda. I need to rest handina kuvata zuro saka I can't drive ndine hope. Ndinofanira kudarika futi mutown kwasviba handidi hangu kuonekwa. I sacrificed kuuya kuzofara pamwe newe and you slammed the door right in my face. Saka ndichidii manje."

Vakabva vavhura door repatakanga takagara ipapo vakapinda mukati vakavhara. Ndakaona kuti ndipo pavanga vabooka nekuti vaiva nemakey acho. Ndakasara ndikanyatsogaya ndikaona kuti pazvose ini I'm acting childish. Munhu kana atonyora form four atokuraka nepfungwa dzinofanira kuratidza kuti hadzisi kuita reverse. Ndakafunga ndakagara pa door paya kuti saka vakaenda mkoma whatever zviri mumoyo mangu zvingazoitika weight here kana ndozvitaure over the fon ini ndambenge ndiinavo live ndikavashainira. I gathered some courage and opened the door. It was one big room nicely furnished . it was built in a way yekuti paiva ne living area paiva ne leather sofa re red, ne kitchen area yanga iri nicely fitted, kozoitika bedroom area yanga iine zvi therapeutic bed nefitted wardrobe. Kuside ikoko futi kwaiva ne bathroom yeglass yaiva ne shower netub. I could also see padivi pachokuti paiva ne toilet door racho ranga rakavhurika. Ndakamboyeve neziTV raiva kumadziro ranga rakakura zvekuti munhu anongobuda ari zvaari. It was a christian channel yaibuda choir yaiimba zvaisweddedza pedo naMwari. Ndakazotarisa kubed ndikaona mkoma vakaita maji vakabvisa shirt vakasara ne short chete. Vanga vakaconcentrated pa TV ndikatyika kuva disturbed. Ndakagara pasofa ndakuonawo TV. Time dzanga dzatova 12 noon ini nzara yanga yoruma manje. Hope dzemazuva akawanda ndakanzwa dzorema mumaziso. Ko kuzorotika tiri



panzimbo yakanaka namukoma tichitandara hedu palawn yakanaka vachindicheka  
nzara dzangu dzemumaoko vakandivatisa pamakumbo pavo vachindivimbisa zuva,  
mwedzi nenyeredzi. Ndakazoscreama pavakandicheka nail cutter yakaita sekudzika  
ndiko kupepuka kwandakaita ndichiona.,.....

Akaoneyi Christabel?

# CHAPTER 37

## DILLAN

Ndakaona kuti kunze kukachena mota yangu iri paChicken Inn ndaizonoitora seyi ndaibva ndatoonekwa. Christie pakazvivharira ndakatoona kuti kunogona kuyedza ndichingonyengerera munhu. Ndaimuziva hangu kuti anosimboyema asi apa ndakaona kurwadziwa kwakandisvika pamoyo chaipo. I couldn't leave her like that kana muroad macho ndaitobondera chete. Ini ndini munhu anga ava panguva yakaoma chaiyo. Zvandanga ndonzwa pana Shumie dai kusiri kudzorwa neshoko kwaitoyedza okamhina tagrader mugwagwa zvedu. And chimwe chaindidzora is the respect for the love that I had for her. Ndaida kuti azvione kuti she is worth waiting for no matter aizova makore mangani.

Ndakataura naPrince kuti ndava kunotsvaga kwekurara ndozomuudza kuti ndiripi agozonyengerera babe vouya ikoko.

Pangolin hive ndakambokuenda hangu Ku seminar yekubasa saka saka ndakaona iriyo yoga nzvimbo iri safe. Saturday ndaifanira kuva pabasa asi ndakavafonera kuti kumba kwanga kwaita emergency vakandinzwisa.

Uku ndaitoda zvakare kuwana mukana wekupembera nemwana anga adasisa uyu. Ndakabooka imba iri nechekure nedzimwe apa kwaiva kuzeza futi kuti padyo nevazhinji you never know kuti ndiyani anosvika.

Ndakazooka kuti kunenge kungorova mudhuri ava kuramba kubuda mumota hanzi ndodzokera. Ndipo pandakanga nda concluder hangu kuti handidiwi ndiri kuzvitambisira nguva. Asika ndaida kuti azvitaure nemurimo wake ega kuti mkoma siyanayi neni. Ndaida kuti anyatsotaura ega kuti kana asinga ndidi why akanga akapfeka shirt yangu plus why akandidembera kuti ndisadzokere achindipinza busy yekukumbira kubasa. Apa ndanga ndatozviudza kuti mukana iwoyu wandawana ndobva ndatoutora kusiya ndagadzirisa zveupenyu hwake, kana akapasa toonesana kuti ,A level here kana kuti Ku college. Manje ndanga ndoona sendiri kutambisa nguva yangu pamunhu asineyi neni. Idzi dzaingovawo pfungwa dzemunhu ari confused asi the inner man aindiudza kuti apa ndipo pako.

Paakaramba kutaura pfungwa dzake ndakazongomusiyawo pastubhu ndichida kunozorora kuti ndigoti vateyi ndigowana madriviro since ndanga ndisina kumbovata the previous night and ndaizofamba usiku saka zvaitoda munhu ari sober. Ndakasvikozvambarara pamubhedha ndichitaimira hope. Ndakapedzisira ndoona zvangu Christ TV and shoko raivapo hope dzanga dzoremba maziso

dzakambopera. Ndakaona door rovhurwa Christie opinda ndikafunga kuti kuda auya kuzooneka. Ndakaita kunge ndisina kumuona hangu paakasikiza kuuya kwandaiva akadzokera onogara pa couch. Ndakazonomudongorera ndikaona nenguva isipi munhu afa zvake nehope. Ndakanyatsoona kuti kuvata kwekufa chaiko semunhu aisavata achiverenga apa kunzwisisa kwandakaita ndiyo yaitova first time after a very long time kuvata akadekara. Ndakamboda kumusimudza kunomuisa pamubhedha ndikaona kuti ndingamudisturba. Pacouch ipapo panga pakangonaka futi kuti azorore. Ndakatora blanket ndikamufukidza ndikatorawo mukana kumbovata. Ndakatanga ndafonera veroom service kuti lunch vaunze na 2 kwete na1. Ndakatsikirirwa nehope ndikatozomutsa pakauya lunch. Ndakatarisa Christie anga akafa chaiko nehope apa neblanket randanga ndamufukidza anga achiita kuyerera ziya richibuda nemu hat ye wool yanga yakapfekwa. Ndakamubvisa blanket nehat iya. Ndakatoona kuti hat yaiva yekuvhara ngundu yanga iri mumusoro chero kamu handifungi kuti yanga richiri kupinda pakadaro. Nzara chaidzo dzemumaoko zvese nemakumbo dzanga dzakaita mapadza kunyangwe zvadzo dzaiva smart ndikamunzwisisa kuti kana aitadza kuwana time yekudya achiverenga what more yekugara achicheka nzara. Kunyangwe zvakadaro akaramba achingova ngirozi. Ndakanga ndatoyeverwa nekuona achinyemerera ari kuhope ndikaerekana ndabata tumadimples twaibuda. Ndaida kumumutsa kuti tidye asi ndakaona kuti regayi ndimbomupa dzimwe 15 minutes chikafu taizongo dziisa mu microwave yaivamo. I had ordered favourite yandaimbobikirwa naChristie yesadza memakuru. Ndakatenderera ndikanosimudza musoro wake ndikautsa mirisa pamakumbo pangu. Ndaifunga kuti achamuka asi akatoshifta achizvigadzirisa kuti anyatsovata zvakanaka mumbling something zvandisina kunzwa aitorota hake masikati iwaya. Ndakayeverwa nechipfuva chake chaita kwire dzike mikaka isiri mubra yakaita kutunga patop yandanga ndamutengera yaiva akapfeka. Ndakambofunga zuva randakambomuvhura mikaka ndikatoara mapics ndikabva ndatoita imagine mikaka iri pamhene. Ndakanzwa mkoma jimmy vachisimuka nesimba zvekuti neni ndakatovhundukawo. Ndakanga ndatopinda busy zvekuti Satan akatombozevezera kuti iwe kaka chikumba chichiri chinyoro ichi. Ndakapfekenyedza ruoko ndikanobata hama yangu yanga yoshaiwa rugare yanga yoita kuvhuta zvino kunge chironda chine urwa. Apa iye Shumie kubva anyemwerera ari kuhope ndikanzwa ropa kumhanyira mu 180km /hr chaimo. Ndakatora ruoko rwake ndariisa pachipfuva pangu kuita sendaida kuti anzwe hana yangu yayiita sengoma yepabira ndikati nechemumoyo "Christie iyi ndiyo punishment shaa. Will I survive dzimwe 2yrs or more."

Mwana uyu aindipengesa zvekuti kugara kure ndakatoona kuchibatsira pane kuti tinganyeperana kuti ndingashinga kukwizana naye mapendekete everyday. Asi dayi nyama dzacho dzaidzikamiswa nebota ndaitenga iri cerelac chaiyo ndikadzipakira nekuti pachokwadi dzanga dzonditambudza.

Ndakapinza ruoko muhomwe yeshort ndikaburitsa makey emota paiva ne nail cutter ndakatanga kumucheka nzara. Ndakazoita mistake ndikadzikisa nail cutter

ndikaona munhu kuvhinyuka achitopepuka ipapo akabata chigunwe chiya. Apa changa chakutodzinina ropa.

"Sorry Christie nzara dzako ndaona dzakurisa. "

Akapa munhu aitonyara kutarisana neni.

"Tione kuti hapana kunyanya kukuvara here."

Ndakabata ruoko rwuya ndikarupuruzira ndikaona munhu otizisa maziso ake. Ndakabva ndangatora mukana kumujuma ndikakisa chigunwe chiya. Mwana akavhunduka akasimuka paanga akagara akapinda mutoilet. Ndipo pandakaona kuti Christabel presence yangu yava kutomuisawo masvosve muhembe unlike kumasure kwandaimubata magadziko chaiwo pasina panomuti n'en'enu. Asi apa chigunwe chaicho chaita kuurutsa munhu kunge achatunga marata. All these were signs dzekuti pane zvaava kunzwa zvisiri zvbhudhi nasisi. Of course ndanga ndazviudza kuti ndinomirira asi apa ndakaona kuti regayi ndimboita futi one two testing. Christie tongoti anga atova ne 18 yearska saka it was high time adzidze kungotaura zvaanoda pane kungoswerotenderera.

Mutoilet maakapinda haana kumbogaramo akadzoka akatora purse yake akapinda mu bathroom akavhara macurtain. Ndakafanodziisa chikafu akazobuda akunhuwirira ko ndiyeka shumie for you. Akabuda !mo atochinja ndikaona kurongeka. Paakadzoka akasvika akagara pa couche tiri opposite ndikamusiya. Ndakaisa chikafu tikadya tose kunge mombe dzabva kusina uswa. Ko ini ndanga ndaskipa breakfast apa time yelunch yacho yanga yadarika.

Hapana aitura nemumwe ndofunga sezvandaivawo aipishanawo mupfungwa dzake. I decided to break the silence

"Shumie "

"Mati mkoma"

"Saka ukufunga kuita seyi wakapasa.?"

Akamboramba akanyarara zvikazonzi

"Ndoda kuita A level mkoma"

"Ok Christabel. Like I said before ndichamira newe kusvika wazadzikisa zvishuwo zvemoyo wako. Ndicha siya ndabhadhara fees yako ye two years. Number dzangu unadzo incase you need anything. Don't hesitate to press the red button. But ndine chikumbiro chimwechete Christie, like I said before, moyo wangu wakamera pauri. Kubva pakadzika pemoyo wangu. Asi handisi kuda kuita sendinokumanikidza zvausingadi. Christie ndakakutarisa I see someone ava kugona kuzvita urira zviri muhana make. Zvauchandiudza here and now ndizvo zvandichabata izvozvo. Ini Shumirayi Chifamba chandaona kuti ndiri kutadza kumirira ndiri murima. I

punishment chaiyo. Ndakuudza how I feel and I have said it before, loving me back or rejecting me, I will always love you. So chandindiri kukumbira memweya waMwari ndechekuti undiudzewo how you feel , here and now. Handichada zvekuramba ndichingondeya pa one place semwana mucheche. I'm not getting any younger. Kumira ndinomira Christie I don't have a problem even dzikava 5 years I'm very patient. Asi ndoda kuti undiudze kuti should I wait kana uchiti ndimire ndinenge ndakamirireyi. Ndoda kuziva shaa kuti ndichibva pano ndinenge ndakamira papi . I also have plans dzakatomiswa nemhinduro yauchandipa pano. Christie , do you love me, or ndiri kutambisa hangu nguva yangu. "

Anga angotsikitsira achiita kunge achavhuna zvigunwe. Ndakaenda pamberi pake ndikatumba ipapo waiting for my answer asi haina kubuda. Ndakasimuka ndikamira ndikati

"Silence to me means two things. Since waramba kutaura hako I think I have my conclusion. I wish you all the best and as I said I will always love you"

Ndaingotaura hangu asi ndaipiswa pamoyo. Ndakaona kuti ndikaramba ndakamira ipapo zvingatondikurira ndikasvimha chaiko. Chandaiva ndisingadi ndechekuti azoti I love you nekuti andinzwira tsitsi. Ndakafamba ndikapinda mubathroom and took a quick shower. Misodzi nemvura zvaingodzika zvakasangana ipapo. Handina kumboziva kuti rudo rwunorwadza kudaro especially when you love someone who can't love you back . ndakabuda ndikawana ndaisirwa nhumbi pabed. Ipapo anga asingakanganisi. Kubuda kwese kwandakaita mubathroom haana kutombondiona and I noticed kuti anga akavhara maziso ake nemaoko ose. I went paanga akagara ndikamira pamberi pake.

"Christabel"

Akavhunduka achiedza kupukuta maziso but it was too late.

"Pane pandakanganisa kutaura here Christabel?"

"Hapana mkoma"

"Saka chii?"

Ndakatoona kuti kungavira kugoyedzazve hapana chipenyu chaibuda. Ndakafamba ndikaenda pa bedroom area . I pulled the curtains . I wanted to go out kumborefresha ndozodzoka ndorongedzera kunodarika ndichisiya mwana wevaridzi ndichirova pasi. Ndakazivudza kuti I will never come back any time soon. Chekudzokera panga pasina. Kwanda kuenda nenhumbi dzaiva dzaiswa zvaisabuda. Ndaida kungochinja hangu t shirt chete  $\frac{3}{4}$ short yangu yaitova bhoo. Ndakadzokera paaiva ndikati

" Christie do you mind ndikapfeka something different . thanx for your effort"

Ndakatoona kuti munhu anenge anga atoyeverwa ne bare chest yangu kana kubwaira. Ndakatozoita zvekuwaver ruoko rwangu kuface kwake ndipo paakazopepuka from whatever dream yaiva mairi.

"Mhaa. Sorry matii?"

Ndakafamba ndikagara padivi pake ndikati

"What is it sis. Talk to your brother. I haven't changed Christie. I'm still that same loving brother whom you used to share with anything. You seem to be far away. Mind sharing what's eating you up?"

After a while akazoti

"Mkoma, will you promise me that, if...if...if I .."

I held her hands ndichimusimbisa

"Mukoma I have cried for the greater part of my life. I have known pain more than joy. Do you promise me mkoma Dillan , that if I give you my heart you will not break it."

Ndakasticker ndakadaro failing to believe what I was hearing. Apa akaratidza kuti she meant business nekuti she was looking straight into my eyes her watery eyes not blinking akarerekera musoro.

"Christie is that a yes?"

"Do you promise me mkoma. Kuti hamuzombondirwadzisi chero zvadii? That you will never leave me to cry alone without comfort? That you shall love me unconditionally? That with you I will never shed a tear again? That you will stand by me as long as we live? That you will never leave me for anything or anyone?"

Mkoma vastiker somebody help!!!!

# CHAPTER 38

## SHUMIRAYI

Ko ndaitorota zvaitika chaizvo. Kuchekwa kwandakaitwa kuhope zvaitoitika nhai. Ndakanyara kuvata zvekufa kutadza kana kunzwa kuti ndavatiswa pamakumbo amukoma. Handaimborega ko ndanga ndambozororawo pressure yekuverenga and pose pandaiita mapungwe akateverana ndichiverenga ndaizviudza kuti pazvinonaka ndoda kumbovata zvekutsividza chaizvo. Iko handizivi kuti ndakapedzisira riini kurara masikati. Bva manakiro aiita hope dzacho so.

Kutura chokwadi kubva musi mkoma wavakataura kuti vanondida pane zvandanga ndonzwa mumuviri mangu. Kuvafunga chaiko vasitomboripo pane zva ndaitonzwa mumuviri mangu. Ndakanga ndonyatsonzwa kuti mkoma ndinovada nerudo chairwo rwekurevesa.

Kungokiswa kwandakaitwa chigumwe chavanga vandicheka mukoma ndakanzwa kunge ndagwinhiwa memagetsi moto wacho uchizosangana pano pakati pemakumbo ndikanzwa chitsime changu kuti vhuu vhuu ndikatonzwa kuti ndinenge ndatota. Ndakasimuka chop chop ndiisati ndatotesa nekunze ndikamhanya mutoilet kunodongorera. Ndakasvitsa ruoko ikoko ndikanzwa kuti shuwa ndatota asi zvandaifungira handizvo. Madays angu eku period anga ava padhuze saka ndakambofunga kuti ndajumiwa, asi ndakaona kuti hazvisi. Pant kutonyorova chaiko. Ndakanotora purse yaiva nenhumbe dzekuchinja ndakapinda mubathroom ndikageza izvo zvaitsevedza zvanga zvabuda kuzasi kwangu. Ndakazviudza kuti ndaifanira kutomboita research pa net kuti zvinokonzerwa neyi unogona kungoroiwaka ukawora engine sekutamba. Asi pandakapedza kugeza ndakanzwa kuita fresh chaiko chero kahwema kaya kanga kasisipo. Ndakaita ka light make up izviwo ndanga ndisati ndanyanya kuzviziva. I believed in my natural beauty neskin yangu yayiita kunge yekasvava kutsetseka. Vhudzi ndiro ranga rakutoita rasta zvaro apa rakawanda rakasvibira riri natural. Kamu yanga isisapindi saka time chaiyo yekunogerwa yairamba saka ndaingogara ndakapfeka hat yangu yewool. Ndakawana mukoma vadziisa sadza nemakuru hey ndanga ndamasuwa. Ndainyatsonzwa pachaisvika chikafu nekunakirwa.

Ndaipota ndichibirira kutarisa mukoma vairatidza kunakirwa nechikafu. Ndaiti ndakavatarisa ndikafunga kuti vari kudzokera kusina anoziva kuti vanogarepi ndainzwa godo chairo pamoyo kuti dzii. Kungofunga chete kuti vanogona vatova meimwe hangasa ikoko ndainzwa kuda kukachidzwa chaiko. Mkoma kutaura chokwadi kubva pavakandiudza kuti vanondida mhinduro yavo ndaiva nayo asi kuti I had so many fears. Ndaitya kuzova heartbroken hangu, considering kuti mama chaivo was making sure kuti vandisweddedza kure nemwana wavo, ndaizozvigona

seyi mai vemunhu takarimirana pamuganhu. Panyaya yaLisa ndaitya kuti ko ndikazoti nyondo nemusoro murudo Lisa obva atora jackpot ndaizoita seyi. Ndaiziva zvangu kuti chero ndikada mukoma with the respect yavanondipa vaigona kuditendera kuita zviroti zvangu asi aiva makasa . Chandanga ndisingadi ndechekuzoblammer rudo kana umwe munhu kuti akanditadzisa zvanda ku achieve muupenyu ini ndichingovawo ne freedom yekusarudza zvandinoda. Ndakava hangu relieved kuti vabvuma kuti vanondimirira asi kamoyo kekuti vanogarepi uye kuti vanogona kuzongosviba moyo vakatarira zvimwe ndiko kaindipisa mekundionza. Saka pavakauya ndabata maresults angu pfungwa yakatanga kuuya mandiri ndichingovati baa ndeyekutu at least now ndava kuenda form 5 I can give it a try so that tomirira tose tiine patakabata. Dzaingova ndangariro dzanga dzisati dzapasiswa hadzo nekuti like I said before I had so many fears. YaLisa being huru yadzo. Especially ipapa pakuti mkoma disappeared Lisa obva auya achiti ane nhumbu saka chero ndaivavimba mukoma panga paine possibility yekuti vanogona kunge vachionana. Prince aiyedza chose kundisimbisa asi ndanga ndatika ndozvinzwirawo from the horses mouth ivo voti vanodzokera iko kusina zita.

Kunyarara kwandakaita pavakataura nyaya yavo kuLodge yaiva nyaya yekuti panewo zvakati wandeyi zvaida kuti vandijekesere ndisati ndangobvuma saka mubvunzo wavo wakaita sekuti wandijuma. Mhinduro yaivapo asi ipapo zvaizoita here kuti nditi

"I love you too mkoma but.,..."

Nekuti "but" aitouyaka.

Ivowo mkoma vanenge vanga vagara vakatotarisa negative response nekuti mastikiro avakaita akawoma . kuita semunhu ati vapfuuri garayi tibike vakagara iye asina hupfu. Ikowo mashoko andakavadirira naivowo vanga vasina kumatarisira. Ehezve ndaitofanira kuti ndiwane assurance yese security yemoyo wangu ndisati ndazvicommita. And ndaitova serious nekuti ndaisatorawo relationship iyoyo seye curtain raisers, I don't believe in that. Kana yaizovapo it had to be the real game kwete one two testing. So I needed real assurance from him kwete zvekuudzwa naPrince kuti amai munodiwa. Chavakangogona chete kuti "is that a yes?"

Of course it was a yes asi I wanted to know kuti achazvipira kuva neni through thick and thin here. Ndainzwawo nevamwe kuti love is a beautiful thing and ndaionawo pa TV vanodanana zvavo saka ndaida vimbiso yekuti chinhu chinonzi rudo hachizombofi chakandichemedza asi kuti chichapukuta misodzi yangu yemakore.

Manje kunyarara kwavakaita kwakambondivhindutsa kuti asi vanga vachitamba havo or ndataura zvinosvodesa. Pava paya he came closer to me , like very very close, held my hands and looked straight into my eyes nemaziso avo anga ajenga



tumisodzi adzoka kuita madiki diki kunge munhu anonzwa hope. Iyo chest yavo mkoma yaiva pamhene iyi!. Izvozvo zvega zvakandipamha nemagetsi magetsi and aya anenge aibva straight kukariba chaiko. He held my hands gently and with tears in his eyes.

"Mkoma kana zvandataura zvisingaiti...."

"No Christabel, these are tears of joy. I .....I...Christie you...I....."

Mashoko akaramba kubuda and he just shook his head misodzi iya yanga yakajenga ikabva yatoita makwikwi kubuda. I had no choice but to help him. Ndakatoona kuti urwu rudo rwemisodzi rwunosvika kure. Ndakaerekana ndambundirwa and the hug was tender and passionate. My face on his bare chest and his soft hands achiita kakupuruzira kumusana kwangu ndichi zvezerwa mapromises munzeve

"Christabel Chifamba"

Pose paaidana zita rangu rose ndaitoziva kuti pane zviri serious zviri kuda kutaurwa.

"I promise you that you will never ever regret loving me. I promise you that your heart is very safe with me. Nothing and no one, i mean no one will ever come between us. I will love you till the end of time,"

He moved back a bit tikatarisana mumaziso chaimo. Ndakamboda kunzvengesa chiso apa zvinenge zvanga zvondirambira, ndikabatwa face yangu nemaoko maviri kuti ndirambe ndakavatarisa.

"Sweetheart, I love you, nemoyo wangu wese nezvangu zvese, I love you'

Mavara ekupedzisira matatu anga oita kazevezeve rashoshomera.

" say something my love"

Matarisirwo acho aitondipedza simba. Ndakavhara maziso angu ndikati

"I love you too mkoma. I have no...."

Handina kuzopedzisa ndakangoerekana tsoka dzangu dzisisina kutsika pasi ndahweturwa kuita kagrade zero chaiko. Ndakatendererwa neni imba yose ndichiudzwa mashoko erudo pasina kudzorora aiiita seanouya ne conveyer belt. Kuiswa kwangu pasi kwaitova kugadzikwa pazimubhedha ravo ndakatsika pasi ivo vakapfugama pasi pakati pemakumbo angu vakabata maoko angu zvikanzi

"Babe let's pray."

Ndakatovhunduka ko ndanga ndambozvifungawo here ndanga ndawira nemusoro murudo

"Wonderful father in the precious name of our Lord Jesus, my lord who remains

faithful and the Lord who answers prayers, I thank you my father for this thing called love chamasima pakati pedu zuva ranhasi. Ndinotenda baba vangu , committing this relationship unto your hands. We need your guidance father nekuti mukasatibatsira kuita kwenyama kunotikurira. Tibatsireyi huMwari husabva patiri nekuda kwechinhu ichi asi kuti tiwedzere kukudayi nekutsvaga chiso chenyu nguva dzose Mwari. Utsvene nekuzvidzora zvigare pakati pedu nekuti imi munotaura mushoko renyu kuti tsoka dzevatsvene dzinorongwa nemi Mwari. Direct our feet and every plan yatingaita muupenyu hwedu. I rebuke failure, sickness, stagnancy, doubt, rejection and I rebuke every contrary spirit in the name of Jesus, and may success, prosperity, good health and true love be our potion. In Jesus name I pray, amen and amen."

Ndanga ndiine tumwe tumafears nekusagadzikana muhana mangu asi after this powerful prayer I felt secured, relaxed, relieved and safe.

Ko kunofurwa nemhepo kwaitaurwa kwakazomboendwa nani ndakazoswera ndongoyemerwa nezita ndanga ndato chinjwa kwanga kwangosara kunochinja chitupa ndopiwa chine mazita ekuwanda aya. Mai Mpofu, sweetheart, honey, my love, sweetness, you name them. Ndakabva ndatoudzwa kuti kuti iri izuva re celebration zvekuronga ronga tozozviona imwe nguva. Zuva kana kuvira kwaro kwakamboonekwa nani. Takanodyira dinner Ku dining pose ndakabatwa ruoko kunge ndaityirwa kuti ndogona kutiza. Ndaifunga kuti patinodzoka kunodya ndipo patinoita zvekudzokera kumba. Ndakasvika ndikageza kuti ndiwane mafambiro ivo vakagezawo. He pulled macurtains vakapfeka track bottom ne muscle T-shirt vakauya kuzogara pacouch pandaiva vakutochinja channel yeTV.

"Asi hatisati takuenda?"

"Kupi"

Hezvo, kupi yacho yaitotaurwa munhu akatarisa kuTV asina hanya zvake. Apa hana yangu ndipo payakarova ndikatarisa pa door ndakaona pasina key. Haa ndakatoona pangu pandiperera. Icho chimba chaiva kure nedzimwe ichi chero ndaishevedzera hapana aimbondinzwa. Ndakazvituka kuti ko iko kunyengereka ndakasvinura sedemba shuwa. Ndakada kuchema asi misodzi yakaramba.

"Mkoma ko ini ndovata pai?"

"Pabed."

"Mkoma ko i....."

"Relax my love. The whole idea yekuti uuye kuno is for you to relax as well as kuronga zvekuchikoro and so forth. We have another whole day tomorrow yekuplanner zvinhu zvedu takazorora. You worked hard honey you need to rest. Prince has already covered for you. We still have a lot to plan. I will sleep on the couch handina problem."

Ndakatoona kuti kutodzikama zvangu apa hapana kana way out. He pulled me closer to him ndikavatiswa pachest pangu kkkk ko panguzve vanoita sevaifembera kuti diti ravo raiva nemoto. Ndakazovatiswa pamakumbo hanzi ndoda kukugadzira musoro wakuwa sewesangoma. 20 minutes ndichingomonywa ndaitonzwa kunakidzirwa even though zvairwadza. Kwakuzonzi pava paya ndichatsvaga hairdresser ndakoniwa vhudzi rako rachembera ratotumbuka lpo pamuromo. Takavata hedu ini pabed ivo pasofa. Dzakambotana kubata here. Time dzekunamata dzanga dzakatoregister musystem. Ndakaita sendiri kuhope ndichinzwa weight pamusoro pangu. Ndaakati vharavhazhu ndichiona ruoko rwamukoma rwakazorora pamusoro pangu. Hana yangu yakati bamu ndikamhanya kuvhura kudongorera kumakumbo ndikaona....

Achiripo here makumbo emwana

# CHAPTER 39

## DILLAN

Uya akaimba kuti , "rudo runonaka, runonyanyonakidza kana wadiwa newako waunoda" akaimba anyatsoona uya. In just a few hours ndanga ndaita kunonzi kupetwa , kufonyorwa chaiko nerudo. Paakandiudza kuti anondida mwana wekwaChifamba ndakatombozvishunya shunya kuti ndiniwo here ndadiwa nemwana uyu. Ndakanamata kuna Mwari kuti pasazowana chimwe chinhu chingapinda pakai pedu. Ndakazvipira kuti ndoda kuratidza mwana uyu rudo, kwete rwemufirimu runodikwa nevamwe asi my own recipe, my own brand , rwekuti naiye haazombofa akazvishora kuti apindireyi murelationship asi kuti achatoona kuti anga achazviruza dayi akaita zvekukakamira. Shumie ndaimuda nemoyo wangu wese and zvivimbiso zvandakaita kwaari were from the bottom of my heart. I had loved her way before. It was love on first sight asi kungoti tose taiona rudo urwu neimwe dimension, until my dad vandipeputsa ndikaona zvakavanzika zvandanga ndisina kuona. Ndakatimbopererwa ndikasticker ndichifunga kuti ndiri kurota ndichapepuka hangu or ndichazoudzwa kuti mkoma ndandichitamba hangu. Ndakayeredza misodzi chaiyo asi they were tears of joy. Takazovirirwa hedu torezvana ko chekumirira panga pasinazve. Pane zvandakanotisa pana babe wangu kuti naiye anga agara akatonyurawo murudo nechekare asi zvanga zvisingangoitiwo kuti atange kuuya iye kuzoti mkoma panyaya yenyu iya ndada hangu. Ndinenge ndaitokuvadza mwana nerudo rwanga rwakavharirwa mudundundu mwana achingoshinyirira mukati. Ndakaona nema promises andakanzi ndiite kuti anga akarongwa. Ko kuzondichemera kuti ndisachadzokera.

Chinhu chandakazviudza ndechekuti ndichagara ndichikumbira Mwari kuti vandibatsire kukunda miyedzo yenyama ko I was no longer a small boyka. Zera randanga ndava nyama dzanga dzisisachada zveusvusu asi mabhonzochaiwo. Asi chandakazviudza mumoyo mangu even before ndadiwa ndechekuti handizombofa ndaka tora advantage yekudiwa or ye age difference or yekuti haana chaanacho akachengetwa pamba pedu, ndopedzisira ndamuisa mukona, aiwa bodo. Ndaida kuti zvose tiite mukuwirirana. Ndakazviudza kuti chero dai ndikazonyika gumbo retatu mugapu reuchi ngazviitwe mukuwirirana, of which I wanted it to be very special, on our wedding day. Nyama dzanga dzososona asi ndakazviudza kuti ndicharamba ndakabatiririra pashoko kusvika azadzikisa zvinochemerwa nemoyo wake, unless kana ariye ati ngatinakirwe zvechikoro ndoita ndirimo. Ko the ball was in her court ka ini chero dai akati ipapo kupangolin hive mkoma chiwanayi ndaingoti ose machena ko ndichada kuchaibveyizve kunodarika kunodarika 30 years dzandanga ndadongorera.

Ndanga ndakaronga kudzokera usiku ihoho nekuti the following day kuchurch

kwanga kuine special warship Sunday taipindira kuChitungwiza so I didn't want to miss out. Asi ne development itsva yanga yavapo zvanga zvisisabudi. Iko kutongomuudza bae wangu kuti ndiri kudzokera yaitongova hondo iri yega. Ndaitoshaya kuti ndoitanga ndichitii nyaya iyoyi. Kuti ndigare zvoreva kuti nebase ndatorega zvino ndigova baba verudzii vanongoti pano vabata vasiya pano vabata vasiya. Ndaisada zvakare Ku disappointa doc after vandirongera kuti ndiwane basa rakanaka kudaro with such amazing remuneration and benefits ndozongoti handichada nekuda kwekuti ndapinda murudo. Ndaitozozvikanga nisira mikana yanga yakadongorera ko handiti ipapa ndiko kwanga kuri kupedzisira kufamba neyangu mota, yandakatengerwa ne company yaizovika Monday. Was also earmarked for a promotion ye post ya regional director yanga yava vacant saka I had to stop acting like some little kid from kindergarten. Iyi manje yekuti ndiri kudzokera ndiyo yaiva huru yadzo.

Ndakazomu convincer kuti tivate tozomuka tichironga kuseni tiri pakafaranuka.

Ndakazovata pacouch bae wangu akavata pane iro purazi remubhedha. Ko iko kuzopula ma curtains kuti ndisaona zviri seri. Pasofa ndakavata hangu asi dzakanonoka kubata hope ndichi imagina nekuvisualisa ndirikowo seri kwecurtain ikoko ndakagumbatira hangasa yangu.

Ko dai zvakaguma ipapo ko kuzoimagina ndichitowunda gombo rangu. Ko inenge ichitova first experience ka. Gore iroro hameno amhenzo. Ndakazongobiwa nehope smile ichirova kugotsi. Dai pakawanikwa akanditora ma photos ipapo they were going to be the best pics ever.

Ndaka pepuka kuma 2am ndichiita sendinorota. My whole body was painful kunyanya mutsipa nemabvi. Kwaingova kuzviitisawo naiko kureba ikoko ndovata pacouche rinogara vanhu two. The pain was unbearable. Ndakapinda mubathroom ndikavhurira mvura inopisa chaiko ndikazvitova . Pandakapedza ndakambonzwa zviri nani ndikambogara ndichiona TV. Ndakawedzera volume kusvika pa !maximum chaipo ndichiti kuda Shumie achanzwa akandinzwira tsitsi kuti ndizodukawo pakona hapo ndiwane kupedza hope dzairemba maziso angu asi kana ndini ndakatopedzisira ndairitetwa ne noise yandaiva ndazviisira ndega. Ndakadzima ndikamboyedza kuti zenda asi zvakaramba. Ndakatozona kuti better ndinomukumbira babe wangu kuti ndingonoti zenda ndipedzise tuma hours twangam twasara. Ndakasvika akavata so peacefully zvekuti ndakaona kuti kumumutsa hwaiva utsinye chaiho. Ndakamboda kudzokera kusofa ndikagaya pain ndikazongovhurawo jira ndikapinda mumachira. Ndakaenda kuside kwaanga akatarisa kuti ndivate ndichiona hangu ruva rangu. Ndakavhura machira ndikawana mwana azvivatira hake nehembe dzaanga akapfeka. Kumwe kutya veduwee handiti anga akavata ega. Ndakamunzwira tsitsi ne skin jean yanga yakapfekwa nebelt riri nganganga. Ndinoziva zve ini kuti kuvata wakasunga belt kunodii apamunhu akapfeka skin jean.

Ndakapininura belt ndikariita loosen up ndichibva ndavata mujinga meumwe wangu. Ndakaita almost an hour ndakayeverwa ne nyeredzi yangu. Tsika yake yekusekera ari kuhope haana kuirega apa aitoita semunhu abhejerwa. Ndakaswedera ndikanyatsoti kwati my face next to hers enjoying her warm breath on my face. Ndakangoerekana ruoko rwangu rwabata face yake yakapfava kunge donje. Haana kana kumuka but she smiled even more nekutohumana zita raDaphne kuhope ikoko. Chokwadi kududza Daphne achisiya ini ndanga ndiri muhapwa make. Dai akatomboti daddy Dee kuda ndaiwanawo hope. Ivo tete Dee vaidikwa and ndainamata kuti zvisazoshanduka mangwana oita makara asionani ndosara ini pakati pevanhu vaviri vandinodisa. Ndakapukutira malips ake gently ndikaona munhu oshifta seoda kumuka and drifted back to sleep. Ndakazongozevezera ndikati

"Christie my love, you are the best thing that has ever happened in my life. I promise you that smile on your face will never fade. I will smile with you, laugh with you , celebrate with you and even cry with you. Ndinokuda Shumirayi Chifamba."

Ndakapedza kutaura izvi muromo wangu wasara just a few millimetres away from her juicy lips. I was tempted to taste just once asi ndakazvidzora from this act of cowardice yekuda kuzosveta miromo yemwana akavata kuita sekuti haachazomukizve. And for your own information ndiyo yandinenge ndichitoverenga kuti my first kiss, I mean the real kiss. Believe it or not asi I longed for this day.

Kupepuka kwangu kwakazova pakashifta Shumie achimuka. Handiziviwo kuti ruoko rwangu rwanga rwakacrossa nepadumbu pake zvanga zvafamba seyi kuti ruyambuke jorodhani asi chandinoziva ndechekuti it felt damn good. I wanted just a few more minutes in that position apa ndakaramba ndakavhara maziso kunge ndisingazvinzwi. Ndakavhura kaziso mbichana ndannzwa munhu achibvisa ruoko rwangu pamusoro pake ndokuvhura machira achidongorera kumakumbo kwake. Ndakanzwa munhu otura befu as a sign of relief. Ndakamboda kuseka asi ndakazoti batikaneyi kuti mumwe wangu angatadza kundivimba zvekutofunga kuti ndingamuchobora treasure yake akavata. Izvo ndaitozviudza kuti pride ya babe wangu i hidden treasure chaiyo you can't get easily. Ndakazorwadziwa nemagariro aanga aita akabata shaya achiratidza kunyatsofunga. Akavhunduka pandakamudana aitoratidza kuti pfungwa dziri kure.

"Mamuka seyi mkoma?"

Ahhh mkoma thing was it gonna end.

Ndakaramba ndakanyarara ini. Daphne oti mkoma, mudiwa wangu otiwo mkoma here.

"Ndimhorosewo zvakanaka sweetie. Ungabva wanditi mkoma here shaa?"

"Ndoo zvandagara ndichiita wani mkoma?"

Haa ndakatoona kuti pane basa.

Ndakamubata maoko ake ose ndikati

"Christie?"

"Mhaa"

Haaa bad to worse.

Haya zvakaoma chokwadi. Apa mwana anga obvunda zvekubvunda zviya asi ndakatoona kuti ifear. Ndakatoona kuti ko takambogukuchirama before asi apa yaiva nyaya yeposition nekufunga kuti ndogona kungatora advantage.

"Shumirayi kana wakanditarisa unoona bhinya here?"

Akangodzungudza musoro ndikamuti

"Babe I can never hurt you intentionally, I will never in my life time take advantage of you, I will never do zvatisina kutenderana. Usandifungira zvisizvo babe, wakanditarisa ndingaita bharanzi rinochobora mumwe wangu akavata? I will never do that to you babe. God will punish me if I fail to fulfil any one of my promises. I love you chido chemoyo wangu....., say something my love"

"I love you too"

Ko kuzotaura akavhara maziso achizviwisira pachest pangu dzimwe nyadzi soo. Ndakangoti Mwari zvauya zvega. Ndakambundira mwana kusvika adzikama. Akambotanga akawoma muviri ndikazonzwa munhu orelaxa bit by bit ndiye maoko mone achinosangana kumusana kwangu nechepano panotangira spinal code. Ndakaurukira nezvandakanzwa ipapo kuita sepane chakamhanya chichikwidza nespinal code kusvika kugotsi. Ndakambofa mbichana kubva muwaist kusvika mumabvi umu zvekuti chero dai ndakabaiwa injection ipapo hapana chandainzwa. Iye kutozororera ndakambofunga kuti aita maune kuda kundidenha. Ndakazonzwa munhu oti

"Mkoma mkoma makey enyu aya. Ndongagara nawo muhomwe kubva pakaenda sis Lisa. Handiti hamuchadzokeri?"

Ndakanzwa hana kurova kuita blank kushaya zvekupindura. Ndakangoti

"Eish mira babe ndodzoka ndakuvara neweti."

Kkkk Haa ndakaona munhu kunyara matauriro andakazviita kubva ndati dyoo. Ndakangosimuka ndikananga mubathroom ndikavhurira mvura. Ko aizviona here kuti handina kupinda mutoilet. Ndakazobuda ndatogeza ndikawana nhumbi dzatogadzirwa bed yatonaka agara pa couch. Akabva asimukawo akanogeza .

Takazoita hedu zvekunamata tatogeza. Breakfast yakauya tikadya asi hana yaingorova kuti ndozhambirwa pane yekudzokera apa. Takazobuda muroom mava kucleaniwa ndakanga ndavakumbira kuti vagocleana patinenge tabuda.

Takafamba hedu nabae tichiona nzvimbo asi iye anga akasungikana. Takazogara pane rimwe dombo iye ari pakati pemakumbo angu akatsamira diti rangu. Kunyarara kwake kwakandishungurudza ndikapedzisira ndatoona kuti I have to man up tironge zvinopera.

"Babe, asi wavata"

Kwaingova kuda kuwana matangirozve.

"Handina ini"

"Babe uchengeteka makey ndozomatora ndadzoka."

(Silence)

"Babe ndoda kuti undinzwisise. I'm doing this for us, for our future. Handidi kukukanganisa babe and I promised you that. I am yours and no one will take me away from you. I love you babe . dayi zvaiita ndakutora ndaenda newe asika tinenge tatozvichatisa babe. Asi kana zvirizvo zvaunoda zvido zvako kunyanya. All I want is to see you happy. Saka ndoenda newe here.? Coz for now I can't be here. Ndinoda chaizvo kuva newe asi mamiriro ezvinhu haasi kubvuma. Kuva kuno parizvino ndiko kusiri kuita asi kana wati ndingokunyangeritsa toenda hedu. Saka which is which."

Ndakazongonzwa kwava kupfikura.

"Ini I can't be here now saka from here ndava kuenda newe ndizvo here.?"

"Endayi henyu mkoma ndosara."

"Unoti ndiende hauna kumbobvunzawo kuti ndenge ndiripi ndichigara payi uye nani. Ukuita seuri kuramwa wani Christie"

Rakatozoita basa kani kunyengererana naye kuti anzwisise asi ndakatoona kuti kunzwisisa kwekungoda kupedza nyaya nekuti kwakabva kwatonzi ndaneta ndoda kuzorora. Kuneta nekugara here vakomana. Tanga taita superb takeoff asi yekudzokera iyi ndiyo yakasimudza mhopo.

After supper manheru ndakaisira Prince msg kuti tichadarika kuma 9 manheru zvikatomunetsawo kuti zvava zvipi. Akazoti ndisiire zvole kwaari. Ndakawana akatimirira pa round about yepa fair mile ndakangobuda iye akapinda mumota pandanga ndakagara. Vakaita almost 30 minutes achibva azobuda zvikanzi

"Zvaiita boss handeyi munotisiya kumba.



Takasvika Prince akabuda fast ndikalocker madoors.

" mkoma mofamba mushe ini ndikusara. Mukandikanganwawo zvakaita last time zviri kwamuri."

Akabata door achida kubuda akawana rakalokwa.

"Handikukanganwi Christie. Muvuri ndiwo uachaenda but my heart remains here with you. Take good care of yourself for me, for us. I love you. Stay away from trouble. Pawakadarika ndipo panga pakaoma. No more need to starve yourself. No more sleepless nights. I want the Christabel that I saw pabustop back. I've booked for your hair do tomorrow. Prince achakuperekedza handiti makapiwa off up to Monday. By midday I want pics of a different you. Tazopedza nguva yekuronga wakanditsamwira asi hazvititadzisi kuronga future yedu izvozvo. "

I held her hands and squeezed them gently.

She was looking at me kuface but not in my eyes , but I could trace her eyes straight to my lips.

"Mkoma Dee please promise you will be back for me.?"

She had communicated already ko handisi dofozve ndatobata kuti dzimwe dzanga dzangova nyambo. I cupped her face with both hands ndokusweddedza face yangu bit by bit. Neniwo ndanga ndisina shuwa nezvanga zvoda kuitika. Ndaita ndichicheka reaction. Tanga takuita kufemerana ndikaona maziso avharwa ndakabva ndaitawo zvivindi ndiye ngaa pamuromo chaipo. No response. Kana kufema anenge akatombomira for some seconds. Haaitadza nekuti kana ini murume mukuru ndakanga ndonzwa mweya uchiita uchikata ko kuzoti kamwana. Ndakanzwa rumwe ruoko rwabata muhuro mangu nechepasi penzeve yangu rumwe ndikanzwa rwabata zvakasimba pachidya pangu. Ndakanzwa mabvi angu kudedera and that's when she started to respond. Her other hand rwanga rwakabata muhuro pulled my head even closer urwuwo rwanga rwakabata pachidya rwaiwedzera grip. Anga akungoshinyira mwana apa ini ndanga ndakunzwa kuti mubhurugwa mapinda masvosve mukange. Chaos kudepartment refamily planning . ndainyatsonzwa kuti ndava kuenda kumaziva ndadzoka. Panga pasisina anogona kumisa umwe . ndakaona mwana asimukira paseat chest yasundirwa mberi. Maoko angu anga ongomhanya pose pose babe kushinyira kwashanduka kuita kugomera. Ndakazoerekana ndanzi gearbox mbaaa iro ranga ratopisa haro kare. I lost control ndikazopatika yava mhere mwana abata pachipfuva chake akuita kunge achapinda pasi peseat nekurwadziwa. The moment yaakadzika pakabva paita mota yakativheneka and it slowed down payanga yodarika patiri. Mawindow acho aiva tinted zvekuti waiona zviri mukati. Ndakatsikirira Christie pasi kusvika mota yapfuura. Masvikiro akaita mota yairatidza kuda kumira and kupfuurira kwaingova kurasisa. Apa dzanga dzatova past 11. Angava ani chaizvo and achideyi nenguva idzodzo. Its either mota iyi yaiuya pamba pedu or I was being followed. Asi

chandaiva neshuwa nacho ndechekuti Shumie havana kumuona.

"Babe simuka fast hapana kumira mushe.."

Ndakaisira Prince call kuti abude fast.

"Chii boss?"

"Seems im being followed."

Ndakamuratidza mota yanga yakutosvika Ku corner yekuchokoro.

"Pindayi mukati pliz shumirayi ngaavate muden mako nhasi. See that she is safe.,,"

Vachingopinda mukati mota iya yakabva yadzoka uri museve apa ndakuda kureversa ikabva yaa...,.

# CHAPTER 40

## MAI DILLAN

Kunonzi kurumwa nechekuchera ndiko kwandanga ndoitwa. Ende ichi inenge yaiva nhuta chaiyo yaidyira mukati. Paripo pandaimbofunga kuti ndichawana mukoto wekupunyuka nawo asi it seemed mbidyo dzose dzaitovharika.

Kunyangarika kwakaita Dillan was a bomb to me. I loved my son and I loved my family. Situation chete ndiyo yakaita moyo wangu uvangarare zvekusatombonzwa pain muhana mangu. I was so convinced kuti Dillan achanyara maziso evanhu ongobvuma kuita engage na Lisa for the sake of our family name and reputation. Asi this move yandakaita iyi made things go from bad to worse. Mhuri yangu yanga yatoparara sekutamba sekuseka uye aya ndiwo anga ari mazvokuda mavanga enyora. Kuzvigokera moto muziso ndiko kwandakanga ndaita.

Ndakadzidza kuti muupenyu munyika ino yatinorarama yevapenyu mabasa edu atinoyita will catch up with us one day, whether evil or good. Vakuru vakati rine manyanga hariputirwi vakanga vazviona. Pane dzimwe mhodzi dzatinodyara muupenyu torivara kuti chadyarwa chinototi chimere rimwe zuva. Uye pachinomera the whole world will see kuti takadyara rukweza here kana kuti masavi. Manje ini ndakadyara mbeu yerukato rwanga rwondipinga, kundipara uye kundisosona. Tingaita pfimbi yakita seyi yemasecrets asi rimwe zuva chatinodya chinopfuka.

Pa ndakaona vainzi sekuru naLisa paakauya kuzondiona kuchipatara kuHarare achiti ndisekuru vake vamuperekedza ndakamboda kuvafananidza nemumwe munhu wandakamboona asi semunhu akaonera kure ndakangoti kufanana. It was almost 17 years after ndaona munhu iyeye and handina kumborotazve ndichizosangana naye. We had met in painful, shameful circumstances zvekuti ndakatora pick nefoshoro ndikachera gomba rakadzika and buried that incident and never want to think about it again.

Nasekuru va Lisa ava takazosanganazve ku forced engagement kumba kwavo kuGweru east. Apa ndanga ndakuonera padhuze manje zvekuti ndakatombova convinced kuti ndiye wandaiziva asi pandakazoonza vachinakirana na Lisa ndakazongozviudza kuti maybe i boyfriend yake yaaindivhara kuti ndisekuru vake. Ndakabaiwa pamoyo kuti chokwadi ndiri kuda kuzorera mwana wangu ndove ndakatarisa asi sarudzo panga pasisina. Uyu murume aitoratidza kuti navabereki vaLisa vanotonyatsozivana zvakananyanya asi ndakazongoti hameno kuda ihama yeuya wandinoziva nekuti vanga vakati fananeyi.

Hell broke loose some months after tabva kunyakanyaka yekwana Lisa. Apa ndanga ndava nestress yehungomwa hwanga hwamuka uhu. Vese vana vanga vandisiya pamhene and I could see kuti murume wangu wemakore ari kutsvedza mbichana mbichana. Daphne ndakayedza chose kutaaurirana naye asi ndakatoona kuti the more yandinoda kutaura naye the more she drifted away.

Mauyiyo akazoita Lisa rimwe zuva kubasa achiti ane nhumbu yadillan akandivhundutsa and at the same time it gave me hope yekuti mwana wangu akuzodzoka achivinga mhuri yake. Mimba yacho yaisambooneka asi zviito ndizvo zvaizongoita kuti uti munhu ane mimba.

Ndakazoti rimwe zuva ndiri kushop I received a fon call from a private number

"Caller...hello, just wanted to check on you.

Ndakaona mhandara yedu kuparty kuya ko zvatatoyarutsa. Can't wait kuzochaja roora soon. Anyway ndati ndikuudze kuti I demand a DNA test and if it comes out kuti mwana ndewangu then ndatora mwana wangu. Handingachengeterwi mwana neumwe murume ini ndiri mupenyu. Haisi mhosva yangu kuti anoshuta mablanks INI wangu mwana ndava kumuda. Kana achizodawo wake ototsvakawo vakuru vanofamba naJesu vamubatsire. I'm giving you 24 hrs to think and they start now."

OMG! Ndakashaiswa kana mukana wekupindura kana.

Uyu munhu kana zita rake ndaisatomboriziva kana we met in circumstances dzekuti hawaimbowana mukana wekubvunza kuti munonzani munobvepi munoyereyi. This came to me as a bomb zvekuti ndakaona final blow ku marriage yangu nemhuri yangu. Dai ndaikwanisa kuona number yakafona I could have returned the call. Manje pakadayi unenge usingatombozivi kuti ari payi , kure zvakadii or anosvikira kupi and anosvika painani. After 17 years ndanga ndakatovarairwa zvangu ndakatokanganwa zvangu.

Pakapera 24hrs dzikava 48hrs, week, month, pasina auya kana call ndikakudza Mwari. That fon call was just an empty threat.

Rimwe zuva ndatobva kubasa ndakazorora ndichiona TV ndakanzwa knock pa door. Ndakatofunga kuti ndiPrince kana Christie. Lisa anga aenda kunovata, of which nguva zhinji Lisa aigara akavata achingoitirwa room service hanzi daddy dee vakati ndisaita zvinorema. Ndakavhura door ndakatobhowekana kuti munhu anodeyi na 9 husiku. Ndakavhura door and met the shock of my life. He even addressed me by name, as in my first name. So it was him! After going away with thousands of dollars and my dignity. And he has the guts to present himself before me and demand a DNA test. DNA yacho positive or negative zvautaurika here izvozvo. Ndanga ndapinda ma1 chaiwo.

"Are we not coming in?"

Apa aitura achitopinda akaisa maoko muhomwe kunge aive neakanga atomunyevera kuti baba vepo vava kuita zvekupota vachishanya pamba pavo. Ko kuzoridza kamuridzo vamwe vanhu hunhu hwavo hwakadyiwa napongwe.

Ndanga ndongobwaidzika semwenga afema zvakashata pana vatezvara. Ndakapinda mumovie house yangu ndega ndakamira ipapo and had a very clear picture of what transpired zuva randakasangana nababa vasina zita ava.

It was after a month after Mhofu waitwa opp and it seemed nothing had taken place nekuti ndaitarisirawo kusvipasvipa after a few days. I panicked kuti maybe zvanga zvisina kuita and nyaya yaindishaisa hope inyaya yekuti tiite adopt mwana ini ndichiziva kuti I am capable of producing. Plus nyaya yakaitika kucousin yangu yekuti they adopted mwana, and the husband akazotracer mai vemwana vakadanana ndiyo yaindivhundutsa. Handina kuda kutomborota umwe munhu achisheya nhaka yandakafira nevana vangu. Ndaiva nechivimbo chekuti vanodzoka vana vangu panoserera mafungu. Mhofu pavakaita sevongosvipa muto usina kurungwa nembeu mai Lisa came with a suggestion nekuti ivowo vanga vava pama1 nekuti vakanga varwawo vamire kuti baba Lisa vabvume kusunungura chikwama. Apa yaiva nyaya yekuti agreement yaizonyatsoita sealed after results. Mai Lisa vakandidana kumba kwavo vakatsinhidzirawo yekuparara kwanga koda kuita marriage yangu ndikatozviona ndadzokera kwandakanongwa namuseyamwa. Pfungwa yavakauya nayo manje ndiyo yandakamborambirana nayo nekuti handina zuva randakamborota ndichitengesa muchina waMhofu chero zvitsvuke seyi. Asi vakandivimbisa kuti it would be our own secret and I was doing it to save my marriage neyavowo. Ndakazodzokera rimwe zuva ndikangopinza mune imwe room kuti ndinohaisa hangu muchina wamhofu for a few minutes and save my marriage. Uyu muchinda ndakangomuona achipinda chete ndikatovhara maziso I couldn't believe zvanga zvoda kuitika . ndakangozvuvira ndikafuratidzwa ndakabata mubhedha chibhurugwa chikazvuvira mumakumbo ndikatanga kuitwa operation. Ndakakweshwa for almost 30 minutes ndikambogaya kuti chombo rudzii chisinga peri mbumburu apa ndofunga chaiva 30 inches chaidzo nekuti chaita kunge chicharova kumoyo apa chakazadza poto kuti pamu. Iko kubowa nekukuma kuvharira imba yose. Ndakazonzwa rati zhokoto kumusana kwangu ndikati kuda zvapera. Parakamuka ipapo ndiye muromo ikoko kwadirwa condensed miriki ndombobairirwa zvigunwe zvaitomara zvazvo kunge zvemukorokoza. Ndakapamhiwa futi dzimwe kuda 45 mins to 1 hr. ndakatanga ndichagomera ndikapedzisira ndangoshama muromo ndati rabada misodzi madziwa masiriri zvasangana. Parakapedza rakabva rati rabada nengonono ipapo. Ndakagwesa ndikapinda mubathroom ndikageza. Iko kupisa kwanga koita kunhengo uku. Mai Lisa vakandipa kamwe katube kaiva nemushonga wekurubber ndipo pandakambozwa mhope kuti fee.

Kumba ndakawanawo mhofu vachiita sevakadya mushonga hanzi mazuvano uri kuita sewa kaiswa shuga hameno kakudziya kawava nako. Mhofu havo panyaya

dzebonde kwaiva kuseri kwete zvebhinya ramai Lisa raida kundisiya ndisisina chipoto cheuchi chaita mamvemve. Musi iwoyo mhofu ndaivaziva vachiita zvinogara zvakadaro asi apa vanenge vanga vamboenda kuma lessons ekunowedzera zivo. Kudzoka vava nedoctrate chairo. Ndakapiwa romance yekuti munda wanga wasakadzwa nemabhinya wanga wobvunda nekunonokerwa. Takavatira husiku hwese ndichingonzi heat yaunayo mazuvano uchanditadzisa kuenda kubasa .

Ndakazomuka kuma11 mhofu vatobuda nekuda kwemaneto. Pandakati ndinokwesha mazino kunodayi toothbrush mumuromo ndakabva moyo watosimuka ipapo. Ndakarutsa kuita kunge ndichabuda chiururu. Ndiwo mauyiyo akaita nhumbu yadaphne. Of which ini Ndaiva 100% sure kuti inhumbu yaMhofu. Ndakavigirwa chi preg test after two weeks urwere hwaramba hwakabata and it turned positive. Pakaitwa mabiko pamusha pakafarwa. Mai Lisa vakazondiudza kuti vakapa dread vaya \$5000 yekuita basa iyo yandakazovabhadhara business rangu rava kufaya. Another seceret known to me alone namai Lisa.

"I think we had a deal sir. \$5000 isn't it deal enough. Chawava kuda kuita utsinye hwekuparadza imba yanguka. Why are you so heartless."

"That was then. I demand a partenity test or you pay me \$1m and I won't speak about that girl again. "

Ndanga ndangoti kanha nazvo apa anga akutaura achitenderera achindinan'anidza zveruchiva zviya akazoti ava kumasure kwangu he leaned over my shoulder zvikanzi

"And whilst you will be deciding on which is which I will be surviving on this..."

Ndakavhunduka ndanzi mbaaa kumagadziko.

Ndakanzwa kukosora nechekuma stares and OMG! There stood Lisa akagumbata maoko. Anga anzwa nekuona zvingani? Matarisirano avakaita nedhara iri handina kuafarira. Rakangomuchonya rikabuda.

"Don't worry mama dearest. Your secret is safe with me. Just do me this favor. Mounganidza mari yekunondiroora mopa kule vangu ava vototamba unyayi takamirira hedu daddy Dee. Pakadii ipapo."

Ndakapererwa kushaya kana pekutangira. Ndaizoinonga payi kuti yedhara iri 1 million kozoti yekuroora Lisa. Kuna mhofu yaiva non starter.

Kubva apa ndakanga ndoti rikasvika ndozvikiira mubedroom ndozongonzwa yava herere herere munext door. Lisa akazongomuka rimwe zuva achiti anoda kuenda ku Egypt kuna mai vake. Akauya kuzotorwa nedhara rake akaenda haana kuzombodzoka kusvika Musi wandakatambira message mufon mangu hanzi.....

Message from who?

# CHAPTER 41

## SHUMIRAYI

Ndaka zongo tendawo zvekuti ndanga ndisina choice asi kutaura chokwadi moyo wangu waiti ndikafunga nhamo yandakaona pa number 15 malvin for the past 20 months ndainzwa kuzarirwa. Hondo dzandakarwa ndega kusvika ndafunga kuita throw in the towel. Honestly I was getting tired bit by bit. Vamwe vangagona kuti dai ndakangobvuma kuenda namkoma asi izvi zvanga zvisisaiti. Dai paiva paya kumasure ichiri relationship yabhudhi nasisi zvaitaurika. Manje apa ndavaudza kuti mkoma neni ndakudaiwo ndobva ndazoti handeyi tose. Kunenge kwatova kuzviyanika and I would have betrayed my grandma. Ndinenge ndatozvitengesa hangu. I always vowed kuti ndichavadadisa and I was determined to fight tooth and nail to fulfil that. Ndakaona kuti shuwa ndinenge ndazvichipisa kungoti mukoma dzawira mutswanda no need yekudyorera.

Ndaishuwirawo kuti mhuri yavaMpofu idzokedzane iite sepakutanga.. Asi zvinhu zvacho zvaitoita separaffin yadirwa mumoto. Asi izvi hazvina kunditadzisa kunamatira mhuri iyi and i had so much faith kuti Mwari vachapindura havo in his own time and the storm will be over .Chimwe chainditadzisa kubva pamba apa i sacrifice yakaitwa naPrince kuramba ma offers ose aakapiwa pa A level achiitira INI kuti ndiachivhewo ma goals angu. Ini haana kundisiya he stood by my side zvakaoma kudaro.

Takawana akatimirira pa round about yepa fairmile mkoma vakangomisa mota vakabuda iye akapinda pavanga vabuda.

"Shumirayi tell me. Asi wakuda kuwanikwa?"

"Kana Prince why?"

"Shumirayi handidi kukuvanzira, chero dayi ndirini muface wako uchigara kucottage iko ini kugate as long tiri musame yard ndingadayi ndakatokumitisa kare. What more muri under the same roof chero mufundisi chaivo havapabudi. Unless kana wazvipira kuti wava kuda zvemba handikurambidzi. The choice is yours asi ini ndaifunga kuti unoda kutanga wamboitawo something tangible muupenyu zvekuti unonoitawo an asset kumba kwevanhu not kunoita liability. "

"Zvose izvozvo ndinozvinzwa but I'm afraid kuti ko vakaenda zvachose ini ndavapa moyo wangu. Ko vakanofunga kuita mumwe ini ndakangogarira guyo sembwa. Kunogara navo mkoma hazvisizvo zvandiri kuda and handisi kuzozviita not any time soon. But I have realised kuti I love him , so badly. I will die if I lose him. "



" Lose him to who? Kkkkk shumirayi boss loves you to bits. Naivo vanototyawo zvawataura asi kuti vanokukoshesa plus vanozviziva kuti mukava pamwechete bhora musango. Vanotoitira iwe kuti uzadzise zviroti zvako ivo havana kana chinovamisa chero nhasi ukati ndakuda kuita mudzimai wenyu. Ivo he is more than ready asi chandoziva iwe hausati. You still have a lot of things zvinoda kugadziriswa. Why don't you trust your man? Vangani vakomana vanotenda kumirira ivo vaine mukana wakananikwa. Boss Dillan loves you asi zvava kwauri kuvapawo assurance yekuti you are his and ivo voenda vachizivawo kuti vanofanira kupota vachidzoka kwavanopiwa rudo. Give him a chance yekugadzirisira ramangwana renyu zvino akangoti pano abata asiya vangava baba verudzii. Asipo kudayi ndiwo mukana wekumuratidza kuti you are a suitable helper for him. Make him proud."

Assurance yandakazoudzwawo naPrince yakandirovesa nehana. Kiss ndaingoionera pam TV ndaitoitya ndaizeza kunyadzisa ndakonewa aa. Zvino kana iriyo assurance yoga vaitoenda havozve mukoma pane kuzvinyadzisa.

"Izvozvo handiiti Prince"

"Its ok handina kuti ita izvozvo. It was an example. Ko rudo rune formula here?. There are so many ways of proving your love. Mashoko chaiwo anogona kuva convincing chaiko anoti dziiii pahana. "

Takazobva paya ndongopishana mupfungwa neiyo nyaya yetsvodi yanga yataurwa na Prince. Ini kukura kwese ndaingoti kiss musikanzwa kana kuti ndezvevarungu kana ma Nigerians. Zvandakaudzwa nagogo shumie kuti mkomana haapiwe poto asina kubvisa mari ndakazvibatisisa ndikatozviudza kuti nekiss ndeye musi wemuchato.

Takangosvika pagate Prince kwakujamba achitobuda kundisiyamo tiri vaviri mkoma vakabva vakiya madoor.

"Handikukanganwi Christie. Muviri ndiwo uchaenda asi my heart remains here with you. Take good care of yourself for me, for us" ndiwo mashoko akataurwa na mkoma and for sure zvaitaurwa na Prince kuti words can be convincing ndaimanzwa achiti dziiii pahana pangu ndikanzwa nekuona kurevesa maari. Zvino ini chero shoko ripi randakazotaura ndaingonzwa sengano mubrain mangozara iyo yekiss. Pavaitaura ndanga ndakangoyeva malips avo aiita seazorwa lip gloss. Ndakamatarisa ndisingabwairi hana ichirova kuti ndingazvigonawo here . ndakaerekana ndabatwa matama ose face yavo yava so so close. His soft hands anga akaenda nechepazasi penzeve dzangu and his thumbs were squeezing both my earlobes gently sending a signal all over my body anga angova magetsi ndaimazwa nemuvhudzi chaimo moto wega wega. Ndakaerekana ndatsinzina maziso ndateerera nyama dzangu. Ndikanzwa ngaaa pamuromo ndakarivara ndikatomboita paralised. Ndakakasira kuzviudza kuti ndakuda kutoita bharanzi ndikangoitawo

zvavanga vakaita kuvakabata nepazasi penzeve rumwe ruoko rwuchitsvaga balance ndikabafirira zvakasimba pa gumbo. Pane zvimwe zvaunonzwa mumuviri zvekuti chero kutsanangurira umwe asina kuzvinzwawo dzinoita sengano. Ndanga ndonzwa ndichingoenda zvisina control . Minyatso yemazamu ndaiinzwa kuti inenge yazvimbirira yanga yovavirira ichirwadzirira zvekuti ndakapedzisira ndaburitsa chipfuva kunze kuti ndikwenyewe nekatop ke lace kandaiva ndakapfeka kaiita kakumaririra .

Ndanga ndatoteerera mazamu angu ndipo pandakati regayi ndimbo vhura muromo ndiwedzere oxygen intake kutaura chokwadi mweya wemhino wanga usisa chandikwaniri ndanga ndava kuda kufenda. Ndichingovhura muromo ndakanzwa rurimi rwamukoma rwanzi ndoo mumuromo mangu ruchinohaka rwangu and he sucked it hard kuita kunge kacheche kanga koziya. Vaishinyira mkoma ndikanzwa vogomera zviri kure kure. Ini ndakanga ndisisazivi kuti ndosimuka here, ndopfugama here , ndozvambarara here, ndochema here chandakaona chisingaiti apa kuseka. Ndakamboti aah Mwari kana zvinhu zvacho zvichinetsa kudayi ngazvingoregwa nekuti danga ndatambura asi chandanga ndisingazivi kuti do I want it to continue or to stop. Apa mkoma vanga vakuita sekambwanana kusveta rurimi rwangu vachiridza mukoma. Vakamboita sevarega ndiye ndure zvakare. Apa ndakanzwa sendatsvatika wiwi chaiyo ndakanzwa kuti choooo . This time I lost control ndakavhinyuka ndichinodzamba pazip nemistake panga pakuita sevavharira matombo mukati. Vakaita sevavhundukawo ndikanzwa vakuti

"Eishhhhhh"

mkoma vakasimukira zvine simba vakadzamba pachipfuva pangu zvine simba haaaaa apa mikaka yacho yanga yaita sekuomerera. lllllll karwendo kandanga ndafamba kane unknown destination aka ndakapenduka very fast. Zvandaizwa zvoise was replaced by unbearable pain zamu kuita kupisa chaiko. Ndakascreama chaiko ndaainzwa kuda kupinda pasi peseat kuti kuda pain ingaita zviri nani. Ndakanzwa ndotsikirirwa kuti ndisabuda ipapo. Pava paya kwakunzi

"Babe simuka hapana kumira mushe."

Paakazotaura zvekuti pane ari kutevera ndakaita mudumbu and paakazoti ndivate kuna Prince ndakabva ndaona serious yacho. Tichingovhara gate ndakanzwa kuti guuu panze pegate kuratidza kuti mota yaroovera. Ndakabva ndaona kufirwa nechido chemoyo wangu chaiko . Ndakada kuridza mhere Prince akandibata muromo

"Its OK don't panic." After a few minutes fon yaPrince yakarira

"Hey boss."

Anga akaisa paloud zvikanzi

"Mota yarooverwa but ndiri bhoo ndakuenda. Uchengete mukadzi wangu."

"Sure boss"

Kugadzikana chaiko handina and kuvata mumba maPrince ndakaramba ndaida kunogeza idzo wiwi zve. Mota yaMhofu yaivapo asi yanga isiri mugarage sekuti vari kuda kubuda. Prince ndiye akazonovata kucottage pasofa.

Ndakageza izvozviya zvekutsvedza kuti ndivate. Ndakazama fon yamukoma usiku hwese ichiramba kuita through. Hadzina kubata kusvika kunze kwachena kuti hweee.

Ndakapfugama 4am ndikanamata for over an hour. Ndakatanga nekukumbira ruregerero kuna Mwari kuti kana vakuda kumuurayira humburu hwatakaita mumota vatiregerere shuwa handichazvipamhizve. Ndichipedza ndakanzwa knock pa door kuseni seni ikoko. Prince anga asimo mulounge blanket ranga rakapetwa zvakana riri pacouche. Ndakadongorera spy hole ndikaona Mhofu vakamira vakaita zvekugumbata chaiko. Ndakuda kuvhura door fon yangu yakabva yarira ndikaona ari mkoma and he sounded very low zvikanzi..... (To be continued)

Vaita low low mkoma kwakanaka here?

# CHAPTER 42

SHUMIRAYI .....(CONTINUATION FROM 41)

Pandakaona baba vakamira pa door ndakatovhunduka. Chakatanga kuuya mupfungwa dzangu ndechekuti pane zvakaipa zvakaitika kuna mkoma. Worse pandakazoon number yavo ichifona ndakabva ndatoti kuda pane anongawo foni akaona number . Ndakatozviona ndatoita chirisikana hameno kana iriko. Ndiwo unenge uri munyana chaiwo kuti ndichingoipindawo murudo ndobva ndasiiwa pachena.

Ndakaita 3 attempts ndichiedza ku swipa fon kuti ndidaire ichiramba maoko aibvunda. Forth attempt ndipo payakazoita.

"📞Morning my love"

Ndanga ndango answer fon ndikatadza kana kuti hallo. Mkoma low low yacho kuita semurwere chaiye.

"Mamuka seyi mkoma"

"Morning my love"

"Mamuka seyi mkoma Dillan"

"Christabel, ini handina kuti morning sis saka ndidairewo zvakanaka."

Ndakanzwa kunyara and ndakatoona zvichizondiremera kuchinja.

"Morning sweetheart"

"Mamuka seyi"

Ndakangonzwa kuti

"Haaayas"

Ndokumbonyarara havo vachitambisa etym.

"Mkoma are you OK?"

"I'm fine love. Missing you already? Makasara zvakanaka here mai Mhofu?"

"Ndiri right ini ko imi makafamba zvakanaka here?"

"Ndakazosvika hangu zvevanainai mota yanga yoshanda nelight one kumashure ndakabonderwa pagate ipo paya."

Ndakazovakumbira mkoma kuti vagofona after 1 hr ndimboona aigogodza. Handina kuvaudza hangu kuti ndibaba. Kuti 1 hour ndaiitira kuti handizivi zvavafambira uye kuti vaizogara nguva yakadii. Ndakakata fon ndikavhura door.

"Titambire baba."

Ndakavakwazisa ndichityora muzura.

"Uchitambireiko maoko mwanangu."

"Upenyu baba ndiho hwakakosha." Takapinda mumba ndisati ndambovaratidza pekugara ndakanzwa voti

"Congratulations my daughter. "

Vakataura vachindimbundira.

"Wandidadisa mwanangu. Ndini munhu afarisisa ne achievement yako. Wandifadza mwanangu wandifadza."

Inzwi ravo ranga roita seroda kufedha kunge munhu oda kuchema. Misodzi yangu yakadonha pandakafunga kuti dai baba ava ndisina kunzwirwawo Nyasha naNyadenga and gave me a father that I never had ndingadaye ndiri papi. Dai Ndakasvika pamhuri iyi ivo vasipo ndingadaye ndakamboita mwedzi kana mumwechete hawo ndiripo here pamba apa ndichitarisa reception yandakapiwa na mai Mpofu nekutondiratidza kwavakaita kuti havana kundifarira. Nguva dzinorema dzose dzandakasangana nadzo ivo nevana vavo vakamira neni vachindisimbisa. All thanx to mkoma Dee vakandinonga ndichiora and showed me love. Pfungwa iyoyo made me to love Dillan Mpofu even more zvekuti ndakanzwa kahana kurova.

Vakazorega hug vakabata maoko angu ose ari maviri vakati

"Misodzi iyi usati ishura mwanangu. They are tears of joy. Ndakasvika zuro ndichida kukukorokotedza mwanangu ndikawana mai venyu vachiti makaenda kuma introductions naPrince. Ndakatombofunga kuti handichakuoni zvakare asi Prince ndiye akazondiudza zvaitora nzvimbo. Ndaifanira kudzokera zuro kubasa asi zvaramba kuti ndiende ndisina kukuona mwanangu ndifarewo newe."

Vakaburitsa handkerchief muhomwe mavo vakapukuta maziso avo nekufura madzihwa. Vakagara pasi ini ndikapfugama pafloor ndikati

"Baba pazvose ini ndinonyanya kutenda imi. Makanditambira pamusha penyu hamuna kutarisa kuzvidzika kwangu asi makatambira a poor homeless orphan akaitawo seni mukandopawo pekuisa musoro. Makandotora semwana wenyu chaiye wekubereka chaiye akangoitawo sa Daphne. Ndakauya pano ndine hembe mbiri asi nhasi I have more than zvingaenderana nezera rangu nechimiro chandanga ndinacho makachishandura. Ndavawo kuverengwa pakati pevamwe vakaendawo kuchikoro nekuda kwenyu. You sacrificed family relationships muchiitirawo ini.

Handifungi kuti chero ndikazoshanda basa rakanaka seyi ndingazombofa ndakayedzesera kugona kuita pay back what you have done for me. Asi chandinokuvimbisayi baba chandinoziva kuti ichocho handingachishayi kukunyengererai nekuti Mwari vangu havasati vambondinyadzisa. In his time God answers our prayers. Mwari werugare ngaadzoreredze mufaro wemhuri yenyu nekuibatanidza pasina kana chimwe chipenga chinotakura kunze. Mashoko ekukutendayi angatopedzisira oita seekumhura nekuti no words can ever thank you enough for what you have done for me."

Pose apa vanga vakandiyeva ndichitaura and he never interrupted me. Vakazoti pava paya

"Ndine mufaro wakawedzerwa kuti you are now part of this family zvisiri zvekusunganidzira. Dillan akandiudza the very day rawakatenda kuva part of us. We are blessed to have a woman of valour in our family and I have no doubt hapana chedu chichakona nekuti kana Mwari wenyu ambuya vangu akagona kundidzosa kuvafi chimwe chii chaangakonewa. Ndotodeedzera kuti zvedu zvabhadhara inguva chete."

Yohweeeeeee ndakashaya pekupinda nyenyadzi. Ko mkoma vanga vatokusha shoko kare? Kuna baba for that matter. Ndakanzwa kuti dayi pasi pavhurika pandimedza zvangu. Ivo vanenge vakatoverengawo pfungwa dzangu zvikanzi

"Chitosimukayi henyu mhayi mugare pasofa apa titaure zvandafambira. Ndinokumbira kuti usatombonditya hako mwanangu ndiri baba vako. Kana ukagara watondiona semunyarikani watozvisikira cage yauchagara uri musungwa asina kusununguka. Ndakakutarisayi mhayi ndinoona muri chiropafadzo kuvana vangu nemhuri yangu. Ndakazvarwa mhuri ikangopararira nesango hanzvadzi yangu mumwechete ega handitozivi nekwaari kuti mupenyu here kana kuti akafa, zvaindiremera kuti since mama venyu vari too occupied vasina nguva vemwana wavo musikana asi makamira savatete ndikaona shanduko inotyisa pana Daphne. Kuchikoro chaiko takanga tatozwiudza kuti hapana zvaachaburitsa asi makamira naye mukamupawo shungu zvino tarisayi paava. Wakamira pamukaha samayi when a motherly figure was needed. You are a mentor to my children. Ndinokutendayi mhayi"

Apa vanga vobonda maoko vachibva vaenderera mberi

"Mukandiona semunyarikani mhai munenge matondivharira kunze ndotadza kukusvikirayi kana pane rubatsiro rwandinoda. Uye ini ndakatarisa ndinotokuonayi semwana wangu wechina rairo imwe yakafanira ndinokumbira usandivharira kunze ndiisvitse kwauri nekuti pada nguva ingazowanikwa umwe angazviita it might be too late. "

Vakambonyarara vachipukuta pamativi pemiromo yavo

"Kuzvibata vanangu ndiko kungandifadza ini sababa venyu. Iwe ndiwe une control pazvose saka iwe ukatadza to stand your ground tinonyara tose mangwana. I want to celebrate your achievement ndichikupayi my fatherly blessing rimwe remazuva nemoyo wakachena kwete kuti ndigoti ndongoitawo ndingazvidii. I foresee a great and bright future yenyu muri vaviri na Dillan asi ndakaona a certain level of maturity iri mauri isimo muna Dillan. Motoshinga kucontrolla murimi mhai tisanyara mangwana. This family is very popular saka meso e media ari patiri. Ndotovimba newe mwanangu. Dillan akadzidza chaizvo kusvika paakanzwa kuti zvaiita. Uye zera rake chero nhasi akawana hazvina kana mubvunzo. Chandinoda ndechekuti iwe mwanangu usvike paunonzwawo kuti zvekudzidza zvaiita. Hatidi kuti muzochema mangwana Dillan otsvaga vakadzidza zvinoenderana naye kana kuti anoshanda. Mazuvano zvachinja mwanangu mukadzi wekunzi house wife ava kufader. Ndiko kusaka uchiona vana mai Mhofu vasina chinovava chavanodya asi vanomirizika kuzvishandira. Ndiyo generation yatava. Saka iwe ndiwe une nyaya yese mwanangu. Kutipembedza kana kuti nyadzisa ndiwe. "

Chokwadi baba Mpofu was one in a million. Mashoko avo akandifungisa mbuya vangu. Vaita kuudza mwana hupedzisira chaiko. Ndakamabatisisa ndikafunga incident yemumota kuti we almost lost control. Ndakatoona kuti ma incidents akadayi haadi kujairirwa kana tichizoda kukunda. Ndakafunga ndikaona kuti besides God ndinotodawo mumwe munhu angamirawo neni ndichibvunza advice nekundiudzawo zvimwe zvandisingagoni kuudzwa na baba. Mupfungwa mangu makabva mauya mai Tariro . ndakazvisvora nekumbovavharira panze vachiedza chose kuswedera pedyo neni. Ndakatozviudza kuti ndofanira kuwana nguva yekunovaona.

"Saka mhayi zvamapasa kudayi mafunga kuita seyi?"

"Parizvino ndakasevha mari yangu yekuenda ku A level inokwana zvose neregistration fees. Saka ikozvino October ndombowanawo 3months dzekuzorora ndozotanga malessons January. Ndichangoita ndiri pano sendanga ndichingoita. Ndinoda kuita macommercial"

"That's wonderful . asi yamava kuda kuita iyo ambuya yekubhadhara fees mava kupinda mu territory yevamwe. Fees yose its my responsiblity. yenyu iyo spoil yourself."

Phone yangu yakabva yarira iri video call chaiyo meno zvaida kuonekwa namkoma

"Ndiyani anga achinoka"

Ndakakata fon zvaizoita here kuti ndidaire nditi ndina baba.

Ndakasimuka ndakuda kuvaitira magic coffee yakatenderedza mama brain. Pa door pabva paita knock ndikawana paina mama. Ndakaona vopfugama vari kudoor chaiko vakaita zvekufamba nemabvi kusvika paiva pakagara baba.

"Muri kuno Museyamwa? Handeyi tinodya breakfast ichapisa"

Yooooo! Things change. Ndakavhunduka ndiyo yakava first time kuona izvi. Kunyangwe baba vakapfeka havo face yekuti "nhasi zvaita sey" ini ndakakudza Mwari. Chokwadi everything has a beggining. Ndakapfugama ndikavakwazisisa

"Mama makadii zvenyu?"

"Ndiripo mwanangu . makafamba zvakanaka here kwana sekuru?"

Iyo smile mweya wangu wakatondiudza kuti this is a plastic smile, but at least zvaiva nani. Baba vakangosimuka vakabuda vasina zvavataura. Mai mhofu vakateverawo mushure.

Ndakaburitsa washen yangu kuti ndiwache ndaida kuzowana nguva yekutaura nemudiwa wangu pasina zvinondidisturba. Pandakabuda panze ndakavhunduka kuona Prince akamira pachiburi chepaseri maTariro vachiratidza kuwirirana havo. Tariro anga akapfeka uniform zvekuratidza kuti anenge anga achida kuenda kuchikoro. Kana anga asina kufoira zvoreva kuti apa anga ava kunopedzisa form 5. Zvaireva kuti havanaa akavaona nekuti yaitoita chaos. Prince akandiona akaita sign yekuti ndiendepo akasvika akati....

Asi Tariro akudyira pana GB 🤔



# CHAPTER 43

## DILLAN

Pa ndakanga ndakuda ku reversa mota iya yekumbodarika yakadzoka uri museve chaiwo ikasvika ichindirova besu. Pakaita ruzha rukuru zvekuti ndinofunga vaiva mukati vakanzwa impact yacho. Yaiva Nissan hardbody yedark green . Payakaita sekudzokera kumashure ndakaona kuona kuti mumota umu maiva nevanhu vaviri. Yakabva yaveserwa yakatarisa kumain road inoenda ku ivene. Ndakaburuka briefly ndichida kuona damage yanga yaitwa. Ndakarwadziwa mota yangu kona yese yekumasure nelight racho zvanga zvaparara. Ndakapinda mukati very fast ndikataura na Prince ndichitobuda. Ndakatsikawo mafuta ndichitevera kumashure. Ndichisvika pagate repachikoro pa Lundi Park Primary ivo vachikona vatarisa kuna Bulawayo road. Ndakavapa kamukana kuita vati fambeyi ndisazonyanya kuvafemera mugotsi ndaiziva zvine ngozi nekuti ndaisa ziva kuti vaneyi mumota navo. Vachi svika pa round yepa fair mile motel ini ndaikonawo kupinda muna Bulawayo road. Ndakawedzera speed ndikatora advantage yeimwe mota yaiva mberi kwangu ndikarumana nayo kusvika ndava less than 100m kubva pa hardbody iya. Ndichisvika pakanangana negate re ZMA iyo yanga yakuvavarira kunosvika pa round yekuopedzisira kuti tipinde mutown. Ndakariska ndikaovetaker ipapo Ndaitya kuzorasana nayo pa round apo ndaisaziva kuti vachatora direction ipi. Ndakaona varounder yapinda muna kopje road yananga Gweru east. Ndakarounder wo very fast lucky kwanga kusina mota dzaibva direction yekutown. Ndichingopinda muna kopje road ndakanzwa a fearce blast hardbody iya ichangodarika guest house yekutanga iri pa immediate right tichangobvaa round ndakaona ichibuda muroad ichinozorora yaruma chi stop sign chiri pa T-junction ya kopje na Lobengula road. Ndakakona pana Lobengula road ndikazonomira ndava necheku military museum. Asi ndainyatsoona zvose zvaitika pa scene very clearly and I wanted to avoid zvekuzoita witness ini ndiri parwendo. Munongozivawo mapurisa emunyika medu unotozopinda busy ka kuita sekuti ndiwe wakasunda mota yacho ikanobondera. Siye pane nyaya vanenge vakuda kutsvaga panoita maoko achiwandira muhomwe achidzoka apfumbatira. Ndakaona Lisa achibuda ku passenger's seat akungodzungaira anenge aifona. Mota front yose yepana driver yanga yapinda mukati zvekuti kana paizobuda munhu mupenyu unenge uri munana waMwari chaiwo. Nenguva isipi panga patozara vanhu unoshaya kuti vaibvepi time idzodzo. In no time ambulance ne police zvanga zvasvika ndikaswederawo pachaunga ipapo. Ndakaita zvekusenerera ndikasvika padhuze chaipo. Zvaivapo waisatarisa ruviri baba ivavo ropa raiyerera kubva nemumusoro vasiti piriviri kutsvuka asi ndakagona kuvaziva nekuti ndakambovaona kumba kwana Lisa musi we engagement. Ndakayedza kubatanidza kuti zvaimbofamba seyi ndikazvishaya. Kumba kwedu vaideyi usiku ihoho and Lisa zvaainzi akaenda ku Egypt wani.

Ndakaona Lisa opota paseri pemota kunodaira fon. Ndakaenda nechepaseri pachon dikatumba kuita semunhu ari kusunga bhutsu izvi ndaizviitira kuti pakawana anopota seri kwemota asava suspicious.

"We were doing great daddy manje takutodzorera kumashure neaccident iyi hapana chinogona kuenda mberi kana Billy asipo ndiye ane yese. We were so close because nhasi tanga tanzi tizatora \$ 800 000 cash dai pasina...."

Handina kuzonzwa zvimwe zvacho ndanzwa munhu aifamba achiuya ne direction yangu. Ndakasimuka fast ndikavhura zip ndichibva ndangoburitsa chi item changu ndikatanga kuchizunza kunge ndanga ndichiweta.

"Musey boss?"

Ndeumwewo muface aitura achito weta paside pangu anenge anga apreswa uyu. Ndakakasira kunyangarika nekuti dhara riya ranga raiswa muambulance vanhu vava kupararira. Ndaiva ndatora a few pics nerekording ya Lisa ari pa fon. Ndakapinda mumota ndikazonomira pachicken inn yemuna lobengula. Ndaida kumbodzikamisa hana asi ndakazoonza kuti better ndimomirira ku amtec motors pachicken inn panga pakanyanya kunanikwa naiyo mota yanga yafovera iyi. Pa amtec handina kunyanya kumira ndakaona kuti time dzaenda dzanga dzatova past 1 am. Zvaingova zvekuvavarira kuti ndisvike asi I was a bit disturbed nezvandanga ndaona . Pfungwa dzangu dzanga dzavhiringika, a lot had happened between 10 pm - 1 am. Confusion chaiyo ndiyo yanga yazara mumusoro mangu mibvunzo hobho and iyi yaitoda mhinduro.

Ndiyani chaizvo mudhara ane life yabatwa ne pegisi uyu and relationship yake nemhuri yekwana Lisa ndeyei? Ko kumba kwedu vanga vachideyi 11 pm? Ko ini kuzoda kundiuraya why? Ko Lisa akatodzoka here ku Egypt or yaiva statement? Ko yandanzwa achitaura pafon iyo ndeipi? Ndakazomerera pandakafunga kuti ko mhuri yangu ichava safe here? Mhuri ndinoreva shumirayi zve.

MuHarare ndakapinda 5 ichichaya kuseni. Ndakaisa phone pa charger yanga yanguva yadzima ndakatoziva kuti mai mpfana vambonditsvaga. Ndichingoita on ndakaona mamissed call alert hobho ndikanzwa tsitsi. Ndakabva ndatongopinza call ipapo kuti ndinzwe kuti kwasara kwakadii. Ndatoziva kuti ne noise yakaitika panze pe gate kune vasina kuvata. Ndakazoudzwa kuti ndozofona after 1 hr ummm ndakamboita tugodo kuti 1 hr munhu achiiteyi ainani? Apa anga asingaendi kubasa zuva iroro. Kubasa ndakangoita zvekufona ndikavaudza nezve accident vakatondipa dzimwe 3 days off. Asi mota yangu nyuwani ndakanzi ndizatora kana ndakasununguka nekuti yanga yasvika the day before. Ndakanga ndisina chekumhanyira hangu since Chris anga asiya imwe pajero yake akati ndakasununguka kuishandisa.

Muviri wangu wanga uri week kubva pa incident yemumota na sweetheart wangu. Yakandisiya majoins asisina simba aya. Apa we almost lost it dayi pasina tsaona dzekudzambana dzambana dzakazoitika dzikasiya vamwe yava mhere.

Ndakanopinda mu hot bath ndichizvitova ndichinyatsonzwa kuti muviri hauna kusangana. Ndakabudamo ndikangopfeka trackbottom ndisina kuzora mafuta hope dzichitobatawo. Chakazondimutsa inzara time dzanga dzafamba zvekutosvika kuma 10 ndivete. Kana fon yaiva nema missed call hobho andisina kutombonzwa.

Ndakazotanga nekuverenga ma msg emudiwa wangu

✉mkoma Dee hamusi kudaira fon is everything OK

- please talk to me I'm worried

-I knew kuti muchanditsamwira henyu but yaingovawo accident ndanga ndisina kuzvironga

- sweetheart pliz say something

Apa ndakambosekerera ndikati neche mumoyo "now you are talking."

Yekupedzisira ichibva hanzi

✉ummmmm kana mazondiregererawo mozoniudza. I love you.

Ndakabbva ndafona ipapo ikadairwa yangorira ka1. Muvuri wangu wanga wawedzera kuita weak kutorwara chaiko munongozivawo kana ukavata masikati.

"Sorry my love, ndanga ndabatwa nehope. Muri seyi mai Mhofu"

"Ndiri right mkoma asi hamusi kunzwa mushe imi. Why muri low low"

"Ndanga ndakavata chete babe ndiri right. Ndazama kumirira 1 hour kuti nditaure nemudiwa wangu saka semunhu asina kumbovata ndanga ndabiwa nehope"

" zvakanaka hazvo , muviri mwene wawo asi why is it hana yangu iri kundiudza kuti you are not ok. Zvino kana mukandivanzira zvidiki zvakadayi pane zvimwe zvamuchazondiudza here. Anyway mova nezuva rakanaka."

"Babe wait, ko ndokwazvasvika here honey. Hongu handisi kunzwa mushe but ndanga ndisingadi kukushungurudza. Hazvisi serious hazvo kungoti muviri wangu uri weak plus kumwe kunenge kuvhunduka pandakadhumwa ndakabva ndazosvika futi paita accident saka zvinhu zvangoitika in a short space of time. Ndinoona ndizvo zvakonzera."

Ndanga ndabatwa asi ndaisada kushungurudza umwe wangu sevanhu vanga vasingazivi kuti tichazoonana futi papi. Ndakamuudza zvaitaurika zva Lisa nedhara rake handina kana kuzviti bufu. Ndaiziva kuti angatozorarama mufear. Ndakabva

ndambonamatirwa over the fon ipapo. Ndaida kuzorora asi umwe wangu airatidza kuti achiri kuda zvekutaura saka ndaingoshingirira. Anga asingaendi kubasa saka aiva nenguva yose ndakatoudzwa kuti ndawacha nekuita zvose ndapedza.

"Mai Mhofu munonditenderawo here kumbozorora mbichana tozotaura babe"

Haana kutaura akangodimbura call chinyararire and I felt bad. Ndakabva ndafona futi ipapo asi haina kudairwa. Ndakanetseka pandakafonerwa na Prince achiti madam vatopinda mumachira chaimo. Ndakazongosiyana nazvo ko ndini ndaizvidiwo. Muviri ndanga ndounzwa kuwedzera kurwadza ndikananavira mapain blocks aiva padressing table ndikadutira overdose chaiyo. Ndakapinda mumachira ndanga ndakupindwa nechando uku ndichisweater. In no time ndakanzwa knock pa door ndikatoshamisika kuti ndiyani and apinda nepayi. Ndakangoti achapinda semapindiro aaita pagate nekuti ndanga ndisisina kana simba apa ndanga ndakafuga musoro chaiwo. Ndakazonzwa machira kuvhurwa ndikanzwa kuti

"Jesus Christ"

Ndakaona hangu kuti ndiChris asi simba rekutaura naye ndakarishaya. Akaita zvaakaita chinyararire ndikanwiswa zvandakanwiswa nekutobatwa nehope ipapo. Ndakarota tiri mumupata naChristie mairatidza kuti mabudiro acho achanetsa. Mativi ose anga aine mokomo ari steep asingakwiriki. Mweya wekufema chaiwo waishota mumupata macho. Takanamata nababe wangu panguva yakaoma iyoyo kusvika pa ita voice rakataura Mapisarema 23 kubva 1 kusvika pa inoperera. Pekupedzisira ini ndakaita ndichipera simba nekuora moyo asi Christie akatowedzera chikero achidaidzira nezwi riri pamusoro soro raiita semazwi evanhu vakawanda. Pakazosvika helicopter ikamhara mumupata muya tikabatsirwa kupinda mukati. Ichingosimuka ndipo pandakapepuka kubva ku hope idzi. Ndakaita kunge munhu avhizuka kubva mumadzikirira ndichibva ndagara. Doctor Chris naPastor vaya vandakaenda navo ku Vic falls vaiputitsa ndimi hameno kuti vanga vasvika nguvayi. Vachipedza vakaita sekuvhunduka vachinzwa ndichitiwo amen ndakagara. Chris akaita zvekundijambira akandimbundira zvikanzi

"Blaz I thought I was losing you. Thank God you are back."

Pastor vakazosiya vandipawo mashoko ekundisimbisa vakaenda havo.

" ko blaz kuzoita overdose maitwa seyi. "

Anga akabata chi packet chiri empty chemapiritsi. Ndipo pandakazoona kuti ndaka tora mapiritsi asiriwo andaida kunwa.

Ndakayedza kutsanangurira doc kuti haasiriwo andaida kunwa ndakaita mistake.

"Chero akava ma cafemol evana vacheche blaz mushonga unofanira kungotorwa correct doses."

Vairatidza kubhowekana doc asi ndakatoona kuti kuyedza kuvaonesha kuti it was a mistake dzaitoita senhema. Pose apa pain yose yanga yapera mumuviri wangu ndikatosimuka kunogeza. Ndakasvika ndikarutsa mapiritsi ose akangodaro I wonder kuti anga ari payi nguva yose. Ndakabudamo ndakanzwa kufurwa nemhepo asi nzara ndiyo yanga yandiuraya. Ndakasvikirana ne food yainhuwira yakabikwa na doc. Takadya hedu ndichivabatisa madotcom ekwandanga ndabva. Vakatoshamisika nekuti pakuenda kwangu handina wandakaudza. Zvana Lisa ndakangoendawo nepadivi ndakangotaura sekuti yaingova accident nje. Kupasa kwa Christie kwakaita kuti na doc vadonhedzewo misodzi.

"She deserved it. Akashanda nesimba aifanira kuti akohwe zvinoenderana ne effort yake. Saka are we throwing a party?"

Ndakaseka hangu ndikati

"Takatoita macelebrations. It was just a party for two mumota."

Ndakazomubatisa yekudzimba kwandanga ndaita mumasango mandaiva ndapinda. Iyi yakaita sekuti ndiyo yakavafadza kudarika dzose.

"Wait a minute, you said party for two mumota right? Blaz don't tell me you...."

"Muri kumhanyisa doc. Hatina kufarisa kusvika kwamuri kufunga. It was just a kiss nothing more."

Chris was like my real brother saka ndakamuudza maitikiro azvakaita nemo nemo hapana chandakasiya.

"But kutaura chokwadi doc, we almost lost control. Ndakamboita vasikana ku college but I had never experienced that. I was in another world of my own and I never wanted to come back"

Doc vanga vakandiyeva havo vachitsenga mbichana mbichana kana kubwaira

"Chii futi mupfana? I thought uchafarira gules"

"I'm more than happy blaz. Kungofunga hangu kuti kwamanga musisadi kudzoka ukooo?????"

Ndaka mutema ne dish towel

"Mxm it's only kuti haukuzivi "

"I know. I have been there before. Kutodarika kwamakasvika. Any way I'm happy for you blaz. Welcome to Love World"

Aitaura achida kundisheka ruoko ndikaramba.

"Don't tell me you are already there blaz vasingazivi?"

Akangondichonya achitoseka hake achibvisa maplates.

"You are evil Chris do you know that? Infact you are wicked? Zvakaitika rini izvozvo and were you going to tell me kuti kwana mainini"

"Bhora pasi blaz. Very soon tenge takutotaura zvimwe. Honestly blaz ndakaita kunyura nemusoro murudo"

You could tell neface chete kuti munhu ari murudo. Vakazondiudza kuti he is now free resignation yavo yakabudirira saka vanga vava kuzoita concentrate ne kupedzisa hospital yavo yekuGweru yanga yatadza kuitwa launch the August anga adarika. Kuhospital kwavaishanda vairamba kuvasinungura asi vakazozvigamuchira havo. Asi ndakafarira kuti vanga vachitenda kufonerwa vachienda kunobatsira for free kana paita emergency. Na Christie takazotaurirana manheru and I managed to cool her down ndakatozovata ndakuyemerwa zvangu hanzi ndikushaya hope muka ngatitaureyi nyaya. Ndakazoseka ndanzi saka ndiyani ari kukugadzirirayi nhumbi dzekubasa nelunch. Ndakatoona kuti tugodo twuripo haana shuwa kuti ndinozviitira ndega.

Ndakazongobiwawo nehope achitaura. Chokwadi rudo runopingudza munhu. Christie naturally she is quiet and reserved zvekuti ndakato shaya kuti nyaya dzainzi titaure dzaibva pai. Ndakatozomutswa nadoc vachinditambidza fon kana kuinzwa kurira.

"Mamuka seyi museyamwa?"

Aaaaaaa ndakavhunduka kuti achiri iye Christie here wandinoziva kana akamedza mkoma ndivo vaanga ongodzvova. Ndakanzwa kutekenyedzwa munzeve nekavoice kemunhu achangobva kuhope kureva kuti ndini ndakatanga kufungwa munhu achibva kuhope.

"Ndiri bhoo babe wangu wakunzwa seyi iwe now"

Akatoshamisika kuti ndikubvunzeyi ndikati mira ndiite zvekuisa iri message.

Ndakatypa chop chop ko handiti chirwere chacho chaingova two words. Yakangotika nekutoita blue ipapo kureva kuti munhu anga akarindira. Ndakabva ndaona munhu atoita offline ipapo. Pakabva papinda fon ya daddy ndikabva ndatongodaira ipapo.

"Dillan kuno...."

Kwaitiketizve kuda kukanganisa mwana apinda murudo?

# CHAPTER 44

## MAI MPOFU

Ndakaonda nemazuva mashoma shoma kusara ndaita rugwaumbu chairwo. Kukanya matope ndiko kwandakanga ndaita. Zvimwe zvose ndakanga ndatotarisa ndikaona kuti kutongotaura zviripo kana Mhofu vati havana mari yekundibatsira kugadzirisa mess yangu ndotongoita goodbye ku married life. Asi ndaizowanawo zvekutaura kuti zvikwereti ndakaita ndichizama kubatsira ivo. Of course inenge kuchingova kuvanda nemunwe ko pane angangobvuma kuti ndarambwa nekuti ndiri benzi here kana dununu. Unotombovhikawo wofa waedza. Manje iyi yedhara randaisatomboziva nezita raro yaitaurika here iyi kuti " pamusoroyi mhofu muchiona ndakadai ndakambochachurisa poto yenyu asi zvaingova zve 1 day"

Munotenderana neni kuti iyi haitauriki iyi. Kuuraya chaiko kunotaurika pane yekudyisa munda nembwa makudo aripo iyi. It was a desperate move yandakaita asi chokwadi kwaingovawo kunyengereka kwandakaita asi mhofu ndaiva respecer considering kwavakandinonga vakandiitawo munhu pavanhu. Handina kumborota ndichivahurira kana zuva rimwe and that act na baba ava ndaisakuona sekuhura nekuti panga pasina that passion, that attraction ,that connection, kana kunakirwa panga pasina. Kuda iye akanakirwa hake zvaaingobowa kunge bhuru rabaiwa jekiseni re foot and mouth asi kwandiri I never felt anything but heartache. Ndakatarisa ndikaona kuti zvanga zvakuzounza unbearable pain to the whole family and pane clean secrets dzatakaita na Mhofu mumhuri medu dzanga dzakuchizobuda manje and ndakaona makuva chaiwo musha kusara wava dongo. Ndakatanga kufunga kuti vachazvitambira seyi kuti mhandara yavakawana vatambura vozoudzwa after 18 years kuti anogona kunge asiri wavo. Apa DNA or no DNA zvaisataurika mhani ngatitauriraneyi chokwadi. Negative or positive results meant one thing, divorce ndokunge pasina aita suicide. Daphne aizozvitambira seyi ipo pagara paine mamwe mabororo aida kugadziriswa. Kozoti after 18 years ozonzi handeyi kuDNA vauri kuti baba vako vanogona vasirivo. This time aizviuraya chaiko. Aibva atona kuti ndosaka ndakatsvairira nyaya yekubhinywa kwake ne cousin yangu pasi pe carpet. Apa ndanga ndakuchinyatsonzwisisa manje word rekuti selfish. Apa ndipo pandakazotanga kunyatsoona kuti ndaingozvifunga ini and never considered how other people feel. Chokwadi ndechekuti handina kuzviita nekuda kwekuti handina kurwadziwa nekubhinywa kwemwana wangu kana kuti ndainyanya kuda hanzvadzi yangu zvakanyanya aiwa. Of course ne cousin yangu we were very close from childhood asika ku raper kwaakaita mwana wangu kwakatondirwadzawo asi humbindoga hwandamboreva kuti munhu unongotarira divi rakanakira iwe wega. Ndakatarisa ndikaona kurambwa chaiko na Mhofu kuti hanzvadzi yako yaita husvinu pamwana wangu. Ndakatanga kufunga kuti ko nyika ikazviziva ichati kudii. Asika now it has caused more harm than good. Dai ndakasungisa bhinya dai maybe



ndakagainer trust yemwana wangu kuti ndinomuda and kuti ndakarwadziwa nezvakaitika kwaari. Kuita kutsva dumbu nemusana chaiko. Vakataura vakati it never rains but it pours vanenge vakagadzirira ini tsumo iyoyo.

Ndakazviudza kuti kana ndaizopunyuka apa ndaizodzidzisa vana vangu nevamwe about choosing friends. Pana mai Lisa ndakaita bad choice chaiyo asi ndozozviona ikozvino zvinhu zvose zvava beyond and out of control.

Zvakazotanga kuclicker kuti hwaiva ushamwari hwekuvandirana uhu.

Mari yaitaurwa na Lisa nedhara rake yaiva refu kwandiri considering kuti business rangu ranga richangotanga kusimuka after ndamborozvewa nevagoni. Ndanga ndisisina access ku account yandaisirwa mari naMhofu vanga vatora macards ose including avo andaigara nawo. Vaiita sevakanyumwa wena. Mari yanga yatova ne gore rose isingapindi muaccount mangu nekuti every deposit or withdrawal would reflect on my mobile fon manje yanga yave zero zero. Dai tanga tiri in good books ndakabvunza kuti nhai museyamwa ko hamuchaisa mari mu account nekuda kweyi. Asi nenyaka nyaka yemapaper akaona waakaona akatevera zvaibvunzika here. Kwandakanongwa chaiko namhofu ndiko kwandakaona ndichidzokera nekuti ini wacho pachangu ndanga ndatova tsuro yemubhuku inofamba nemapage. Prince anga ambomira mira kubva pakanyudzwa mari nevashandi business rikaita kushoota chaiko. kucompany account kwanga kwaita zviri nani asika kuburitsa iyoyo zvinenge zvoreva kuwa kwebusiness zvekusazomukazve. I checked balace ndikaona kuine \$550 000 ndiyo yanga yakabata account iyoyo. Mumba manga muine almost \$300 000 yekuitira kuti munyika medu umu zvinogona kungomuka zvachinja bank raita muromo rikamedza mari at least zvikadaro ndinenge ndiine fall back position handizoshaya pekutangira.

Vakamboita mazuva vakanyangarika kubva pakanzi Lisa aenda ku middle east. Ndanga ndichingonamata kuti dai vachingonyarara zvachose. Zuva rakauya Prince achiti vanoda kumbonoona vana mai Trevor ndakabvumira padenga chaipo nekuti ndanga ndakagara murufuse chaimo. Lisa akandifonera iri Thursday achiti vari kuuya kuzatora mari failure to deliver vaizochibvondora kuna mhofu. As if that wasn't enough baba Lisa vakafonawo vachiti vakatoseta date remarooro since zve engagement zvakaramba . saka weekend iyoyo Sunday afternoon munyayi kureva sekuru va lisa ava ,aifanira ku svika nemari neni ndiripo representing the family ndichizosaina kuti cleared nelist ikabva yatotumirwa. Chishona rudzii mhaimi . apa ndakabva ndaona kuti ndiyo shaisano chaiyo nekuti mai Lisa vasati varwara vakati my family will pay for the humiliation we caused their family pa engagement party. Hanzi it costed us millions of dollars after potential clients withdrew after the nagative publicity. Ndakambonzwa kuti baba Lisa vainzi shumba ye midlands nekuti hapana business men wavaitendera mberi kwavo and pandainzwa kuti pfuma yavo ndeye undyire nekupamba ndaizviramba nekuti zvanga zvisati zvandisvikira. Ndaingonzwa nemakuhwa and nyaya zhinji ndaitodziudzwa naMhofu ndichitovaona seshanje since vaiva ma business rivals. Vakambondiudza kuti baba Lisa pfuma yavo



ndeyekupamba nehukopo kopo ndichiona seshanje. It was now making sense pavakambotaura kuti baba va Liisa had properties in every surbab muGweru neshurugwi vachitaura kuti mawaniro avanoita mabusiness avo nedzimba vanopa vanhu zvimbadzo vobata madocuments as collateral kana watadza kubhadhara zvavharana and vainyanya kutora advantage yevanotozvitamburira kuziva kuti havatozowani mari yekuita retrieve ma properties avo. And indeed he was a big man patown. Shumba yavo zveshuwa and apa I had fallen victim , pity for poor innocent Mhofu.

Saka apa I wanted to make sure kuti Friday yavakati vanouya vanowana ndiri ndega pamba. Prince paakadzoka achiti asiya Christie ikoko kwanasekuru ndakaita mudumbu. Ndakazomupa \$500 vharamuromo ndikamuti bhudhi vamhofu vari kuuya saka mhofu havafaniri kuzviziva nekuti nabhidhi vavo havaonani. Havana kuuya pavaifanira kuuya ndikati kuda zvavharana. Ndakazoshamiswa Sunday kuseni dhara rofona kuti tinosvika na 11pm ndigadzire pasuru dzavo. Ndaizongaoita transfer every cent raiva muaccount ndowedzera neyaiva mumba ndombofanovavhara ndichitsvaga imwe.

Zvose zvaiva in order saka ndaida kungovapira panze vasatombopinda mumba mangu nyoka dzevanhu. Around 8pm ndichitona TV ndakangonzwa door kuvhurwa . Ndakanga ndakagara sofa raka furatira kumain door .

"Zvakatanga riini zvekuti unopinda usina kugogodza ko ukapinda ndisina kusimira. Get out and revise your manners first wozouya waane hunhu."

Ndaitochinja channel yetv ndatofizurwa nehunhu hwa Prince. Ndakanzwa munhu achitoramba achifamba achiuya ndakasimuka nehasha ndichida kumupushira panze. I almost fainted ndichiona mhofu vachitondipfuura vachinogara pasofa. Wiwi yakatomboti tsvati ndikazoshinga kusunga. Iyi ndiyo inonzi wrong timing chaiyo. Ndakatarisa wachi ndikaona kuti kwasara 2 hours 30 minutes kuti chimurenga chitange .ndaizovaviga payi chaizvo mhofu. Ndakaramba ndakangotuzura ndakatarisa wachi.

"Asi tauya wrong time muchida kubuda?"

Ndakavhunduka chi remote chichidonha chichita ma piece.

"Kwakanaka"

"Kungaipeyi museyamwa kwakadii kumasango"

"Tirikuona mongobvarapfata kunge chana chabatwa chichiba shuga. "

I had to think fast kuti ndodii. Ndakabuda ndikaenda kumba kwaPrince kuti tinoita madhiri ndikawana asiko ndikazorangarira kuti anga achiri pa off. Ndakambomira

mira panze ndichiti mipengo yangu inokasira kusvika ndikaona zero. Ndakasvika padoor ndatova neplan ndikapinda mumba ndichisvoko pfugama pana museyamwa.

"Sorry baba ndazobuda kunocheke kucottage Christie ari ku off vakaenda na Prince akanomusiya kwana sekuru vake. Akanditi ndigopota ndichicheka kuti kuri right here ndisati ndavata saka ndaona kuti zvamauya handichazowani nguva yekubuda. Makadii ko mhofu kutokushuwayi semakaenda wenera musadaro baba. Kúita kunge shirikadzi ndichitambura muripo here. Kana paine pandakatadza zvingakudzingai pamba here mhofu.."

Ndaiziva hangu kuti nyangwe nditadze seyi mhofu hunhu hwavo vaida peace. Iniwo tumisodzi kutobudawo kani. Ndakaona ndabatwa ruoko ndikaiswa pasofa zvikanzi ndoda kunovata. Ndakambofunga kusara ndakarindira vanhu vangu asi pandakaona mhofu vasimuka vachienda ndakanzwa nyama kukanganisika zvine simba. He was looking good vachinhuwirira as usual his favourite deo and vanga vatoita kadumbu kemunhu ari parugare vamwe taonda kuita tyava. Ndakasara mbichana kumborasisaka ndikazotevera pava paya negaba rangu replain yoghurt. Ma magic sweets angu anga agara ariko kubedroom kwedu hameno kuti anga asati a expire here akapedzisira kushanda ndisati ndarwara anga atova ne almost 2 years ko ndaimashandisa pai. Regayi nyama dzakasimuka nesimba nguva yanga yareba. Ndakasvika ndikavhura door zvinyoro nyoro ndikapinda. Ndakavhunduka kuona....,(to be continued)

Vanohwina here mai Mhofu?

Chii chavavhunduka mubedroom?

# CHAPTER 45

## MAI MPOFU

Ndakapinda mubedroom ndikavhunduka musina munhu. Ndakazonzwa mvura mubathroom ndikaziva kuti munhu ari kugeza. Ini ndanga ndambogeza hangu asi ndakatoona kuti better kutora mukana. Ndakazumbura kusara ndiri ini ndikatevera mubathroom wane door rakakiwa. Ndakamhanya ndiri musvo kudaro kuroom kwaDaphne ndikanogeza chop chop. Ndaida kutangira mhofu kupedza ndaiziva kuti kana mhofu vogeza vanotora nguva yavo. Ndakatora mukana iwoyo kubvisa tusora twanga twadongorera twoda kumera pose hapo ndakashandisa hair remover ne after shave zvandakawana imomo. Ndakadzokera ndikawana fon yamhofu ichirira. Ndisati ndawana mukana wekudongorera vakabva vatobuda vachifambisa ndokudaira.

"📞 hello sweetheart...., oh yes yes ndafona dear you didn't pick up ndangoti pamwe uri busy. Drop the call ndikufonere back"

Apa vaitaura vakandifuratira towel vakabatira nechepamusoro peguvhu zvekungovhara pa 18 area waingona kuti munhu abuda achimhanyira fon. Kana kumboona nyama yavanga vakatarisana nayo. Half yemagadziko yanga iri panze musana uchiyerera mvura kureva kuti vakangobuda vasina kupukuta vachimhanyira fon. Whoever it was wavaifonerana naye vachiudzana ma sweetheart ndaisamboda kuratidza kuti zvaindibaya pamoyo. Ndine zvandaيدا saka yanga isiri nguva yekuswerorwa godo nemashoko asi ne action .After an hour vaifanira kutora fon voudza munhu wavo wavaitaura naye kuti ndadaniwa kubasa chirega kuuya ndaita busy.

"I'm home sweetheart and I miss you badly....I will call ndkukumbirira uuye kuzoona daddy" vaifanirakuzomuudza munhu wavo kuti chirega yako kuuya. Ndakaswederera padhuze ndikapinza maoko mutowel ndokupuruzira magadziko lwo anga akura kuita kunge emunhukadzi nhaimi. ndaivaziva mhofu kuti vaiti kana wavabata panosimudza hashu wainzwa nekuomesa magadziko. Manje yaingova zero zero kana kutirimuka. Ndakabva ndatopa conclusion kuti ndakatotsvairwa nekuti after 1 year 10 months munhu oita kunge akaroiwa shuwa. Kureva kuti kune kwairaramira. Bva ini dova ranga rotoda kuyerera nemakumbo. Munhu aitorwa nekuda kukwidza towel asi zvainetsa ne one hand rumwe rwakabata fon. Vachipedza vakangokata fon ndokutofamba vachipinda mu bathroom mavakadzoka vapfeka short yavo zvekutosunga belt chaizvo. Apa ndipo pandakachizotanga kunzwa kunyara ndokungopfekera mumachira ndakadaro. Ndakatora fon yangu ndikaisa pa vibrate ndokuiisa pasi pepillow yangu to make shuwa kuti ikarira ndini ndotanga kuinzwa. Mhofu kutopinda ne short mumachira ndakangoti uku ndiko

kurambwa kuri pachena uku. Hope hadzina kubata ndichingoshanyarika muviri kutorwadza nekuda service ndakapotsa ndachema mukadzi mukuru. Mhofu ndakaona kuti naivo vanga vasinawo kuvata ndainzwa nemafemero avaiita. Tinenge tanga takangofanana asi ndakavanzwisisa pakuti after all that has transpired ndotaraisira kuti zvingova automatic. Kubva kwavo pamba yaiva nyaya yekusafamba kwezvinhu kwakanaka nemhuri yanga yaita farairira nenyika. Ndakavata kudaro ndakafunga kuti is it a coincidence kuti vangouyawo musi uyu paine zvaida kuitika kana kuti vafemerwa kana kuti vainyumwa. Dzakatozobata kuma3 chaiko mipengo yangu kana kuuya kana kufona. Ndakazopepuka kuma7 chaiko ndokuoma mhofu vasimo. Trousers ravakauya vakapfeka ranga riri pacouch zvese ne short kureva kuti vanga vatogezva vakabuda. Ndakaita kamupururu ndikakiya door ndokunosecha homwe dzavo apa ndanga ndatofunga parefu. Ndakawana masango ari matema ndiye tuzu ndakadaro. Asi handina kuora moyo ndakageza chop chop ndikabika breakfast ndokuzobuda ndichivatarisa panze asi ndakavashaya. Ndakazoonza curtain ra Christie rakavhurika ndikaziva kuti kana akadzoka vanogona vari ikoko. Ko zvanga zvongotyisa kutika munhu wepamba awane nguva namhofu unenge wakungofunga kuti kuda pane zvavari kuudzwa.

Ndichisvika pa door ndakanzwa voice ramhofu mukati asi handina kugona kunzwa kuti vaitaureyi. Ndakagogodza ndikapinda and ndakatoona kuti chero mhofu vaindipa havo cold shoulder I have to impress. Ndakayedza tsika dzose hama ko ndaitsvaga pekutangiraka kugadzirisa mabororo angu. Ndanga ndabvuma hangu matadzo angu saka ndaida kuyedza chose kugadzirisa pose pandisina kuita zvakanaka before kuti kana mhofu vachizondiregerera vaone kuti ndachinja. First , mhofu pavakandinonga ndiri parumana nzombe vakandiratidza rudo ruri unconditional, he never judged me, he took me vakandisimudza kusvika ndoverengwa pavanhu. Rudo rwavo haruna ku fader asi rwaito wedzera zuva rimwe nerimwe ndaiita kudzvova rudo but honestly I never reciprocated rudo rwandaipiwa. Ndaiona sekuti I right yangu kuti vandide. Pabonde mhofu vaiuya nazvo asi hapana pandakambovati mhofu muri simbi yebasa. Taiita bonde kana ndichida ini asi pachu ipapo ndaisiwa ndaibva. Respect chaiyo yaitaira ndakanga ndatora hunhu hwamai Lisa hwe 50/50. Ndaingoona sekuti takaenzana. Problem tikaratidzwa rudo rwakanyanya isu madzimayi tinorivara.

Cold shoulder ndiyo yandaipiwazve naMhofu asi ndakazviudza kuti handisi kuzozorora.

Takafamba takadungamidzana kudzokera kumba.

Ndakapinda mumba ndikashamisika kuona Daphne arimo mulounge akabata phone yangu achiita kunge munhu arohwa nezvishiri akangoiisa panzeve. Ndakamboda kuidhauvhira ndikaona kuti ndogona kuzoraiser maquestions. Asi ndakaita mudumbu. Ndanga ndiine way yandaida kusolver nayo issue yadaphne asi ndinenge ndakadya manonoko. Dad vake vanga vambopinda mugarage vakazopinda after ini . Daphne akaisa phone patable akajambira baba vake.

"I missed you so much dad. The only dad that I have known. I love you dad."

Anga akutochema ini ndakatadza kana kubata phone yaanga aisa patable. Ndakaona ndichiita stroke chaiko.

I love you too sweetheart. The only daughter that I have. Pandakataura newe madeko ndaifunga kuti uchatadza kuuyaka ini. Ummmm mampofu wangu."

Aaaaaaaaaaaaa imika imi paizobuda chipenyu here kana mampofu aizonzi ava machuma kana madube kana masiziva?. Saka dee ndiye aifonerwa nadad vake pandaifunga kuti igirlfriend. Saka moto usisimo mubhurugwa mamhofu wakaendepi kana vasina wavari kubatidza. Ndakakumbira Mwari ruregerero nechemumoyo kuti chokwadi ndakatadza kupa murume wangu rudo ndichimhanyisana nekunyengerwa nemabhururu zvino asvika pakusviba moyo. Ndakatadza hangu asi namhofu tanga tisina kurambana zvekuti tinga toti bonde hatichaita. Bonde raifanira kungoitwaka nekuti gupuro ranga risati rabuda. Pandakatanga kuona mamistakes angu ndikafunga kuedza pandinogona napo kugadzirisa ndakanzwa kuda mhofu kwekurevesa kwete kwe duty kana formality. Zvaiita hazvo sezvava beyond control asi ndaida kufira mutry.

Ndakavhundutswa nemashoko a Dee ekuti "the only dad that I have known"

Ummmm ndakatoona kuti gava radambura musungo.

"Mama ndapinda fon yenyu ichirira ikakata ndisina kudaira. Papinda msg ndikavhura ndaona hangu pasina password ndikafunga kuti inogona kuita emergency. Abva azofona asi handina kana kupiwa kana mukana wekuti hallo chaiwo. Ndango answer akangotaura zvese zvaanga achida akakata ndisina kana kumuudza kuti hamumo. But you can check msg yacho. Makadii zvenyu mama"

Ndakasimuka ndikanomupa hug asi she didn't respond. Akabva atoti

"Daddy ndakuenda kuna Christabel."

Ndakanzwa mhofu voti

"Ndinofara kana muchimbotaauriranawo nemwana wako kudayi"

Ndakangoti dai maiziva henyu. Ndakabva ndatatora mukana iwoyo ndikati

"Ndiri kunamata kuti Mwari vandibatsire ndigone kudzoreredza mhuri yangu. I know I have been a bad mother to my children and a bad wife to you my husband, but all I want is to be given another chance."

Ndakaona mhofu vanditarisa neziso riya rekuti

"Really?"

Ndakavapa breakfast tikadya hedu . ndanga ndangoita ma cream tarts ne coffee .

ndaيدا kuzokumbira Christie kuti agonyatsosota lunch. Ndakaona paenda tu cream pa side pemuromo. Vakatora serviette vakuda kupukuta ndikavabata maoko very fast. Ndakatenderera ndikasvika ndichigara pagumbo pavo ndichibva ndati

"Pamusoroyi museyamwa ndikupukuteyi hangu"

Ndakupukata nechigumwe changu chikuru slowly and gently ndichichifambisa across his lips . I licked that thumb for a long time ndichiita kuburitsa rurimi rwose ndichiita hangu sound ye kiss zvekudenha chaizvo. Ndakaona munhu angotuzura akandiyeva. Ndakadzose chigumwe chiya zvakare this time ndakachifambisa vertically chichino separeta malips ndikachipushira mukati. Ndakachifamisa gently ndichitevedza jaw line ndikaona maziso ajenga tumisodzi ndikanzwa pandanga ndakagarira pobaya ndikati zvatobhadhara. Ndakawedzera kutsimbirira pandanga ndakagara ndikaona shasha yashama muromo. Ndakananavira paya panga paenda cream and I sucked ndikanzwa munhu oita kafaint mourning sound maziso avharwa nekamusodzi padivi peziso rekwaleft.

"Ndacleana mhofu chidyayi henyu."

Ndakanyepera kusimuka sendoda kuenda ndikakwevewa ndichidzoserwa pakare. Panga ponyanya kubaya ndikaona makumbo apatsanurwa . Ndakapushirwa pazasi petable ndikatorwa ruoko rukabatiswa mudonzvo wasekuru kuti nditi zip yanga yavhurwa nguvayi ndakazvishaya. Kutura chokwadi ini izvi ndaisazvida panguva iyi ndaitoda kukurunga bota chaiko ko nguva yanga yarebazve. Asika apa ndini ndainyengerera saka I had to dance to the rhythm. Ndakaita zvokuziva ndiri pasi petable ipapo ndikanzwa table yoridzwa ngoma. Ndakaona hangu tsoka dzodzana kungoma yairidzwa patable ndichibva ndakambaira zvangu nepasi petable ndikanobudira kune rimwe side.

"Pliz don't do this to me mai mhofu. Mandiregerera mhai. Mandisiya pakaoma please."

Ndizvo zvandaيدا kuti vakumbire kwete kungoita chimhukutira pasina communication and apa zvaizongoita sekuti ndini ndega ndiri kuda. Ndakaona ndovingwa ndikatiza ndichitenderera netable hanzi chingotomira hako ndikakubata ndinokukuvadza. Takaita chikudo nekudzingirirana iyo nyanga yechipembere yakapoyerera tikanobudira tava upstairs. Uku ndiko kwakazoitwa second half yemtambo. Haa panga pakaoma . tanga tasuwana zvokwadi waingonzwa ne energy yaivapo. Ndaka celebrata first goal pa 5 mins , second goal pa 15 pa 20 mhofu vakahlohlera yavo goal in ndichikandawo yechi 3 pa 21. Yakaita double celebration ruzha rukavharira imba yose. Almost 5 minutes dzecelebration vanhu vachiumburudzana. Ndokuzoti forototo takadaro. Kutombobatwa nehope wena ndikazomuka mhofu vachindizungunutsa.

"Mai mhofu we need to talk. "

Vanga vatogeza ndivete. Ndakangosimuka ndikanonga fon yangu ndakazeza kuisiya. Ndakanogeza ndichirongedza mhinduro dzangu.ndakaverenga msg yanga yaverengwa na Dee nekutozadza manyuwa mu tub imomo. Ndakavhunduka ndanzwa kuti

" come in"

Ndakangotora morning gown ndisina kana kudzumburudza compost. Ndakasvikirana mubedroom na Daphne.

"Daddy , before I forget. Kuschool takanzi tiite research ku biology yekuti how a DNA test is conducted. Ndizvo zvimwe zvandavinga. Pandodzokera kuschool manheru ndofanira kuenda ndapedza assignment yacho if possible. Bookai mobva maudzwa kuti kunodiwa chii toenda."

Of course ndaizviziva kuti Dee aiita masciences aida kuzoita doctor. Asi iyi ndakangoona kuti ndeyekuda kuwachisana chete. Ndakabuda ziya kuda kufainter chaiko. I hated Christie ndiye chete akauya ne idea iyoyo. Ndakabva ndati

"Mhofu....."

Asi vafunga kureurura here mai Dee?

# CHAPTER 46

## BABA DILLAN (MHOFU)

"Hello daddy. Finally! God has answered NY prayers. She finally said yes daddy. I'm happy daddy"

I could feel the joy in his voice. This was the second time in two days ndichinzwa mwana wangu ane mufaro. Ndakafunga ndikati if he could find joy mhuri yakaita mwararira kudayi what more dayi tanga tiri pamwechete as a family sharing our joys and our sorrows. At first yaiva nyaya yekupasa kwa Christabel. Akafara Dillan hanzi

"Daddy chero ndisati ndadiwa but ndafara kuti at least I'm drawing closer to somewhere. I'm happy happy for her ."

Wainzwikwa kuti mufaro wechokwadi and naDillan na Derrick tanga taswederana zvakananyanya ndanga ndakutoita samukoma wavo wavanogona kutaurira anything. Derrick aitombova nekakunyara manje Dillan chero musu waachaita ununwrap parcel ndichatoudzwa. Mufaro waaiva nawo ndakaona hangu kuti akasangwarira anogona kugurira kuti akasire kusvika asi ini sababa vake handizvo zvandaitarisira after munhu azvichengeta kwemakore ose iwayo ozongoita seabatirwa shamhu. Chandaiziva ndechekuti muroora wangu anga asati hake ava ready saka nemufaro wanga uine mujaya wangu aigona kuzongopakuriswa mbodza. Ndakafunga mwana iyeyu hunhu hwaanga ainaho ndichitarisa kuti munhu akapedzisira kuwana rairo yeupenyu achiri mwanana asi akabatisisisa. Ndakamunzwira tsitsi pamwechete newangu Daphne kuti saka ndoita zvekudii chaizvo ndoita zvekubhadhara here munhu angazovaraira . Ndakapererwa nezano ndichitarisa wangu mudzimai kuti aitova busy nezvimwe zvisineyi nekuvaka mhuri yake. Kubva kwanndakaita pamba hakusi kwekuti tanga tagura muchato aiwa asi kuti kungotongwa pamusha pako kunobhowa. Ini ndiri munhu anokudza runyararo zvehovhiyo handizvikwanisi, not meaning kuti ndakapusa. And a harsh decision ndinogona kuiita muunyororo imomo and I know that one inorwadza manje. Vana vanga vapararira nenyika ndikaona kuti regayi ndimbomupa space aone kuti anozvigona here. I wanted her to realise her mistakes pasina kurwisana. Ndaipota ndichidzoka hangu kuGweru ndichizooka kuti zvakanamira seyi. Prince updated me on everything zvaitora nzvimbo pamba. Paakandiudza kuti there is a guy who needs close monitoring ndakamboda kufunga kuti asi chikomba chamai dillan asi izvozvo zvakanamira kubvumika. Iye Prince haanawo kunyatsoti dyoo nyaya yake asi matauriro aaiita ndakaziva kuti pane nyaya chete. Pakanyangarika mapapers emba I lost trust in my wife zvekuti ndakatora macards ose ekubank which I had trusted her to keep nekuti ndakanyatsozvifeela kuti one day ndinogona kumuka ndava rombe. She had access



to all my accounts zvese neya Daphne, kunze kweevakomana vanga vakura ava. Ndakazviona hangu kuti munhu ari kushaya kuti obvunza seyi asi ndakaona kuti zviri kumudya moyo. Asika I could not take any chances. I worked hard for everything that I own saka ndaifanira kuchengetedza nhaka yevana vangu. Chakachenjedza ndechakatanga zve. Kana munhu achiita uchapa nezvinhu zvakakosha sema papers emba yaanogara achinyatsoziva kuti hakuna imwe what more nemari. Pandakauya kumba ndaida kuzoona Christie ndichimukorokotedza nekuzotaura namai Mhofu nekuti kutaura chokwadi panyakanyaka dzose dzaitika hatina kumbowana nguva yekugara pasi tichitaura as husband and wife asi kuti ini ndaita sekuramwa zvinova zvakakonzera kuti zvinhu zviende out of hand. Ndakaona kuti pamwe dayi ndakatora nzvimbo yangu ndakamira as the head of the family and make decisions dzine zvidhindo zvose zvinenge kuita kwekudheerera zvisina kuitika kusvika pakuparara kwemhuri. Nyaya zhinji dzanga dzakangorememberera senyama iri pamutararo dzichishaya anogadzirisa. Yemadocuments ndakangoitawo chiramwa asi dayi pamwe ndakaisa pressure akabuda kana kuti ndakaudzwa kuti zvakaamba seyi before its too late. Ndakamboda kuita pfungwa yekuti pada akanyengerwa nasahwira asi iyoyo ndakakurumidza kuirasira kure. Havangazopusi kusvika ipapo. Asi it was high time vachindiudza kuti vakamedza here madocuments kana kuti zvakaamba seyi. It was the first case then with the help of my Private investigator I wanted to get to the root yenyaya ya Lisa. Nemhaka yeyi vanyanya kuda kumumanikidzira pana Dillan. First it was Derrick, ikozvino ava Dillan who knows panogona kuzonzi Mhofu chitorayi. Ndaiziva mai Mhofu vachida vana vavo kubva vachikura kunyangwe waitaira havo pakuraira nezvimwe ipapo handina kunyanya kuvapa mhosva considering background history ye marriage yedu nekwanda kavatora naivo waitodawo anoraira. Asika dayi vakaita good choice of friends havaimboshaya kana sahwira angavabatsira pakukudza vana vavo. Ko zvinonzi nemuimbi 'zvamunoona usahwira hunokunda !hukama"

Mazuva atatanga kugara pa number 15 malvin mai vepanext vairatidza chido fani chekuda kuwirirana navadzimai vangu uye vairatidza kusununguka nemutsa vese zvavo murume memukadzi, vaiedza chose kuzvisweddedza asi with the discouragement yaibva kuna sahwira wepamoyo mai Lisa vakatoudzwa kuti usahwira hweyi hwaunoda kuita nema lawyer iwe usina kana form 4. Mai Lisa advice dzavo dzaitorerwa mudenga mudenga kutodarika dzangu ini wavaifuga musoro naye.

Kuuya kwandakaita kumba ndaida kuzoonesana zvakare na Prince how to go about it. Pandakapinda mumba kakusagadzika kakaita mai Mhofu kakandipa pfungwa yekumbogara pamba ndichiita access situation. Vakaraidza kunge munhu ane umwe waanga akamirira ini ndikasvika wrong time. Zvakatondihundutsawo nekuti kana vaimboshaya chaizvo vakavhundukeyi kudaro . nyaya yemunhu waPrince yakabva yatouya nesimba ndikato concluder kuti pane ari kuponera pamukoko wangu. Ndakabva ndatoisa mota mugaraji. Ndaitodawo zvangu kunyopora

chimbuva changa chagarisa asi pfungwa yekuti panogona paine ari kuseva yakandipedza power. Chero pavakaedza kumutsa John akaramba kana kusimudza musoro. Ndakatyira kuvaviwa neunye ko hatina patakamboshandisa zvidziviro saka ndaiva nechokwadi kuti mumba hamuna. Ko ndanga ndambozviudza kuti ko kunyopora pangu kuri nani pane yandakanga ndada kupindana nayo kukwekwe, ndaremerwa ndokungononga umwewo akasvika pa car sale achitoratidza kuti ari kuda mutambo like yesterday. Ndakaenda naye ku Amaveni kwandaigara ndaida kuita pungwe kusvika kwati ngwee. Ko ndakafamba road yese kubva mutown rouko rwasisi rwuri mubhurugwa mangu zvekuti kusaita accident pakafamba Mwari. Kumba kwakaita kunge kujoni ndaveserwa moto zvekuti ndainzwa kuda kusvika ndichingotungidza. Ndakatobvunza kuti ndichapiwa marounds mangani tiri munzira nekuti ndainzwa kuti one kana two handiguti. Chokwadi ndakazoonza kuti vaya vanozobatwa nenjovhera ndiwo maitiro avanenge vaita kungoita gondo harishari. Zihwema rakabuda kuengine iye munhu achibva kunogeza rakandimhanyisa kunorutsa ndikazvikiira mutoilet kusvika kuseni ndikabuda ayenda. Vaiva smart mai mhofu vakanyatsoveura vachinhuwirira asi pfungwa yemunhu waPrince yakandityisa. Ndakavata ndakasunga belt chaiko making sure kuti hapaiti accident kana kubirwa ndakavata.

Ndakava nzwira tsitsi mai mhofu vakavata vakaisa maoko pakati pemakumbo and ndakanzwa kunyara pasina asvika kusvika kwayedza. Kureva kuti kwaingova kuvhunduka kuti ndasvika vasina kutarisira. Asi handina kuvachenesa hangu pamunhu ainzi anombouya uyu. Kana asingaponeripo pane zvimwe chete and I wanted to dig kusvika ndazviwana.

Ndakazviudza kuti ndava kumbodzoka pamba ndinyatsoona musungo wangu ndiri pedyo.

Ndakazopiwa rudo rwema notes chairwo the following morning kana kupfeka sokisi kwakazombofungwa nani. Ndakangoti kana mai Mhofu vanga vakarega mapiritsi ka jnr katova munzira. Pakashandwaa pakadaidzanwa mazita nemamwe anga ari mudura akapfimbikwa. Nzira ndakainzwa kuti yanga yava yekusenera yoita sekushinya kureva kuti pandakasiira ndipapo. Saka who is this man nekuti kumaboyfriends ndanga ndatomubvisa. Still I could smell a rotten rat.

Ndakamboti batikaneyi nema chemero akaita mwana wangu paakasvika kuratidza kuti anga andisuwa. Akanoita kuda two hours ari kuna Christabel and dai akakurumidza kudzoka aifenda awana team yadaddy yakabaiwa 3-1. Maziso anga akatsvuka kuratidza kuti ambochema zvakananyanya. Paakataura nyaya ye DNA yaiva assignment ndakabva ndatobooka fast ndikatoisa request yekuti maresults akurumidze nekuti zvaidiwa kuchikoro. Takapiwa appointment ya 2. Ndakabva ndatongobuda zvekunomuperekedza kuchikoro. Mota yake akati nditengese ndozomutegera imwe ini paanopedza kunyora A level.

Akatanga audzwa process yacho ye DNA achinyora pasi since yaiva assignment.

Pakazouya maresults na 4 ndakapa Daphne kuti avhure. Ini ndanga ndanga ndava nekamwe kakusagadzikana kandanga ndava nako.

Akavhura Daphne asi ndakatoona kuti aibvunda maoko ake. Paakaverenga ndakaona mwana o.....

Asi mwana wedhara here Daphne?

♀

# CHAPTER 47

## SHUMIRAYI

Ndaidawo chose kuita ma sciences pa A level asi nekuda kwekuti ndanga ndisinga kwanisi kuenda ku formal school sa Daphne zvaisaita nekuti physics ne chemistry zvaitoda pachikoro pandaizowana access ye laboratory. Ndakazosarudza hangu kupinda mu field ya Mhofu jnr ndikaita ma commercials, Accounts, MOB, ne Geography. Aya ndaiziva zvangu kuti i walk over taingodzorerera. Ndakamboda kutanga malessons pa five months dzandanga ndinadzo dzekumbozorora idzi kuti ndigononyorerana final na Daphne na Prince asi ndakatya kuzvipa pressure yakawandisa. Plus ndanga ndichida kumbofema ndichidzokedzana muviri wanga wosemesa nekuonda. Zvinhu zvakawanda zvanga zvichida kumboitwa serious nazvo. Kumain house ndiko kumwe kwaiva nebasa chairu chide nemazuva andagara ndisingaendi kubasa ndaziva kuti pakatoipa. Kwangu kwaitoda thorough mumba nemunhu wacho zvole. Ndaigeza hangu asi nekuda kwepressure ndaishaya nguva yekunyatsozvikedzobora semunhukadzi zvangu chaizvo zvemalessons ambuya shumie. Ndaiti ndikageza zvangu chaizvo zvema notes ambuya shumie ndaisara ndichinyatsonzwa mhengo kufefetera pose pose. Kubva musi wandakati kuna mkoma neniwo ndakudayi hameno imwe change yandanga ndakunzwa mandiri. Ndakanzwa kuti I have graduated from being a small girl to a lady. Chero step chaiyo ndainzwa kuti inofanira kuchinja. Magezero chaiwo ndanga ndakanzwa kuti anofanira kuchinja handizivi kuti how asi I told myself kuti I was gonna change the way I bath meaning kuti sipo mafuta ne perfume zvanga zvakufanira kuitwa upgrade. Pane zvimwewo zvandanga ndisina chokwadi nazvo ndaizoitawo research kuti zvinofamba seyi. Ndakafunga mbuya vangu kuti dai vari vapennyu ndingadai ndiri the richest person as far as dzidziso ne rairo is concerned. But chandaiziva hangu ndechekuti everything that God does He does it for a purpose. The Bible says in the book Romans chapter 8 , the King James Version, at verse 28, "And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose"

Yozonoti pa chapter 35

" Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?Is it tribulations, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness or peril, or sword?"

I got encouraged every time when I meditate on these verses. They always put peace within me knowing kuti hapana chingandiparadzanisa nerudo rwaMwari. I felt covered under the wings of the Almighty no matter how strong the storms may be, in the end I emerged even stronger and victorious. Vanga vasati vambondinyadzisa Mwari vangu.

Mama pavakauya kuzatora Mhofu ndakatoshamisika kuti nemhaka yeyi vasina kuona Prince anga akamira naTariro pa muganhu. Ichi ndicho chinhu chandaiziva chaiendesa munhu kumusha chekuwadzana nevavakidzani especially vekwana Tariro. Iye prince akaratidza kusatombovhunduka nazvo ndikangoti inga zvavo vamwe vane ropa rakanaka. Ndakasvika pavaiva and they were all smiles kuratidza kuwirirana

"Meet my newly found friend. Anonzi Tariro. "

"Hesi shumirayi"

Prince akatoshamisika kuti tinozivana. Handina kumutaurira hangu kuti tinozivirana kupi. Kuda akangofungawo kuti tozivanirana paburiwo redurawall. Hatina kuzonyanya kumirapo sezvo Tariro anga adaniwa kuti achienda kuchikoro. It seemed aiperekedzwa nemota daily plus aienda naye akanga vasiri maparents anenge aiva driver. Ndakaita washen yangu very fast ndichiitira kutaura nemudiwa wangu. I realised kuti my love for Dillan was growing with each second that passed. I was dangerously drowning in the pool of love. Ndakazooka Daphne achisvika ndikaita wekujambira. I had news for her zveee. Instead yekuti afare she started crying zvaitopisa tsitsi. Ndakatopererwawo kuti zviri kufamba seyi. I tried to calm her first but akatowedzera. Pfungwa dzakauya dzakawanda ndikambofunga kuti asi aita mimba or adzingwa chikoro.

"Dzikayi mweya mutsvene mweya munyaradzi multe zvamunogona."

Ndizvo zvoga zvakadagana kuita nechemumoyo. Pasina nguva anga adzikama ndikamugarisa pasofa.

"Nhai tete Dee, what happened to the strong woman that I used to know. Who became strong to face difficult situations at the age of 12 and you sailed through. Let's share that mountain sweetheart."

"This time I won't survive. Its too much."

I could feel hopelessness in her voice.

"Whatever it is you won't survive if you try to tackle it on your own. You are encroaching in someone's lane. The bible tells us to cast all our cares and burdens unto Jesus for he cares."

Takanamata takabatana maoko for almost 30 minutes and ini pose pandainamata I could feel it inside me kuti wasvika nekuda kwe inner joy yandainzwa.

Ndakamumirira kuti andiudze nyaya yake ndikazonzwa oti

"All along I have been trying to forgive my mom and pandakafonerwa nadad vachiti

ndiuye kumba ndakafara ndikaona kuti ndiwo wanga uri mukana wekuti ndizoudza mama kuti ndavaregerera and move on tichiyedza kuumbiridza our broken relationship and family. Ndasvika mumba musina munhu ndikasvikirana ne msg ichipinda mufon mavo. Handiwanzoverengi mamsg kana kudaira macalls avo but ndazongoona ndaopena msg and pro pic iripo ndeye murume eandakaona kwana Lisa. He is claiming kuti he is my dad and he's even blackmailing her of large amounts of money saying kuti vakasamupa he will expose her. Izvo chero ini ndanga ndagara ndichigona kutozviita kuvafumura kuipa kwavo but for the sake of dad ndatopererwa. The media will kill him. What about the community inoti kudii. ?"

Ndanga ndangoshama muromo kusatoziva kuti ndodaira kuti kudii chaizvo.it was worse than I expected.

"Ndatozoono kuti that's why vachimanikidzira Lisa pana mkoma Dee vanogona vachipushwa to do that. Vaitova supposed kuzatora mari madeko and kutaura kwaaaita vakatouya coz ataura zvekuti akatadziswa na mkoma Dee and aitoda kuvauraya akatadza. Ipapo ndatadza kupanzwisisa nekuti handina kuziva kuti mkoma vari kuno. And it seems ari muhospital nekuti ati he will come back for mkoma as soon as he comes out of hospital and make him and this family pay for the humiliation they caused to the family yana Lisa. Ndashaya kuziva kuti ukama hwake nana Lisa huri papi. But as we were praying God gave me an idea"

Ndisati ndanzwa idea yacho ndakamuti

"Daphne you have only one dad vawakaziva for the past 18years. Mhofu ndivo baba vako vaunoziva zvevamwe vazouya nhasi nekuti pava kudyika mari ava they will only confuse you and kill you. DNA yawati ari kuda whether positive or negative Mhofu ndivo baba vako. Aita munyama manje wekuti iwe you are now over 18 wava kugona kuita sarudzo pasina kumbunyikidzwa. Ivo mama vakapusa vachadyiwa mari. Neni ndakutozvionawo kuti kuita kwamama kwese havasi kuzvidira asi kuti pane pressure iri kuvasunga. Asi iwe imbonyatsotarisa Dee kuti maitiro anoita Lisa aya ekuti kana aripo ivo vanotoita muranda pamba pavo iye otonga kusvika otonga nenhunzi nemapete. Chasara kutoudzwa kuti nhasi hamuvati mubedroom menyu movata pasofa. Dee hauone here kuti mama muviri wavo hausi iwo unotoona kuti pane zviri kuvadya. After all she is your mother and apa iyi I promise you ndiyo final exam yako to test your forgiveness. Dee ukadarika apa unenge wapasa. Remember the bible encourages us to forgive so that we may also be forgiven."

Akanditarisa asingabwairi achibva azoti

"Mwene weshangu ndiye anonzwa kushinya kwadzo. I wish it was as easy as you say. I'm hurt, I feel betrayed. Dai uri iwe uri mushangu dzangu waiita seyi?"

"I would fight to find the truth first before I judge"

Ndakaona munhu anyarara achinyatsofungisisa.

"Daphne I want you to calm down and we fight this together, nemabvi uye psychologically. I think I know of someone, a lawyer who can help us to get rid of these parasites. But what we need to do is for us to act fast and get the true DNA results first before someone forges them .

Today if possible."

"Woooooow ndiyo idea chaiyo yandapiwa naMwari. Ndaziva , I will ask daddy kuti tiende ndovaudza kuti its an assignment ye kuchikoro"

"That's my girl. I wish I could go with you but it would raise questions. Whatever results, be calm dear so that we accomplish our mission. Take some pics of the results, a clear one and send me as soon as possible"

I was so sure kuti Dee mwana wa Mhofu. I was so sure about that ndizvo zvaindipa zvivindi zvekumukurudzira ndaitoziva hangu kuti negative results would be disastrous asi hana yangu yaindiudza kuti we were doing the right thing and God is in control. Takatozotaura nyaya dzimwe ndichimuudza kuti namkoma yava kete kete. Akashamisika nekuti all along aifunga kuti todanana.

"That shows kuti you guys were meant for each other. I'm happy for you guys. I will have the best makoti in the whole world"

Akazondiudzawo zvake na doc akati aizouya tonyatsotaura asi vanga vava kumhanya vese havo. Akati she has a lot to tell me and pane advice yaaida saka akati haasi kuzogona kupiwa imwe pass futi until holiday. Meaning kuti tose tichato nonokerwa ne holiday.

Akazoenda hake hake ndikazoona akubuda na Mhofu nemota. Ndakaenda kunoona kuti kugraft kwakamira seyi the following day ndaizoenda kubasa saka ndaida kugara ndaita plan for the next day. Dzanga dzotova 4pm and ndaingonzwa kuda kuona mama. Pane kamwe kafeeling kandanga ndakunzwa towards her. Ka attraction so kaisanzwisika. Ndakangonzwa kuti handifaniri kuvata ndisina kuvaona. Ndakati ndichisvika pa door ndikanzwa kugomera mukati

"Maiwee! Hapana angandibatsirawo here ndofa? Yowee!"

Ndakapinda ndikaona vakavata vari panoperera mastairs ndisinga zivi kuti vakaita zvekukunguruka here or vakazokundikana va svika pasi. Pafon pangu pakabva paita msg ndikatarisa it was a pic from Dee. While it downloaded ndakapfugama pavari vanga vakubuda furo mumuroma nemunhino.

Ndakambopererwa ndikafunga chop chop. I checked pic yanga yapera kudownloader. Kahana kakarova nezvandakaona but it wasn't time for that. I had a life to save. Ndakabaya number dza Mhofu ndichitokwidza mastairs. Ndakasvika pa

door remubedroom mavo ndikaona.,...,..

Yoweee mai Mhofu vati tadiiko nhayi?



# CHAPTER 48

## DOCTOR CHRIS

Kubva pandakasiwa naShamiso asarudza kuenda na best man wangu ndanga ndatosviba moyo ndatozviudza kuti handichada zvinhu zvinondipa stress. Mwari vakandigonesa handina kerega kumamata nekuda kwekuti ndapinda musituation yakaoma. Level rekunamata rakatosimuka kudarika zvandanga ndiri before. I became very close to my pastor and ndinotenda vakaita basa guru kutaura neni kuti ndoigone kugashira zvanga zviripo. Vakanditi ndisarwadziwa nekuti God was preparing me for greater things. Ndinorangarira pane imwe cross over night pakanzi tinyore ma prayer requests edu egore rose ini ndikatoshaya zvekunyora. Ndaka zongonyora kuti "restoration"

Kkkk it was a broad termka rinokavha zvakawanda nezvimwe zvandaigona kuzosiirira dai ndakada kudonongodza 1 by 1.

Chandisina kumbogara ndafunga kana kuisa pazvinhu zvaizoda kuitwa restore muupenyu hwangu kupinda mu relationship. Shamiso ndaimuda zvakanyanya. Ndakamuziva achishanda kushop kwa pastor vangu achiedza kuunganidza mari ye kuita degree rake pa UZ. Takadanana ndakamubhadharira kusvika apedza ndikanokumbira nemari ine mumvuri kumba kwavo tikakumbira muchato. A few days munhu otiza aine mimba ya best friend yangu. Nhumbu yanga isiri yangu nekuti musi wazvakandikurira ndikamuravira we used protection and akanga asiri virgin and I did not get a proper explanation kureva kuti bhururu ndivo vanga vapakura havo repamusoro ini ndikasiirwa makoko. Asi semunhu wandakanga ndada nemoyo wese ndakamutambira akadaro. Ndakatogona ndikashandisa chidziviro otherwise ndaigona kutozonzi mwana ndewangu nekuti musi watakachemedzana akanga atomboramba kuti ndipfeke protector achiti akanzwa kuti rinovava, izvo kune vamwe vakanga vachingochakatidza mudimbwamo vasina majombo. Ndakati pamwe I punishment from God ye kuita sex before marriage asi apa ndakangonyengereka kuti ndakanga ndabva kunobvisa pfuma. Ndakazozviudza kuti better kugara ndakadaro ndichisevha community nevanoshaya kana zvazoitawo ndozotsvaga mwana weku adopta. I hated women.

Asi zuva randakazoonza Daphne moyo wangu wapakotsa wabuda panze zvekuti I felt kuti ndiye wangu and handina kuzombodya manonoko ndakabva ndakanda chirauro. Time yandakapiwa kuti ndimirire akaita kunge makore zana asika hapana musi usingasviki. Pakabuda maresults akapasa ndakachema naye nemufaro asi kwangu zvanga zvasangana nekufarira mhinduro yanga iri obvious ko handiti ndakaudzwa kuti ndimirire atange apasa form four. Haina kubuda hayo ipapo mhinduro ndakatozoita follow up futi ndaona zii. Ndaifunga kuti ndichaudzwa ipapo ipapo asi

ndakabva ndanzizve ndoda kutaura face to face. Zvakwanga kuri kutenderedzwa nhaimi and munyama wacho mkana ndakaushaiswa kubasa kwakabva kwaita pressure kusvika zvikoro zvavhurwazve. Taitaura hedu pafon uye ndaipota ndichimbozama kujuruja mhinduro asi yakaramba ichingova same story yekuti ndichakuudza face to face.

The first day randakamuona kuhospital auya kuzoona mama vake something told me kuti ndiye chaiye. Moyo wanga waputswa na Shamiso wakapora ipapo ndisati ndambokanda shoko. Zvakaita zvakanaka kuti nyangwe vaiva vanhu vane mari dzavo havana kuda kunogara muhotera vakauya vakagara kumba kwangu musha wese. Hameno kamwe kafeeling kandakanzwa and I felt the sweetness of family hood. Ndakakura ndiri mwana one my adoptive parents havana kugona kuita umwe mwana. I grew up ndega and nekuda kwebitterness ye treatment yandakapiwa nababa vangu nevakadzi vavo ndakaita munhu anongoda kuva ega. Chero kuchikoro zvaito netsa nekuti I preferred to be alone always. Chero pandakatanga kugara ndega ndaingoona zvakanaka zvakadaro. Shamwari ndaingova naiye best man wangu but kwete zviya zvekuti ndaitomusuwa kuti dai auya taswera tese no. I preferred to be alone pamba pangu. I wasn't an outgoing person. Social life yangu ndakuzviona now kuti yainzvisa tsitsi. Pakauya mhuri iyi kuzogara neni ndakatanga kuona kukosha kwemhuri. Ndaiti ndakatarisa Daphne na Dillan ndainzwa kuti dai ndakagonawo kuita muningina kana hanzvadzi. I envied ukama hwaiva pakati pababa nevana vavo kum nyangwe na Christie. Ndakatoti Mwari ndibaireiwo in this wonderful family.Chandakaona chaishota pamhuri iyi is prayer. Vanenge vanga vasinganyanyi kukoshesa Mwari asi Christabel waiti kana uinaye you could feel kuti mweya mutsvene aripo. Ko that feeling ndaiinzwazve kwandinoshumira. When the environment is saturated with the holy spirit kana uri munamati unozvifeela. Chandakanyanya kuyemura pavasikana vaviri ava itsika. Mazuvano vasikana vanopfugama vava kudhura kuwana. Asi pana Daphne ndechekuti nemari yavaiva nayo she was down o earth, humble , respectful. I admired everything about her.

Hapana chinorwadza sekumirira vakomana . Rakadzimara rikaita kunge gore richapera ndakangomirira. Holiday ya August yakadzimara ikangosvika ndakangomirira mhinduro. Musi wekuvhara wakadzimara ukasvika ndikaziva kuti ma boarder anovhara a day before vamwe vose. Vaizovhara Wednesday saka ndakafeya feya tsano ndikanzwa kuti mudhara havako vakaenda kuBotswana. Tuesday ndakakumbira mota yatsano handina kuvavanzira kuti ndiri kuenda kuGweru nekuti zvinhu zvine mawaraka unonyepa kuti uri kuenda kwaMutare wonoita accident the opposite direction. Ndakarova road ndakananga paGweru 10 am ndanga ndasvika pa Regina mundi. Ko ndaiva bhudhi vake ndaitozivikanwa kuti ndini ndakazatora mareults. Ndakangonanga kuoffice ndikakumbira kutora sisi vangu a bit earlier vaifanira kubata flight ya 10 the following day kuHarare .

Ndakazokumbira hangu Mwari kuregererwa after deal rangu rabuda. Apa ndaisada kuraiser any suspicion kumba kwavo aifanira kusvika nenguva chaiyo musi wekuvhara. Matron vakafonerwa vakaudzwa kuti Daphne arongedze bhudhi vake vakamumirira ku car park. Apa Dillan hapana aiziva kwaarika saka ndaiziva kuti akaona mota anobhururuka chete achiti mkoma vadzoka. Iko ndaiva ndatoudzwa kuti chero ani akabvunza aona mota ndinongomuudza kuti ndakasiirwa mota muridzi akaenda overseas. Ndakaramba ndakagara mumota ndikaona mwana achizvuka mornach achiita zvekunzuzutira achiuya anga anonokerwa nekuona mkoma. Ndakabuda nekuseri ndikatenderera kunosangana naye ava kusvika. Paakanditi baaa ndakaona mwana kuita sudden halt chibag chichidondhedzwa. As I drew closer to her iye akatanga kudududza kusvika apingwa ne rokari yemaruva achinogara nemagadziko chaiwo. Akakurumidza kusimuka akatarisa tarisa kuti hapana amuona here.

"Asi ndakuruma here nhai bestie? Zvaunenge uchakuvara."

Handina hangu kuwana mhinduro . akangokamhina achienda kuseri kwemota ini ndichiisa bag mumota. Akaita zvekuvhunduka pandakasvikapo akatsivama pamota rumwe ruoko rwakabata gadziko rekwaleft achiratidza kurwadziwa.

"Pinda mumota ndikurape or toenda ku hospital here."

"Ahh!"

Ndizvo zvaakagona kuita. Ko chaishamisa kurapa gadziko rake chii ini ndakaona paakabuda napo ndichirapa ambuya. Ko pane pavaifanira kuenda ku theatre nurse vakanonoka kuuya kuti azovagadzira ndikaibairira ndega ini catheter.

"Chris what's going on? Unoziva wandivhundutsa ini ndanga ndichitarisira kuona mkoma Dee."

"Daphne ko tikambomhoresana wozobvunza zvakanwanda wanda. How are you my dear"

"Ndiri right hangu ko mkoma Dee varipi"

Ndakazongomuudza kuti long story ndaizomutaurira hangu. Akakumbira kuti a drive ndikaramba ko aiziva kwataienda here. Ndakarova mota ndichipinda mutown handina pandakambomira. Dee aifunga kuti ndiri kunomusiya kuLundi park ndika ona mwana awetsa ziso ndava pa general hospital.

"Don't worry Dee pane zvandoda kunotora pamberi apo todzoka soon. In 15 minutes time ndanga ndichisvika pagate repamba pedu ku delsford.

" Daphne , pano ndipo panogara maparents angu."

"Whaaaat?"

"Ndakavaudza nezvako and ndaneta Dee nekumirira mhinduro yangu. Ndauya newe kuno Dee kuti uzondipa mhinduro yangu pano. Kana uchindiramba wondiramba here and now pamberi pevabereki vangu. Don't worry ndavaudza kuti uri muyenzi wavo nhasi."

Ndaitotaura ndichisveverera intercom. Gate rakavhurwa ndikanzwa

"Chris why are you doing this to me? Uri kundiomesera "

Misodzi yanga yatojenga apa achizvitarisa uniform yaanga akapfeka.

"Don't worry vanozviziva kuti uri kubva kuchikoro. Handisi kukuomesera. Love me or deny me in front of my parents then I will take that seriously."

"Chris I can tell you now"

Ndaiziva hangu kuti yepamberi pana moms yanga isingabudi. Ndakamutarisa neziso rekuti go ahead.

"I love you "

Apa munhu aiita kunge achazvivhuna zvigunwe. Handi na kunyanya kuvhunduka hangu mhinduro ndaiiziva yaingonetsa kubuda chete.

Ndakaramba ndakamutarisa ndikanzwa oti

"I mean every word Chris . But pane zvandoda ku....."

"Noo Dee, zvimwe zvose zvinga mbomira. What's important now is that you love me. And I love you more. Come here"

I pulled her into a tight hug .

Pane zvaaida kutaura asi handina kumupa mukana . takapinda gate moms vatomira panze vachiratidza kunonokerwa.

That's how our journey of love started na Mampofu wangu. Akazovata mu guest room navamwene vake vanga vari one ari ega dad vanga vasipo vaenda ku south Africa. Hameno zvaitaurwa imomo ndaingonzwa voice ramama kuseka here and there. Vakatozonyarara after mid night. Ndakatombozama kuisa nzeve pa door asi hapana chandakanzwa. Dee ndakazomuperekedza mutown nemota yamama ndikanomukwidza taxi. Ndaida ku avoida kunyanya kufamba nemota yatsano. Handina kuzomboona Dee kusvika ndadzokera . ndakazoita busy kubasa ndichimirirawo resignation yangu kuti iitwe approve. Taitaura nababe wangu zuva roga roga rakasikwa naMwari. Ndakazoti rimwe zuva holiday ya december ichangotanga Dee akandifonera ari low low zvikanzi

"Chris , I love you so much, with all my heart , but ndafunga kuti timbo....."

Daphne uya akuchinja pfungwa asi?

# CHAPTER 49

## LISA

Ndaipiwa zvole zvandaيدا , ndakatunhidzwa semwana ari zai regondo, asi chaindisvota kuudzirwa zvekuita. Baba vemwana wangu vanga vasina havo bag asi parudo vaiita kufashukira. I would support him financially iye achindigutsa nerudo. Chandaimudira he respected me. Not even one day raqkambokumbira bonds. Aifara achiziva muganhu. Vabereki vangu vaindichengera zvekuti freedom chaiyo ndaiita yekuonera kuhope. Ndakapiwa bodyguard rekundivhima pose pandaifamba even ndakavata. Munongozivawo kuti the more yaunovharirwa the more yaunonzwa kuda kuona kuti kunze kuneyi. Makamboona mwana mucheche panopisa paanorambidzwa ndipo paanonzwa kuda kubata ipapo. Ndaiva ndisina kana shamwari kunze kwaivo sekuru vangu ivavo vaingonamirira sechikwekwe. Ndakavaziva sekuti ava vainzi hanzvadzi yamama kubva ndiine 15years vaishndira dad asi handitiziviwo kuti vaishanda nezveyi. I almost lost my boyfriend Richard, baba vemwana wangu Rebecca Nyashadzashe. He had become fed up nekuti pose paaيدا kuwana nguva neni kule vanenge vari take take. Handikanganwi zuva randakarohwa kunge ndichafa nadaddy na mama vangu vabata ma msg a Richard mufon. Ko ndaiva muranda wekutamba here. At the age of 26 ndairambidzwa kuisa password pafon. Yaisechwa everyday in and out kuita sevachaenda ku econet kunobvunza kuti ndiyani ambofona kana kufonerwa. For your own information at 26 I was still a virgin. Ndaivhurwa mubhurugwa every now and then nekukura ikoko ndichipenengurwa kuti hapana rovambira rakambosenerera here. It was so humiliating dzimwe nguva ndaitosimudzwa mu living room makagara daddy na iyo monya yangu ndono penengurwa votovigirwa feedback kuti nzira haisati yapfumba. Wainzwa dad vobva vati "that's my girl."

At 26 shuwa. I was a slave at my parents home. Mari ndaipiwa yekuramwirwa chaiyo and I could fly kuenda out of the country kunoita unlimited shopping.

Ndakazonyatsotarisa ndikaona kuti monya rangu charinoda imari. We made an agreement yekuti I pay him any amount opota achindisiya ndichinoona Richard wangu ndakasunnunguka. Mubhadharo wacho ndiwo wakazondigura kunorira . vabereki vangu vaitrusta munhu wavo uyu to the extend yekuti I would be left in his care vachienda kunze kwenyika.

Day racho ndanga ndakatofizuka zvangu ndakavata muroom mangu. Hope dzekudhinikana nekusurukirwa dzakabva dzabata. Ndakazopepuka ndichipuruzirwa magadziko nakule Tino (bodyguard). Apa ndakazvinzwira kuhope sendairota and it felt so good. Pandakazovhunduka munhu anga oyedza kuda kundipidigura kuti nditarise mudedenga . Ndakavhunduka ndikabatwa muromo

"Ko ukurasika papi Lisa mzaya? Ngatiite deal, ndipe hangu ndidye zvinhu zvisati zvakomba izvi iwe ndokurega uchibuda kunoonana nemuface wako madiro handimboti bufu"

Ahh iyi ndiyo nyaya yandanga ndichishaiwira hope iyi. Asi yekuzoshagadwa na kule iyi ndiyo yakandipedza power. Richard ndaimuda zvekuti ndaka pedzisira ndabvumirana nedeal racho on one condition. Yekuti ndaizotanga ndanoona Richard first. Apa ndanga ndatoronga plan yangu. Kulee vakarwerwa route vakati chauya chimbuva chiri fresh. Ndakaita good girl wenhema pandaka batwa garo nezamu ndichingozhinya nhema ndikati nechemumoyo first and last.

Ndakanomumirira Richie kusvika achaisa na 8 husiku. Phone I made sure kuti yakadzimwa. Akaenda neni kumba kwake kumutapa. Yaiva one room zzvayo asi yanga yakarongeka. Yaiva room yakakura ine double bed nelinen yakanaka. Neimwe property imba yanga yakazara kuti paa nequality property. Smart yaivamo ndakatomboita godo kuti ane mukadzi anozomucleanira.

Ndakaenda ndakatoronga tsoro yangu zvekuti haina kumbonetsa kubuda bhobho. Ndakatoona kuti ndaingozvidya moyo naiye aivawo amateur. Takarwadziwa tose first round asi kwandiri it was worth it kupa pride yangu kumunhu wandaida kwete zvevanhu vaida kundibatirira. Iye murume wekunzi uchazomuona auya ndiye wandairamba. Better rombe rangu randaiziva pane surprise husband. To hell nekudzidza kwake nemari yekumba kwavo. Ndaingoudzwa kuti murume wako ari overseas but it didn't move me a bit. Ndaingoziva kuti mwana we friend yamama asi ndanga ndisisa tombomurangarire ini. Kana ariye wandaifungira aitova chanana kwandiri by far.

Ndakazogara kumba kwaRichard achigadzirira kunobvisa tsvakirayi kuno. Zvakazombobudirira here pakadzoka vana mama after 2½ weeks vakaenda kurank vakanorememberedza murume wangu kumusiya aita seasina kupfeka. Akakwekweredzwa akauyiwa kumba kwataigara akaita zvekubatwa nepa belt chaipo. Chinzwa unzwe mumuromo mamai vangu manga makabvakacha zvamo. It was so humiliating mongozivawo staira yemugheto. Ranga ratova bhaikopo remahara. Ndakazvuviwa nezvi wivhi ndikaita sendichadzurwa neganda. Chitauru chandanga ndqkamonera chakadonha ndikakwekweredzwa kusvika kukona kwanga kwasiwa mota ndiri half naked nekapant nyika ikati yafara nayo. Ndakapiwa the beating of my life. Tanga takagara kuback seat namama ndichingogogodzwa musoro murume wavo akagara kupassangers seat akafuta kuita kunge rwaivhi rwadenhewa , kule Tino vari pa wheel. Ndaivaona hangu vachinditarisa nepa rear view mirror vachindikandira ziso riya rekuti wakaura waiti wakangwaraka? Vaingozvinetsa havo ndaitovawo nedzangu dzandaitogaya kuti ndinototiza chete ndodzokera kuna Richie wangu. Ndanga ndatozvhipira kuti anondisiya hake kumusha kwake kana aiva nako. Moyo wangu paari ndipo pawanga wamera zvekuti kuudzura kwaitova kuuraya. Asika izvi zvaingova zviroti nekuti 3am the following day ndakatambira msg kubva kune anga akatora moyo wangu

"Lisa,

I know you really love me as much as I do. Yes, I love you mudiwa wangu , asi shoko rinoti vana teererayi vabereki venyu, saka ita zvakanaka mudiwa wangu. Teerera vakakubereka and I believe they love you and they would never mislead you. I'm sure aripo ari nani kupfuura ini wawakagadzirirwa naMwari and you deserve someone better than me. Your property is at the gate as we speak I can't associate with the rich or anything connected to them. Mari yose yawaindipa ndiyo yaitenga midziyo iyo ndichiitira kuti paunozoita mudzimai wangu usazoshaya pekutangira. Wozopawo mwana wangu agofeelawo baba vake.

I love you sweetheart but I couldn't stand the humiliation , I'm sorry I have to leave. Please come out now my love and be the first one to say goodbye to me. I love you and I wish you all the best. Ndichengeterewo mhodzi yangu. Yes he/ she is there I felt it. Check envelop iri mudrawer rewardrobe. I love you"

Fon yangu yakabva yatanga kurira non stop ndofunga zvaitova zvekuti ndibude. Ndakatora fon yangu netumwe twaitoreka ndanga ndatofunga kuenda na Richie wherever kwaienda. Ndakasvika gateman vakafa nehope zvekutoridza ngonono vanenge vanga vakatokoriwa zvavo nekuti pandakavhura gate from inside havana chavakanzwa. Ndichibuda ndakaona zveshuwa pasi pezimusasa ziguru riri padivi pegate redu pakaunganidzwa property yaRichie up to the smallest thing. Kasanganisa nenhumbi dzose dzandakamutengera kusvika kuma brief chaiwo nemasocks. Ndakavhura drawer raaiva ataura ndikaona muine envelope yekhakhi yaivamo. Ndakavhura ndikaona muine mapapers e stand 2500m<sup>2</sup> ku Hertfordshire park. Maiva nekanote

"I did not buy myself even a sweet nemari yose yawaindipa . infact you were investing. Everything is in our son/ daughter's name. Nyashadzashe. Uchazomupawo rimwe Zita. "

Plan yaivamo mu envelope imomo itori approved double storey. Ndakamboringa ringa ndichifunga kuti ndichaona mudiwa wangu asi kana. Ndakafunga kuti kuda pane paari kana kuti paari kurasa mvura. Ndakagara pa bed ndipo pandakanzwa a funny sound mumuti muya nechepamusoro pangu. Fon yangu yaingorira non stop ndaitoita ndichikata. Ndakazooka kuti fon yake yaiva pa bed ipapo iri pa auto radial. Ndakamboda kutiza zvandakanzwa mumuti asi ndakazoita chivindi chekuswederwa kunotarisa. Ndakadonherwa ne ropa pameso Richard akutoita ma last kicks aremberera pa rope. Ndakajambira ndikano batirira pamakumbo tikaita muzerere ndichisheedzera kuti pane angauya kuzobatsira. Gateman hope dzakatozopera vasika pa scene vaingofambawo vakaita makope shuro idzo mbovha dzichitova nyoro. Richard akangofa ndakatarira ndichiona nemaziso. Kudziya kwakaenda kuchipera kusvika chava chando. Ndakatozoita zvekukatanurwa paari



nemapurisa vakatoita zvekundipa mucheka wemvuu nekumusana uku. Vamwe vose vanga vanditadzirira. Kana vari sadaddy vakatozoita mazino ekutengera ndakavata bhutsu yakaenda nemeno. Ndakatora mapapers estand nefon yake ndikaisa muhandbag mangu ndikapinda mukati mumba ndichida kunotoro passport yangu. Ndaiva ndafunga parefu. Ndichipinda mubedroom mangu ndakanzwa moyo kusimuka ndikarutsa kuita sendichafa. Ndakazobuda simba rapera asi ndakavavarira kufonera truck yekuzotakura zvinhu property ya Nyasha ndaida kunoichengetesa kumba kwe friend yangu. Ndichisvika pagate mota yemapurisa ichisumukawo nechitunha. Ndakaona daddy vakabata jelly can vachidira property iya petrol. Ndakada kusheedzera asi simba ndakarishaiwa. Ndakazongoona rava rimi remoto. Zvakaitika zvimwe handina kuzozviziva ndakatozomuka kuma 12 masikati ndiri ku Claybank hospital. Doctor vakasekerera zvikanzi

"Congratulations ma'am. You are 2 weeks pregnant. But unfortunately your parents have decided....." (To be continued)

# CHAPTER 50

## SEASON 2 FINALE

LISA

"Congratulations ma'am. You are two weeks pregnant. But unfortunately your parents said I must terminate it. They have paid kuti ndibvise saka ini I can't do that. 1. Chitendero changu hachinganditenderi kuuraya even mutemo ukasandiona asi kune ari kuona. 2. I value my job more than money. I value life. What I would advice you is to run away and find a safe haven to for refuge."

Pose paaitaura hatred was building inside me. I hated then zvekushuva kuti dai ndaigona kuita vekupisa chaiko kuita madota zvekusazooka chero pane guva ravo. Ndaka nyatsoona kuti kutiza was not an option because I was planning supper revenge. I wanted then to suffer ndakavatarisa and I wanted them kuti ndigovaona vava grounded and poor kudarika Richard wacho iyeye wavakasvipa kuti murombo. I new kuti business radaddy vangu raiva rembabvu hapana kana ziya rinoshamisa ravakambobuda asi kuti vaidya zvavapfupi nokureba. Ruzhinji rwaichema navo especially varombo vavaipambira zvisoma zvaiva nazvo vachiita zvavo. He was a serious traditionalist mun' anga vanga vasingabvi. Ndakazooka kuti utsinye hwavanaho rumour yandakambonzwa yekuti vakanyangaritsa mwana wavanga vamitisa ari under age aine 14 yrs inogona kuva iri yechokwadi. I heard kuti akatanga atorera voice ari ku court akatadza kutaura nyaya yake. Akazongo nyangarika without trace before the next hearing. Moyo wangu wainzwa kuvangarara with each minute that passed. Ndkambozvibvunza kuti ava vabereki vangu chaivo here or vakandinonga nekuti not even one day ravakambo respectawo how I feel chavo kwaiva kumbunyikidza kodzero dzangu. Doc vakazondipa mari yese yavakapiwa \$500 000 vakati ndinotanga upenyu somewhere. Handina kumbovavanzira ndakavaudza kuti mwana wangu ndomuda uye ndiri kuzodzokera kunogara navo. I wanted to teach them a lesson they will never forget in life. Takazotenderana nadoc kuti just before every visit he puts me on a sleeping drug ovataurira kuti zvekubvisa nhumbu zvakafailure and kuyedza kubvisa kwavakaita ndiko kwakatondiisa pa comma.

This plan worked and ndakatozobuda after 3 days ndakuenda kumba . ndakazozivawo kuti mukomana wavaida kundirongera anga achangodzoka kubva ku university kwaaiva kwaMutare zvekuti overseas yaiva statement yekuti ndidyire. Nyaya yacho yakamboiswa pahold kusvika ndapona. Even friend yavo mama yanga isisanyanyi kuuya kumba vanenge vaisada kuti mimba ionekwe. Those were the most difficult 9 months of my life, but I sailed through zvakaoma kudaro. I

delivered my bouncing baby girl and ndakaona kuti fake love yevabereki vangu yanga yadzoka. Ndakatoona kuti inenge imwe target yavo yavatowana kuti vagomushandisa zvavaindiita.

I was so bitter and I saw kubva pamba apa isiri solution because I wanted serious revenge. I knew my father very well kuti kuzviziva zvandairironga meant kunyangarika kwangu asika kusiri kufa ndekupi. I had died together with the one I loved with all my heart . kurarama pasina Richard, kupiswa sezvavakaita property yangu, kunyikwa mudrum re acid ,or whatever means, kwese kwaiva kufa. Vaiva voda kuratidza kundida nhema kusvika ndazopona mwana wangu. Ndakaendeswa ku overseas kuchikoro zvekuti mwana wangu haana kutoyamwa zamu zvakaita kuti that motherly bond isavapo. I took up that opportunity nekuti kwandiri mukana iwoyo waitova ngoda nekuti I had to enjoy it while it lasts. Ndakachema ndichisiya mwana wangu nekuti ndaisavimba nevanhu vaizosara naye. Asika I couldn't miss this golden opportunity. Pakauya vabereki vangu kugraduation they brought my daughter with them. To my surprise akaudzwa kuti ndiri sis vake and ndakangozvisiyawo I didn't want to confuse her. Ndakaita mukana wekuona passport yake ndikarwadziwa kuti anga atotoreswa birth certificate nesurname yangu kutomuita mwana wavo. Izvi zvakabva zvawedzera kunditenderedza musoro. Pfungwa yakauya mandiri yakandivhundutsa kuti ava vanhu ava vanogona kunge vasiri vabereki vangu chaivo nekuti mabatiro avaindiita no real parent would do that to their child. Ndakarwadziwa kuti apa ndava kutorerwazve mumwe mukana wekuva mai kumwana wangu.

I loved my daughter and I wanted a future for her. Asi ndakaona kuti ndikada kukurumidza kumedza kutsenga kuchada ndinozvirusa. Plus ndaisada kuconfusa mwana wangu aizoziva hake chokwadi kana nguva yakwana. Iniwo ndaisatombobanira kusimudza musoro ndaiva nerimwe gore ndichiriko pane course yandaiida kuita kuti ndiite beef up my career inyatsonuna .saka ndaisafanira kuchenjedza nyamukuta kuzvara ndichada. Saka panguva iyoyo ndaitofarira kuita good girl chaiye. Pandakazodzokera Nyasha anga atova chimusikana chihombe achienda ku Gweru Nursery ku creche. Ndaimbobatikana kana achitadza kundirispecta achindidana nezita . asika chero ini hapana pandakambodzidziswa kukudza vakuru. I was also spoilt. Ndaiitirwa zvese kubva ndichikura kusvika ndava mhandara yakura ndaiwachirwa nepant chairu . maid aitoziva nemazuva angu ekuteera zvekuti kana ndiriko ndaitoisirwa mvura yekugeza ndopiwa nhumbi dzekupfeka zvese nepant rakatonamirwa pad kare. Chandaiita ndega kudya nekunogara pachemba chete.

Pandakazoonona one of the Mpofu twins pandakadzoka wandaifanira kudanana naye it was on their birthday and I developed some feelings for him asi akabva atondirambira mudenga mudenga and uyu aiziva all about me zvese nenyaya yaRichard aiiziva. He was cool and he was a gentleman haana kundinyadzisa pavanhu akandidanira padivi akandiudzisa asi ndakangobhowekana kuti akazviita in

front of his filthy teacher of a girlfriend. Ndakabva ndatoudza mama kuti Derrick wavo taken vakangoti tozvigadzirisa. Chakandipa hope ndechekuti namai vakewo vaisimbisa kuti mface ndewangu. Chakazondinetsa ndechekuti that was the last time I heard about derrick nekuti haana kuzomboita nguva ndakabva ndanzwa kuti akaenda out of the country asi hapana aiziva kuti kupi. Ruchengera rwekumba kwedu rwakatowedzera nekuti ndaitoudzwa kuti hauna mwana. No other boyfriend asiri mwana wekwa Mpofu. I became curious kuda kuita tsvakurudzo dzekuti why chaizvo vaimbonyanyoda kundisundira ikoko. Ndakada zvakare kunyatsoita shungu dzekuziva kuti kule Tino vanombonyatsova chii chaizvo mufamily medu uye vanoita nezveyi. Issue yekutanga ndakaona kuti kule ndivo chete vaigona kuva nedetail nekuda kwekuva close kwavaiva nemaparents angu. I became too close to him ndichiitira kuraura information yandaيدا. Handina kumhanya mberi asi kuti ndaida kutanga ndahwina trust yavo ndozovasecha. Word rekuti forgiveness muvocabulary mangu no longer existed maingova nemaviri rekuti bitterness nerekti revenge. The latter was even written in block capitals -REVENGE. I was bitter nekuda kwezvavakandiitira. Munhu wandaidisa kushaiswa kana mukana wekukanda ivhu muguva make. Kana kuziva kuti akavigwepi. Mwana wake ndaizomutaurira kuti kudii? Iye ava kuziva kuti mbuya nasekuru ndivo vabereki vake. Ndaisatombotenderwa kuita nguva naye mwana wangu ndikatoona kuti pane nyaya. Even kupinda naye mutown chaiko ndairambidzwa chero kumborara naye musame room even one day chero kumbomugezesa hako, asi Tino aibvumidzwa chero kuzotandara neni muroom mangu vachitozvisekerera. Nekuva close kwacho pakazodevelopa a feeling pakati pedu asi handingaruti rwaiva rudo asi kwaiva kuita kweruchiva nenyama. Ndakapedzisira ndakurirwawo nenyama nekuda kwematambiro ataiita na Tino, ndiwo madaidzirwo aaingoitwa pamba pedu kuti kule Tino, asi ndofunga pamakore he was twice my age. Takazongoravirana one day tikasvitsana kudenga rechinomwe iyewo akabheja kuti anga asati ambonzwa gapu rinozipa seraakaravira pandiri. Wakazongova mugariro ko taigoiteyi isu taingoswera tiri take take nemumvura nemumvura. Chakandinetsa rimwe zuva mama vakatiwanikidza tiri pamutambo asi havana action yavakaita vakatoratidza kufarira kusatombonyara kundibvunza kuti zvanga zvichidii. Ndakangovhundutswa nekunzi

"Wazvionaka kuti ndiyo ngoma yaanorwarira? "

Vakaimuonepi achidzana ngoma yacho iyoyo? Iko kuzoda kundiudzira zvitaera zvekuitira kule hanzi

"he is harmless haazvari saka nhumbu haibati. Iwe ndoda kuti paunoenda kwa mhofu unge wava ne experience yekuti akaita mistake yekukubata haachapukunyuki. "

Ndakaiona segood idea nekuti pane umwe mubhuradha wandanga ndashiftirwa kwaari uyu ndanga ndanzwa kunyanya kumuda kudarika wekutanga. Ndaingotumirwa mapics navamwene-to-be madays aanga ava kuzodzoka kuCanada. Vakati akatobvuma akati taizotaurirana pa graduation party yake. NaTino hatina

kumira aigona kutongondibata ruoko takagara mulounge makagara vanhu vose toenda upstairs tonokwapaidzana. Aifarira kuita mutambo tiri mubirthday suit and energy yaaiva nayo yaityisa. Mhere yairidzwa yaivharira imba yose zvekuti ndakapedzisira ndisisazvitsvagi ndakatoona kuti yaiva open game. Sex became our life style zvekuti I was gradually becoming addicted. Kule waindipaza three to four times a day asi ndakapedzisira ndisisaguti ndainzwa kuti ndikasadzvurwa handinzwi mushe. Mama vanga votoziva kuti yainzi hanzvadzi yavo iyi iri kuponera pandiri. Ini hangu kwandiri vanga vangova mai vezita ndanga ndatovadzima sevabereki vangu and ndaida kubva ndaronga tsoro yekuva dzima completely kuita delete chaiko. Pfungwa yekuti havasi vabereki vangu yaikura zuva rimwe nerimwe nekuti mai chaivo havangaiti zvavaiita kwandiri. Kuteverera uchida kuziva upenyu hwemwana hwepabonde. Ndakaona kuti pane nyaya chete zuva randakanzwa vachitaura naTino

"Ambuya ndidzikamireyi. Zivayi kuti your life and everything that you own lies in my hands. If I move even just my small finger this family and everything you have is gone. Remember deal rekwaMpofu we agreed 50/50 saka no changing of goal posts. I will leak the sex tape if you continue to mess with me. Remember its still in my hands. Make it fast I don't have the whole life to wait. Why did you make a copy of that tape . remember kana uchiitira kuda kundinyudza you will sink deeper nekuti you will sink with everything, your marriage, your fame, your riches ,everything kusara wava gwaumbu musvuuganda dzvinu risina mambava, if not buried. KwaMpofu chenyu chiriko I mari yeroora, iyo yekushagada munhu ndeyangu ndini ndakashanda. If you dare to lift a finger you will float even more. Try to do funnies with that tape you are gone. Remember I have loads of them. Imagine a headline yakanzi " Parents making money by trading their daughter " or "Parents making millions by trading daughters' sex tape"

Akaswadera padhuze navo akati

"And futi kubva zuva rawakandisundira kamwana kako kasina soup you have become lazy."

Hama handina hangu kumboda kufunga kuti zvaiva zvauya mupfungwa dzangu ndizvo. Some people were making easy money. That's why pamwe ndainwiswa zvimapiritsi hanzi ndezve musana ndovhurwa makumbo ndichizorwa mushonga kuti ndiwane kupanhiwa futi kureva kuti pane kunenge kwakamirirwa mifananidzo yehusvinu iyi kuti vamwe vaite mari vamwe vachisakara. Ndaitombatora mirror ndovhemeka mainini kuti vachine shape here or rava dhende.

I almost fainted but this wasn't the time. Meaning kuti pose pandaiimba manhanga kutapira my own mom and and dad vaivata vachitodisscusa kuti round 2 tingaiita marii. How evil?? I hated them even more. Ndanga ndava kuda kuona manje kuti

kuziva kuti iyo sex tape yavari kunetserana iyi who were the actors.

Whose sex tape?

Tino akatora makey emota akabuda mama vakatorawo avo vachibida. Ndakaenda muroom maTino manga muri locked. Ndakanotora spare key ndikavhura ndikaona flash ranga riri pa desk . ndakariisa muhomwe ndokubuda. I locked myself mu room mangu ndika player. Ndakapotsa ndaita shohwera nezvandakaona.

Meaning kuti ndipo paibva pfuma yevabereki vangu zhinji apa. Ndakaona imwe yanga yakanzi " best seller". Iyi haina kuburitswa face asi munhu unogona kungomuziva chero akaburitswa tsoka chete. The shock of my life. Ndakabva ndazviudza kuti "Lisa this is the time to revenge as well as making money."

Vakaita mazuva vachinetsana ndikaziva kuti ndanga ndatora staff yevanhu yose uye kuti trip yeku Dubai yakakona nekuda kwe flash raiva ne staff yekunotengesa rakanga ranyangarika. I discovered camera yanga yakavigwa muroom mangu ndikaikanda mubin day raitakurwa mabin chairo. Aiibvunza achiti kudii. I smelt millions coming my way vamwe vachisvava seruva. They used me to make money I wanted all of it back.

Pandakarambwa na Dillan pajikerere ndakanyara as well as being hurt. It was all over the media kuti

"Businesses tycoon's daughter rejected in public"

Pamwe pakanzi

"Ben ten and sugar mommy's forced engagement flopes "

I added this family to my bag of victims. They were supposed to pay for the humiliation they did to me. And apa ndaida kuisa mdhara wangu pa forefront. Moyo wangu wanga wavangarara chaiko chaiko kudarika wemuroyi. Ndakataura naTino nyaya iyi neimwe angle isingazondisungiriri tikatoona kuti kwaMpofu kwaigona kubuda mari ndichitarisa data randanga ndapiwa naTino. Paiva nenyaya pakati pamai Mhofu nemhuri yekumba kwedu. Asika pavanga vadya panga pakwana it was now my turn. I had scores to settle. Takaronga naTino kuti ndinogarira padhuze ndichironga madhiri. Tino aiuya hake apo neapo tichidya hedu muchero ko handit pamba panga pava pedu here. Ndakazooka kuti dhiri renhumbu raramba kubuda nekuti ndakanga ndarega mapiritsi ndichiti nhumbu yaTino ichabata tovati ndeya Dillan. Ndaka ona kuti iyi yaiva mbodza ndikanyepa kuti ndakuenda kuegypt kuti ndino ita imwe plan. Ndakanga ndatoronga plan yekuti soon after madhiri ndimbo yanga time ndotonotsvaga chisvava ndouya nacho ndaiziva kwekuchiwana. Mdhara vaitoona vava kuseri nemazakwatira aizobva kwa mhofu vasingazivi kuti yakatopera kare isati yabuda.

Dillan paakanyuka tava pamukova pe jackpot ndakafizuka zvekuti takatoona kuti kumupfuudza ndiko ko ndainyegerereyi hangu ini ndakarambwa. Hope yekumuwana tanga tava nayo. Tino paakapinda kuhospital zvakambodzorera dhiri kumashure asi ndakatoona kuti betta ndiite imwe plan. Ndakaenda kumutapa ndikanotora vakomana vandakarairwa kwavari ndikavapa photo yandakavapa ne address 15 marlvin lundi park. It was time to strike and strike hard.

Ndiyani aita munyama aitwa target naLisa?

Mai Lisa vakaenda kuEgypt zveshuwa here kana kuti kutiza kunyadziwa kwavakaitwa?

Maresults e DNA akabuda achiti kudii?

Mhofu vadzoka zvachose here?

Ko Lerato pa A level zvichamira seyi?

Baba vaKhumbu vakauya here kumuchato?

All these and many other stories in season three.